



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

THE HOWLAND HEIRS

WILLIAM M. EMERY

Harvard College Library



FROM THE

BRIGHT LEGACY.

One half the income from this Legacy, which was received in 1880 under the will of

JONATHAN BROWN BRIGHT

of Waltham, Massachusetts, is to be expended for books for the College Library. The other half of the income is devoted to scholarships in Harvard University for the benefit of descendants of

HENRY BRIGHT, JR.,

who died at Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1686. In the absence of such descendants, other persons are eligible to the scholarships. The will requires that this announcement shall be made in every book added to the Library under its provisions.



o

THE HOWLAND HEIRS

BEING THE STORY OF A FAMILY
AND A FORTUNE AND THE INHERIT-
ANCE OF A TRUST ESTABLISHED
FOR MRS. HETTY H. R. GREEN

BY WILLIAM M. EMERY

GENEALOGIST FOR THE SYLVIA ANN HOWLAND TRUSTEES

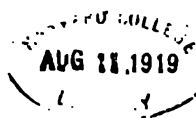
WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY
HON. WILLIAM W. CRAPO

ILLUSTRATED

E. ANTHONY & SONS, INC.
NEW BEDFORD, MASS.

1919

100 42126.15110



COPYRIGHT, 1919, BY WILLIAM M. EMERY
All Rights Reserved

CONTENTS

	PAGE
FOREWORD	i
INTRODUCTORY, by William W. Crapo	iv
CHAPTER	
I. HOWLAND ANCESTRY	1
II. GIDEON HOWLAND	19
III. FOUNDING A FORTUNE	39
IV. A FAMOUS WILL	64
V. DISTRIBUTING THE TRUST	88
DESCENDANTS OF GIDEON HOWLAND, GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL	
A NOTABLE COMPANY	115
CHILDREN OF GIDEON HOWLAND	116
REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS	117
WILLIAM HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS	168
CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS	182
JUDITH HATHAWAY'S DESCENDANTS	218
JOSEPH HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS	231
LYDIA WING'S DESCENDANTS	242
SYLVIA GRINNELL'S DESCENDANTS	243
SARAH ALLEN'S DESCENDANTS	288
DESIRE HOWLAND	351
GIDEON HOWLAND, JR.'S DESCENDANTS	354
EDWARD MOTT ROBINSON	355
MRS. HETTY H. R. GREEN	358
EDWARD H. R. GREEN	368
GILBERT HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS	371
JOHN H. HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS	395
PARDON HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS	404
TABULATION OF GIDEON HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS	421
ROUND HILLS REUNIONS	422
ANECDOTES OF GIDEON HOWLAND	424
LIST OF HOWLAND HEIRS	426
DEATHS OF HEIRS	436
TABULATION OF HOWLAND HEIRS	437
FIGURES OF PARTIAL DISTRIBUTIONS	438
IN THE WAR AGAINST GERMANY	439
INDEX OF NAMES	443

ILLUSTRATIONS

· SYLVIA ANN HOWLAND	<i>Frontispiece</i>
	FACING PAGE
· HOWLAND COAT OF ARMS	12
· HOME OF GIDEON HOWLAND AT ROUND HILLS . . .	28
· EDWARD MOTT ROBINSON	52
· ABBY S. (HOWLAND) ROBINSON	60
· RESIDENCE OF SYLVIA ANN HOWLAND	66
· HETTY H. ROBINSON	78
· HON. WILLIAM W. CRAPO	84
· OLIVER PRESCOTT	94
· WILLIAM M. EMERY	106
· CAPTAIN WILLIAM HOWLAND	168
· ABIGAIL (WILBUR) HOWLAND	168
· GIDEON KIRBY HOWLAND	232
· SYLVIA (HOWLAND) GRINNELL	246
· CAPTAIN CORNELIUS GRINNELL	256
· MRS. HETTY H. R. GREEN	358
· COLONEL EDWARD H. R. GREEN	368
· CAPTAIN PARDON HOWLAND	404

FOREWORD

Distribution of the million-dollar residuary estate of Sylvia Ann Howland of New Bedford, Mass., became effective in 1916 at the death of her niece, Mrs. Hetty H. R. Green. Miss Howland, who died in 1865, gave her niece a life interest in approximately half of her valuable property, with the proviso that it should ultimately pass to the lineal descendants, by right of representation, of the grandfather of testatrix, Gideon Howland. The process of settlement of the trust disclosed the existence of four hundred and thirty-nine heirs, scattered all over the United States, and some abroad.

To perpetuate the record of a remarkable New England family, and to give permanence to the story of the unusual tie that has bound them, the present volume is issued. It is believed that this is the only instance in this country where an extensive genealogical record has found its *raison d'être* in the distribution of a fortune. Yet the family whom these pages commemorate have other and stronger claims to distinction. They have accomplished many things in their various spheres of usefulness, reflecting high repute and honor upon the Howland name. In the war which rages as these lines are written they are everywhere playing a worthy and patriotic part. Some have laid down their lives for the cause of liberty.

Gideon Howland, who dwelt by the sea, was the sire of seven sturdy sailor sons and six estimable daughters. All of these thirteen children grew to maturity. All save one married, and there are surviving descendants of eleven, scattered the world over. Living and deceased

they total 2250, and the number is constantly increasing. They have been a long-lived race. Of the children of Gideon Howland and wife, both of whom passed their eighty-eighth birthdays, three lived beyond fourscore, five beyond seventy years, and three to be more than sixty, while the other two died at the ages of forty-four and thirty-eight; a record, it is believed, seldom equalled. The story of the early generations who lived in New Bedford is inseparably linked with "the sea story that made the city known around the world."

In a work of this nature, despite the utmost vigilance, errors are apt to occur, due to mistakes in transcribing notes, oversight in proof-reading, or some other inexplicable circumstance. It is hoped that the unusual precautions which have been taken to keep the following pages as free from inaccuracies as possible have had the result intended. Some readers may note the omission of various matters they would wish to see recorded. For this and all other shortcomings the author offers his regrets. No paid-for "write-ups" or portraits have been inserted, and none have been solicited either by the author or by the persons represented here. Attention is called to one feature of this work, impossible in most genealogies, but absolutely requisite in the present instance: The carrying of all the female lines down to the latest generation, with the numerous resulting changes in family names.

The task of compilation has been greatly lightened by the kindly co-operation of the Sylvia Ann Howland trustees and by scores of members of the family, whose loyal and abiding interest has been evinced by their cordial and ready replies to letters of inquiry and in other ways. Where so many have been so helpful it is difficult to select names for mention without fear of injustice to others; therefore the author would express to all his most grateful thanks and deepest appreciation for

assistance rendered. He is under especial obligations to Willard R. Terry, the very efficient amanuensis for the trustees, for many courtesies. The cheery correspondence and hearty encouragement of "friends whom mine eyes saw never" will always remain a delightful memory. Some of the most valued and felicitous portions of this volume are contributions from the pens of others.

It is a pleasure to present to readers the greeting of Hon. William W. Crapo, which follows. An active participant in events of an earlier era, and for a period of years a trustee of the Howland estate, he has drawn upon his marvelous memory for a narration that will be of universal interest.

THE AUTHOR.

INTRODUCTORY

DEAR MR. EMERY:

I am glad that you have prepared a genealogical history of the Howland family. You are admirably qualified for the work.

Soon after the arrival of John Howland on the Mayflower at Plymouth, there came his brother Henry Howland who settled at Duxbury. Forced by religious persecutions he left Duxbury and made his home in Dartmouth. During the generation preceding the War of the Revolution, those bearing the name of Howland exceeded in number those of any other family, and the Howlands were leaders in the agricultural, commercial and religious activities of Old Dartmouth. What they did and who they were is a subject worthy the local historian.

You ask from me for publication my recollection of the litigation involved in the allowance of the Sylvia Ann Howland will. This I can only briefly furnish. I do not care to revive the memory of the charges and counter charges connected with the preparation and execution of the will. There are some things which are better forgotten.

The firm of I. Howland, Jr. & Co. consisted of Edward M. Robinson, Sylvia Ann Howland and Thomas Mandell, the latter having a minor interest. Mr. Robinson was forceful, energetic, pushing and far sighted in business. He was not personally popular. A large portion of the wealth of the firm of I. Howland, Jr. & Co. came through the active management and administration of Mr. Robinson.

Thomas Mandell, who was the accountant and office member of the firm, was the confidential adviser of Miss Howland, the custodian of her securities and property and the

INTRODUCTORY

▼

one who invested her surplus income. Through him I became acquainted with Miss Howland. My employment was simply to take her acknowledgment to deeds and to witness her signature and take her affirmation to documents as required. She was at that time very infirm in body and mind.

The attorneys at law whose names appear on the court records were Benjamin F. Thomas and Thomas M. Stetson in behalf of the allowance of the will, and Sidney Bartlett, Benjamin R. Curtis and William W. Crapo for the respondents. Of these I am the only survivor.

There are persons now receiving portions of their shares in the distribution of the Trust Fund created by the will who were not born at the time of the legal strife for the possession of the estate. They may be interested to know what occasioned the controversy. I will make only a brief statement which is given free of prejudice and the expression of individual opinion.

Sylvia Ann Howland died July 2, 1865. Shortly before her death she executed a will which was presented to the Probate Court for allowance and was formally allowed. Thomas Mandell was appointed special administrator to take custody of the property. The allowance of the will was objected to by her niece, Miss Hetty Robinson. The ground stated in opposition to the allowance was that the aunt had made a former will under contract with the niece for the making of their mutual wills, each giving her property to the survivor. Such former will signed by Sylvia Ann Howland was presented and its genuineness was not questioned for it had been witnessed by three citizens well known in New Bedford, prominent in business affairs and whose integrity could not be doubted, and all the legal formalities in the execution of it had been complied with. Together with this will was a written contract signed by the parties. This latter was challenged and the controversy was waged on the genuineness of this paper. Assum-

ing that the contract was entered into and the parties had the legal right to make such a contract, then the last will which had been allowed by the Probate Court might be superseded by the earlier will. A legal battle ensued which lasted five years and ended with a compromise agreed to by all the parties. During the five years of litigation there had been a large accumulation of income from the two and a half million dollars of property in the estate.

By this compromise all of the expenses, including liberal compensations to the lawyers on both sides, was taken from this income and also six per cent. interest was allowed to the recipients of special legacies, which legacies amounted to \$1,100,000. This opened the way for the payment of the special legacies from the principal fund. The balance of the income was by agreement to be paid to Mrs. Hetty Green, formerly Miss Robinson. Mr. Mandell, who had the care and custody of the property during these years, and whose duty largely was the receipt of income from rents and dividends and interest, conservatively invested the sums received by him in United States six per cent. gold bonds and the income from these investments was similarly invested in like bonds. As gold was then at quite a premium the market value of the income investments was much in excess of the par value. After payment of interest on special legacies and the payment of all the expenses attending the suit there was handed to me as attorney for Mrs. Green over \$600,000 in these Government bonds at par, whose market value was even greater. Mrs. Green apparently had not suffered by the long delay and expensive litigation.

But the controversy did not really end here for the Supreme Court was called upon to explain and interpret the meaning and intent of the compromise agreement in distributing between principal and income amounts paid for taxes and amounts received from special dividends. This occupied much time, but finally on July 14, 1871, six years

after the death of Sylvia Ann Howland, the residue was passed over to the trustees named in the will, the income to be paid to Mrs. Green during her life and the remainder to be distributed to the descendants of Gideon Howland.

The management of the trust created under the will has not been without its controversies, with lengthy and expensive proceedings in the Courts. But at last after the lapse of fifty-three years the fund reaches distribution. In the interval the descendants of the elder Gideon Howland, who at the death of Sylvia Ann Howland numbered probably less than three-score, now at the date of distribution number four hundred and thirty-nine.

The distribution brings comfort to some and gives satisfaction to all.

I congratulate them.

WILLIAM W. CRAPO.

New Bedford, 1918.

THE HOWLAND HEIRS

CHAPTER I

HOWLAND ANCESTRY

On the sunset shore of Buzzards Bay, in the ancient Massachusetts township of Dartmouth, looking out past Dumpling Light to the Elizabeth Islands "ringed about by sapphire seas," lies the fair and fertile Round Hills farm. Sandy beaches surround it to the east and to the south. Rising verdure-clad from the water is the slightly elevation which gives the locality its name. Close at hand Salters Point holds a happy summer colony, and a mile away, at the Bare Kneed Rocks, is Nonquitt, another seashore resort, where a generation ago the nation's great cavalry general breathed his last. The city of New Bedford, once a part of Dartmouth town, is seven miles to the northeast. In this peaceful and picturesque spot, "fanned by breezes salt and cool," Benjamin Howland established his homestead more than two centuries ago. A grandson of Henry Howland, first of this line to come to America, he was the progenitor of all the "Round Hills Howlands." As one of the Proprietors of Dartmouth, he owned many acres of land, and his Round Hills farm, acquired before 1700, has never entirely left the possession of the Howland blood.

HENRY HOWLAND, the pioneer, with his brother Arthur, came to this country in either the *Fortune*, 1621, or the *Ann*, 1623. Their brother John had preceded them to Plymouth as one of the Mayflower Pilgrims in 1620. The origin of this family is believed to have been in Essex County, England, but extensive researches have failed to reveal the parentage of the three brothers. There was another brother, Humphrey Howland, a draper, of the parish of St. Swithin, London, whose will, proved July 10, 1646, left certain legacies to his three brothers, Arthur, John and Henry in New England. Still another brother, George, was of St. Dunstan's parish in the east.

The first mention made of Henry Howland is in the allotment of cattle in Plymouth in 1624, when he appears as owner of the "black cow." In 1633 his name is found in the list of freemen, and in the same year he indentured a servant, Walter Harris. In 1634 he was taxed eighteen shillings, as against a tax of nine shillings the year previous. He was among the earliest settlers of Duxbury, where in 1635 he was chosen constable, and was described as "one of the substantial landholders and freemen." In 1640 he purchased five acres of upland and an acre of marsh meadow in Duxbury, the price paid being "twelve bushells of Indian Corne." For several years he was surveyor of highways in the town, and for nine years served on the grand jury. But in 1657 he refused to serve longer on the grand inquest, the apparent reason being that he had turned Quaker and could not conscientiously perform the duties required of him.

Thereafter he was an object of persecution by

the authorities of the Colony. In October, 1657, he was "summonsed to appear at the next March Court to answere for intertaining Quakers meetings at his house." He was fined ten shillings. In March, 1659, his wife, their son Zoeth, and the latter's wife, and Arthur Howland and wife, with others, were fined ten shillings each for "frequently absenting themselues from the publicke worship of God." In 1659 Henry Howland was convicted and sentenced by the Court "to be disfranchised of his freedom in the corporation" for being an abettor and entertainer of Quakers. The following year he was again convicted and fined for a similar offense. Once, on refusing to pay his fine, his house and lands were seized by the marshal.

In 1652 Henry Howland was among the original purchasers of Dartmouth, where his son Zoeth and four of his six grandsons were destined to become settlers. He was the owner of half a share, or one sixty-eighth of the purchase, which was acquired from the Indians. Subsequently, with twenty-six others he bought the land known as Assonet, including the present town of Freetown, Mass., and here his son Samuel settled. In 1664 he bought a large tract of land at Swansea. It is probable that he lived for a time at Apponegansett, on his share of the Dartmouth purchase, as his will of 1670 gave to two of his children his horses and cattle "now running" there, and his wife's will, four years later, made this bequest: "Unto my son John Howland my house at Apponegansett." His old homestead at Duxbury was left to his son Joseph, excepting the "new room," which was reserved for the widow of the testator.

Henry Howland died in Duxbury, Jan. 17, 1671. His wife was Mary Newland, a sister of William Newland, who came from Lynn in 1637 and settled in Sandwich. She died in Duxbury, June 17, 1674. To the couple were born four sons and four daughters, Zoeth, Joseph, John, Samuel, Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary and Abigail, all of whom were legatees under the wills of both parents.

ZOETH HOWLAND, son of Henry, was born probably in Duxbury about 1636. In the tenth month, 1656, he was married to his wife Abigail, as appears by the Friends' records at Newport, R. I. In 1657 he took the oath of "Fidelitie" at Duxbury, but because of his Quaker proclivities held the clergy of the established church in little esteem. Witness a deposition of one Samuel Hunt about this time:

"About a fortnight before the date heerof, being att the house of Zoeth Howland, hee said hee would not goe to meeting to hear lyes, and that the diuill [devil] could teach as good a sermon as the minnisters; and that a 2cond time being att the house of the said Zoeth Howland, and his brother, John Hunt, and Tho Delano being with him, hee questioned with the said Zoeth Howland whether hee would not goe to the meeting, because the minnisters taught lyes, and that the diuill could teach as good a sermon as the minnisters; and hee said hee denied it not. Also, Tho Delano questioned him whether the minnisters taught lyes, and hee said yes, and lett him looke in the Scriptures and hee should find it soe."

For this audacious utterance Zoeth was arraigned at the term of Court in March, 1657-58, "for speaking opprobriously of the minnisters of Gods Word," and was sentenced to sit in the stocks. He and his wife were also fined for not attending the ordained meetings. It is therefore not surprising that he

departed from Plymouth, and made his home in Dartmouth, on a portion of his father's holdings, where he could breath a freer air. At his death his estate, as reported to the Court at Plymouth June 7, 1677, included a quarter share of land valued at fifteen pounds, a yoke of oxen, three cows, one mare, and miscellaneous farming and household utensils. There is no record of a will.

Zoeth Howland was slain by the Indians at Puncatest, in Tiverton, R. I., near the ferry, on March 28, 1676. The ferry was subsequently kept by Zoeth's son Daniel, and known for many years as "Howland's Ferry." It is probable that Zoeth was going to or from the Friends' meeting at Newport when he met death. John Cook of Portsmouth, R. I., at a court-martial held on some Indians at Newport in August, 1676, testified that being at Puncatest in the middle of July he asked several Indians "Who killed Zoeth Howland?" and they said "there were six in the company and that Manasses was the Indian that fetched him out of the water."

Zoeth and Abigail Howland had nine children, the births of the first eight being established by the Newport Friends' records. The sons were Nathaniel, Benjamin, Daniel, Henry and Nicholas, and the daughters Lydia, Mary, Sarah and Abigail. The mother applied to the Court for an order in her favor to assist in rearing her large family, and on July 3, 1678, was granted her husband's entire estate, "lands, goods and chattels." On Dec. 2, 1678, she married Richard Kirby, Jr.

BENJAMIN HOWLAND, second son of Zoeth and Abigail Howland, was born May 8, 1659, and was

consequently seventeen years old when his father was slain. At the age of twenty-five, on June 23, 1684, he married Judith Sampson, probably a sister of his brother Daniel's wife. He may have been the Howland, first name not stated, who was among those taking the oath of fidelity in Dartmouth in 1686. The town had been incorporated in 1664 and the settlement developed gradually. It was here that many Friends found a refuge from the rigors of the law elsewhere. In 1694 William Bradford gave a confirmatory deed to the Proprietors of Dartmouth, now fifty-six in number, of the vast extent of land purchased by the Plymouth colonists forty-two years before, and Benjamin Howland was among them. The land was afterwards surveyed by Benjamin Crane and divided, eight hundred acres being apportioned to each Proprietor. This was the first dividend on their investment, other tracts being ultimately set off to each owner or his heirs. Benjamin Howland's first allotment was in the Apponegansett region, on the tract between the Paskamansett and Apponegansett Rivers called Nomquid Neck (a name perpetuated in "Nonquitt") and embracing the territory named after the twin hills on the shore, the headland called Round Hill or Hills.

In 1690 Benjamin bought of Philip Cummings for nineteen pounds, five shillings, forty acres of upland in the undivided lands of Dartmouth, and also five acres of meadow next to land of John Briggs and Abraham Tucker. On the same day, with characteristic thrift, he sold the lesser part of his purchase, the meadow, for ten pounds ten shillings, a

goodly profit, apparently, to his elder brother Nathaniel, and the next day he bought of Nathaniel, for eleven pounds, one-eighth part of a share of upland in Dartmouth, and also five and three-fourths acres of meadow, commonly called the Round Hill meadow, adjoining one of John Russell's. Five years later he bought of Russell thirty-nine acres on Nomquid Neck, at the south end of the Round Hill meadow. Another purchase at Round Hills was made as late as 1720, when he paid John Tucker three pounds for half an acre of salt marsh. In 1712 his homestead farm was surveyed by Crane, who located it as lying on the east side of the way leading to Salt House Point (now Salters) and found it to contain one hundred forty-six acres. Eight acres of this was sold to Hezekiah Smith in 1722 and a month thereafter Benjamin Howland made his will, disposing of all his real estate to his two sons. From time to time he had bought land on the west side of Nomquid Neck—his farm lay on the east side—and he also sold off to sundry settlers various portions of his original eight hundred acres' allotment.

It is a matter of especial interest that the first white man to visit this section of the coast landed somewhere in the vicinity of the Howland farm. In the summer of 1602 Bartholomew Gosnold had crossed the bay from Cuttyhunk to return the visits of the friendly Indians. He came ashore near Round Hill, called by him Haps Hill, and followed the coast westward to Gooseberry Neck. The locality was described as possessing "stately groves, flowery meadows and running brooks," and the ad-

venturers were delighted with the climate, the beauty of the country, and the fertility of the soil. Gosnold's idea of planting a colony in this vicinity, however, failed.

Benjamin Howland was active in the affairs of the Friends in Dartmouth. Jan. 6, 1699, at a meeting held at John Lapham's house arrangements were made "to build a meetinghouse for the people of God in scorn called Quakers," thirty-five feet long, thirty feet wide, and fourteen feet stud, and those present subscribed various sums for the project. Benjamin Howland contributed two pounds and his brother Nathaniel five pounds. The structure erected that year was the first meeting-house in the town of Dartmouth, and stood on the site of the present Apponegansett Friends' Meeting-house. In the fall of 1708, Deliverance Smith, a Friend, selectman and assessor of Dartmouth was arrested and thrown into jail for conscientiously refusing to assess a tax of sixty pounds, "evident to be for the maintenance of a hireling minister." The Apponegansett meeting thereupon chose Benjamin Howland and Judah Smith to manage his business while he was in prison. Exertions were made to obtain his freedom and after three months Deliverance was released. In 1715 Deliverance and his supporter Benjamin were appointed "to get the meetinghouse land laid out," and later they were a committee "to get more seats in the gallerys before the yearly meeting."

Benjamin Howland was several times chosen for town offices, being selectman and assessor in 1697, surveyor of highways in 1698, and constable in 1709.

He died at Round Hills, March 12, 1727, aged sixty-eight years, and was survived by his wife and five adult children.

It is probable that the older portion of the house now standing on his farm was built by Mr. Howland as early as 1721 or 1722, because in his will, executed in March of the latter year, reference is made to his "new house." To his wife Judith he gave the life use of his "old house" and all the household goods, this property at her death to be divided between his three daughters, Abigail Ricketson, Desire Howland, and Lydia Soule. His son Barnabas, as executor, was entrusted with testator's stock of cattle and money in order to provide comforts for his mother, and after her death to divide the remainder among the daughters. To his son Isaac he left the Round Hill meadow, so-called, forty acres, being part of his homestead on the east side of the highway leading to Salt House Point, also four acres and sixty-five rods of salt meadow, together with three lots of land aggregating seventy-four acres on the west side of Nomquid Neck, and one-half of the cedar swamp.

To his son Barnabas he bequeathed all of his homestead farm, excepting the portion left to Isaac and eight acres sold to Hezekiah Smith, with houses and barns, orchard, fences and cribs; also six and one-half acres of salt meadow adjoining; half of the cedar swamp; and a lot on Nomquid Neck. The inventory showed a total of 2968 pounds fifteen shillings, of which 2500 pounds was in the real estate. The personal property included a Bible and other books valued at two pounds fourteen shillings.

The children of Benjamin and Judith (Sampson) Howland were:

- i. ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 30, 1686; m. July 8, 1710, Jonathan son of William and Elizabeth Ricketson.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 30, 1688; probably d. young; not mentioned in his father's will.
- iii. ISAAC, b. Jan. 30, 1694; d. Sept. 22, 1778; m. Hannah Allen. (See Chapter III.)
- iv. DESIRE, b. Aug. 20, 1696; m. Jan. 19, 1726, John, son of John and Mary (Russell) Lapham.
- v. BARNABAS, b. Sept. 16, 1699; d. Feb. 19, 1773; m. (1) Rebecca Lapham; (2) Mrs. Penelope Allen.
- vi. LYDIA, b. Oct. 8, 1701; m. 1719, George, son of William and Hannah Soule.

BARNABAS HOWLAND carried on the Round Hills farm for nearly half a century, dying in his seventy-fourth year. He was as tenacious of his religious scruples as any of his forebears, for the Friends' records in 1750 state that he had been in prison for twelve months for refusing to go to war. On "first day" when he attended meeting he must have presented a goodly figure, attired in beaver hat, blue coat, and breeches with silver buttons. These garments, with a driving jacket and other articles of apparel, indicating a wardrobe of excellent quality, are listed in the inventory of his estate. He was twice married, first July 30, 1724, to Rebecca Lapham of Dartmouth, born Oct. 5, 1707, died Nov. 7, 1736, daughter of John and Mary (Russell) Lapham. Her brother John married Barnabas' sister Desire. His second wife was Penelope (Tripp), widow of Jedediah Allen of Dartmouth, whom he married June 16, 1750, and who survived him.

In his will Barnabas bequeathed to his widow a feather bed and furniture, one cow, and one riding beast and "furniture," all in lieu of her right of dower. To his four daughters he left one pound, four shillings to be divided among them. To his two sons, Benjamin and Gideon, he transmitted his homestead farm and salt meadow adjoining, to be divided, Benjamin to have the west part and Gideon the east part, lying adjacent to the Round Hills, with all buildings and right of way over each other's part. The sons also received the remainder of the estate, both real and personal, and Benjamin was named sole executor. The widow subsequently petitioned for her right of dower, asserting her bequest was insufficient, but it does not appear of record that the claim was pressed. No inventory was filed of the testator's large realty holdings, but his personal property was appraised at about fifty pounds.

The children of Barnabas and Rebecca (Lapham) Howland were:

- i. JUDITH, b. March 14, 1725; d. Feb. 26, 1807; m. Sept. 29, 1744, Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary (Tucker) Russell.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. June 25, 1727; d. Feb. 17, 1801; m. (1) 1748, Anne Briggs; (2) 1770, Mrs. Sylvester (Allen) Smith.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. March 20, 1730; d. June 7, 1789; m. Nov. 3, 1749, William, son of Jonathan and Phebe Smith.
- iv. SYLVIA, b. April 28, 1732; d. Feb. 3, 1822; m. May 11, 1748, Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Phebe Smith.
- v. GIDEON, b. May 29, 1734; d. May 2, 1823; m. Sarah Hicks.

- vi. LYDIA, b. Sept. 9, 1735; d. Feb. 21, 1776; m. July 1, 1754, Jacob, son of Jacob and Sarah (West) Taber.

We have thus followed the line of descent of Gideon Howland of Round Hills, of whose posterity we shall later learn much, down through four generations of male ancestors. Before passing to his female ancestry, mention should be made of the coat of arms of the Howland family. The heraldic description given in Burke's "General Armory" is as follows:

Argent, two bars sable; in chief three lions rampant of the second. Crest: A leopard passant sable, ducally gorged or. In ordinary English this means that the body of the shield is silver with two horizontal bars of black; the lions and the crest are also black, the leopard having a coronet of gold about his throat.

The arms were granted on June 10, 1584, in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, to Bishop Richard Howland of Peterborough, who was the eldest son of John Howland of Newport Pond, in the County of Essex, and his wife Agnes, daughter of John Greenway of Winton, County Norfolk. His father was John Howland of Newport Pond, whose will was proved April 15, 1550. Bishop Richard Howland had a brother John, whose son John was considered to be the John Howland who came in the Mayflower in 1620, a supposition apparently confirmed by the fact that in the old cemetery on Burial Hill, Plymouth, are seen the family arms on the graves of various Howlands. But Colonel Chester, a noted English genealogist, held as a result of inves-

•



HOWLAND COAT OF ARMS

The body of the shield is silver, with the bars and lions of black. The crest is also black, the leopard having a collar of gold.

tigations, that John, nephew of Bishop Howland, died unmarried and was buried in England. The Howland family had large estates in Surrey.

Of peculiar significance to the descendants of the Dartmouth Howlands is the marriage, in 1695, of Elizabeth, daughter and heiress of John and Elizabeth (Child) Howland, to Wriothesly Russell, second Duke of Bedford, whose ducal name was given, in honor of Joseph Russell, a brother-in-law of Gideon Howland, to what is now the city of New Bedford. Wriothesly succeeded his grandfather, William Russell, the first duke, who at the time of the marriage was created Baron Howland of Streat-ham, County Surrey, "with remainder to his said grandson and male heirs." The Duchess Elizabeth, who died in 1724, aged forty-two years, was of the arms-bearing Howland family, and brought her husband a large fortune.

The chart showing the ancestry of Gideon Howland, on the following page, develops two principal lines of descent on the distaff side, Lapham and Russell. Rebecca Lapham, Gideon's mother, was a daughter of John and Mary (Russell) Lapham. He was born at Newport, R. I., Dec. 13, 1677 and married Mary Russell, April 3, 1700. In 1720 he was living in Dartmouth and later removed to Smithfield, R. I., where he died subsequent to 1734. His father, John Lapham, born 1635, died 1710, was successively a resident of Providence, Newport and Dartmouth. In 1673 he was made freeman and subsequently deputy and constable. His house was burned during the Indian war in 1676, and he later

[illegible]

GIDEON HOWLAND

b. May 29, 1734; d. May 2, 1823

removed to Dartmouth. He was a prominent Friend, and we have already had reference to the part he took in regard to the erection of the first meeting-house in the town. He married April 6, 1673, Mary, daughter of William Mann of Providence, who on July 27, 1640, signed an agreement with thirty-eight others of that place for a form of government. The wife of William Mann was Frances, daughter of William and Joanna (Arnold) Hopkins.

Gideon Howland's maternal grandmother, Mary Russell, was a granddaughter of John Russell and his wife Dorothy, the progenitors of the numerous Russells of Dartmouth. This family, like the Howlands, played a prominent part in the history of the town. Judith, Gideon's sister, and Rebecca, his daughter, each married a Russell, and there were frequent intermarriages with Russells among the descendants of Gideon, and indeed among other Howlands in various generations. The two families were firmly knit.

John Russell was born in England in 1608, and was living at Marshfield, in Massachusetts, in 1642, when he was elected constable of the town. He had several grants of land there, was made a freeman in 1644, and served in various public capacities. In course of time he joined the Friends, and in 1661 he purchased of Captain Myles Standish a full share in the Dartmouth purchase, for which he paid forty-two pounds. "Soon after his removal to Dartmouth he became one of the leaders of the new settlement. He was the first deputy from Dartmouth to the court at Plymouth in 1665 and served

as the representative of his community many times thereafter during a long period of years." His homestead farm was on the east side of Apponegan-sett River, and at the outbreak of King Philip's war he fortified his dwelling as one of the two garrison houses of the town, John Cooke's being the other.

"At the beginning of the war in 1675," writes Henry H. Crapo in his entertaining "Certain Come-overers," "John Russell had been made constable and was thus clothed with the authority of leadership, and it was to him and to the shelter which he had provided, that his helpless and terror stricken neighbors turned when the savages initiated the massacres and devastations which nearly exterminated the township of Dartmouth. It was largely to the military sagacity of Captain Benjamin Church that Dartmouth was saved from annihilation. On July 21, 1676, Captain Church led his little army to John Russell's garrison house where the defenders were under the command of Captain Samuel Eels, and 'clap'd into a thicket, and there lod'gd the rest of the night without any fire.' In the morning they encountered a band of Indians and pursued them in the direction of Smith Mills. The huddled occupants of John Russell's house of refuge must have felt grateful to the sturdy fellows who followed Captain Church and drove the savages away from their none too secure fortification.

"After the war John Russell, with the help of John Cooke, devoted himself to rehabilitating the devastated town. As selectman, an office which he had held and continued to hold for many years, he gave his time and his intelligent efforts to serve his

fellow townsmen. Soon after the war he constructed a new house on the hill where were held the town meetings and which also served as the town school-house. One of John Russell's descendants was dubbed the 'Duke of Bedford,' yet I venture to say that no Duke of Bedford, not even John Plantagenet of Lancaster, by far the greatest of the bearers of that title (he, to be sure, was not a Russell), ever served 'their people' more faithfully or more efficiently than did old John Russell of Dartmouth."

He died Feb. 13, 1695, having survived his wife Dorothy eight years. They had four children, of whom Joseph Russell was born May 6, 1650, and died Dec. 11, 1739. His wife, Elizabeth, was the mother of nine children. Their daughter, Mary, born July 10, 1683, married John Lapham in 1700. Their son Joseph was the father of still another Joseph Russell, who married Judith, sister of Gideon Howland.

This Joseph Russell, born 1719, died 1804, was a large farmer, an extensive land owner, and the originator of the whale fishery and manufacture of spermaceti candles in New Bedford. He was likewise an importer of English goods. A devoted Friend, he gave the land on which the New Bedford Friends' meeting-house still stands. His home was on County Street at the head of William, in New Bedford. Several of his grandchildren married Grinnells who were among the descendants of Gideon Howland. In 1765 Joseph Rotch moved from Nantucket to Dartmouth for the purpose of pursuing the whale fishery, and became acquainted with Mr. Russell. On a public occasion Mr. Rotch

suggested that the village on the Acushnet River, then a part of Dartmouth, be named Bedford, in honor of Mr. Russell, who bore the family name of the Duke of Bedford. The prefix New was subsequently added to distinguish the town from another Bedford. Let us hope that for good and sufficient reasons Gideon Howland and his father Barnabas gave Mr. Rotch's proposition their hearty approval. Yet perhaps they did not know that a Duke of Bedford once married Elizabeth Howland, and therefore could not have felt the pride which for years has animated all of the numerous Elizabeth Howlands the country over.

CHAPTER II

GIDEON HOWLAND

Gideon Howland, younger son and fifth child of Barnabas and Rebecca (Lapham) Howland, was born on the Round Hills farm May 29, 1734, and died there May 2, 1823. His span of eighty-nine years covered a notable period of the country's history. When he was born King George II sat upon England's throne, and he lived to see the colonies throw off the yoke of royalty and establish a Union which embraced twenty-four states at the time of his death. He was a voter under the administrations of five presidents. Bereft of his mother's care at the age of two years, he was brought up, with his brother Benjamin and four sisters, by one of the kindly women of the family connection, possibly by his aunt Desire Howland, who married his mother's brother, John Lapham, Jr. Undoubtedly he enjoyed all the advantages of education afforded in the schools of Dartmouth of that day, for the early inhabitants were determined their children should not go unlettered. Before Gideon's birth, as early as 1728, the town had voted, "There shall be two schoolmasters upon the town charge beside the grammar schoolmaster," and the three R's and other branches were duly impressed on the minds of the children.

Gideon Howland had grown to be a youth of sixteen when his father married for the second time.

Not far from Barnabas Howland's was the home of Captain Thomas Hicks, who had a large family of boys and girls. The youthful Gideon went a-court-ing, and at the age of nineteen married Sarah Hicks, two years his junior. She was born March 15, 1736. It is not known where they set up housekeeping, but



A SIGNATURE FROM AN OLD DEED.

the presumption is that they shared the home at Round Hills with Gideon's father. Twenty years later this dwelling and the portion of the farm adjoining became a part of Gideon's inheritance, and was occupied by him until his death. The brother Benjamin had meanwhile built a home on the western section of the farm, which passed to him under his father's will. Gideon Howland's dwelling was for many years a small structure, with gambrel roof—too small, it seemed, in which to rear his family of thirteen children, but it must be borne in mind that the eldest was nearly twenty-three years of age and married before the youngest was born, and the boys went away to sea, one after the other, so no doubt ample room was found for all. In course of time a large addition was built on the eastern end, not indeed to accommodate the family, but to afford conveniences for the visiting Friends, who were accustomed to gather with great frequency at Mr. Howland's.

"Apponegansett held the mother church, and the visiting Friends expected to be entertained at Friend Howland's at the Round Hills," wrote Mrs. Mary Jane Taber, one of his descendants, in an article on the Friends a few years ago. "In fact the tall, narrow portion of the house was seldom opened except on monthly and quarterly meeting days. There was one long room on the ground floor used for the dining-room, with a bed-room of the same size over it, divided by a curtain, on one side of which the women slept, and on the other the men. On occasion beds were laid on the floor, if there were more people than the bedsteads could contain with three in a bed. The bedsteads resembled the Great Bed of Ware, and might have held four at a pinch.

"Great were the preparations for these festivals. Chickens and turkeys were decapitated without number; huge pieces of beef turned in the tin ovens before the mammoth fireplace; mince pies, apple pies, pumpkin pies, custard pies, potato pies were ranged on all the pantry shelves; loaves of bread and pans of biscuit enough to furnish forth a baker's shop, and cakes of all kinds and descriptions were piled mountain high. The monster brick oven was kept in constant requisition, heated and reheated. But the delicious fish, oysters, clams and lobsters, which were to be had for the taking, were totally neglected, as too common and inexpensive. In the cellar were barrels of apples and cider, while dozens of clay pipes and shags of tobacco crowned the feast, the women smoking the pipes unrebuked, with the men."

We may well suppose that Gideon Howland's

life at Round Hills ran on as smoothly as the well modulated hexameter that aptly describes the region where he dwelt—

“Where upon orchard and lane breaks the white foam of the sea.”

His Quaker upbringing forbade him to engage in the wars of the period. Although having the respect and confidence of his fellow townsmen he took no prominent part in the town government. He worked hard, bought and sold land, and was a prudent and thrifty farmer. At one time he was guardian for Peter Blackmer, a weak-minded young man of the town, to whom he doled out, on occasion, money for calfskin boots, pocket handkerchiefs, and expenses for trips to see his friends. All his life he was fond of gunning, and it is related that as an old man, when he went out to shoot, being unable to see distinctly, his servant Quedda, half negro and half Indian, went along to point the gun for him. One of his shot guns, a double-barrelled flintlock, he presented to his son, John H. Howland, in whose family it has been handed down, and with priming horn, is now in the possession of a descendant, Howland Pell of New York. Still another gun he bequeathed to a grandson and namesake.

Mr. Howland, no doubt, frequently “hitched up” the family chaise, and jogged into Bedford village to visit his sister, Mrs. Judith Russell, and other members of his kith and kin, making a long journey of what is now covered by his descendants, between New Bedford and Nonquitt or Salters Point, rolling rapidly in their motor-cars, in half an hour or less.

Tradition tells us that he was tall and robust, and especially adept in mowing, at which he was very graceful. It is asserted that his fatal illness was brought on by over-exertion, when although nearly eighty-nine, he seized a scythe and proceeded with great vigor to demonstrate to some younger man just how mowing should be accomplished.

Sarah Hicks, his good wife, was a faithful help-mate. Their married life covered a period of slightly more than seventy years. There is still in existence an interesting letter written by her to a daughter-in-law, Mrs. Sarah Howland, wife of John H. Howland of New York, in December, 1812, which reads as follows:

“ESTEEM'D DAUGHTER:

“I received thy valuable letter; was happy to learn by the contents thereof that thou wast measurably restor'd to thy health again. With a heart replete with gratitude to you, do we accept the sundry articles that you were pleas'd to send; they all were convey'd with safety. The knitting thou are quite welcome to, & if there is anything we can do to accommodate thee any way we shall be ready to execute it with pleasure.

“We have just completed a convenient addition to our dwelling, & hope next season to have the pleasure of accommodating many of your family. All of you if convenient to leave, we hope will spend the summer with us. Father says his little farmer Algernon* he must have, for he thinks more of him than all the rest. Return you many thanks for your cordial invitation of making you a visit. Think that the advanced period of our age does not entirely discourage us from making the attempt next season.

“Thy affectionate mother,

“SARAH HOWLAND.”

*Grandson of Gideon Howland, who died the following summer.

When we realize that Mrs. Howland was nearly seventy-seven years of age at the time this letter was written, and her husband about two years older, we can but admire their pluck in planning a trip from South Dartmouth to New York in an era when travel was beset by the utmost discomforts and difficulties.

To this couple were born seven sons and six daughters, all of whom grew to maturity, and all save the youngest daughter Desire married and had children. Ninety-five years after the death of Mr. Howland there were living three of his grandchildren, and a host of descendants of forty-two deceased grandchildren down to the ninth generation. All of the sons were connected with either the merchant or whaling service as vessel captains or managing owners. In his will, executed some ten years before his death, Mr. Howland made bequests to his wife and all of the children, and some of the grandchildren. The will appointed his son Cornelius as executor, and its provisions were as follows:

To his wife Sarah, feather bed and furnishings thereto; one cow; fifty dollars to be paid by six sons, William, Cornelius, Joseph, Gideon, Gilbert, and John; also, during the time of her widowhood, the use and improvement of all testator's real estate, livestock, farming tools, and household goods, his clock, chaise and harness, sleigh and "tackling" being especially mentioned.

To his seven sons, after the death of their mother, all his real estate (except certain privileges to the daughter Desire and granddaughter Judith Hathaway in his house, etc.), also all money on hand, notes, book debts, livestock, and farming and carpenter's tools.

To heirs of deceased daughter, Judith Hathaway, namely, Charles, Pardon, Lydia and Judith, two hundred dollars to be paid by his six eldest sons.

To grandson Pardon Hathaway, one great silver spoon.
To granddaughter Judith Hathaway, one great silver spoon and one cow.

To daughters Rebecca, Lydia, Sylvia and Sarah, eight hundred dollars to be paid by the six eldest sons.

To daughter Desire, three hundred dollars to be paid by the said six sons; one good cow after her mother's death; two feather beds; six silver teaspoons "marked for her already;" testator's best side saddle and bridle; loom and weaving gears of all kinds; after her mother's death the clock, all great silver spoons not otherwise given away; one-third of the household goods.

To daughter Desire and granddaughter Judith Hathaway, during the time they should remain unmarried, the use and improvement of "the new part of my dwelling house, being an addition lately built, except the northeast room, after the death of my said wife, they to live with her till her death;" also various articles and supplies to be procured by the said six sons every year for the support of Desire and Judith. "In fine it is my will and meaning that my daughter Desire Howland should have sufficient out of my estate together with what I have herein given her, while she remains unmarried. And I order my said sons to keep her with a horse to ride, and Judith also, as may be reasonable."

To his five daughters, all his printed books except Sewel's History.

To son Pardon, a good horse, sleigh and "tackling," after his mother's decease; also saddle and bridle.

To son John, a good cow after his mother's decease.

To son Gilbert, chaise and harness after his mother's decease.

To sons Gilbert and Pardon, all of testator's wearing apparel, except his watch and buckles.

To son Gideon, testator's silver shoe buckles, knee buckles, and Sewel's History.

To daughter Rebecca Russell and to her son Gideon Russell, two great silver spoons.

To grandson Gideon Howland, son of Gilbert, silver watch and gun, all shot moulds, and implements for gunning, with the chest they were kept in.

To grandson Gideon Allen, one of the best silver spoons.

To testator's seven sons, after their mother's decease, all

of the rest and residue, real and personal, to be divided equally.

The inventory of Mr. Howland's estate showed a total valuation of \$8120.35, divided as follows: Realty, \$7153; personal property, \$967.35. The homestead farm was appraised at \$5300; four-sevenths of the Stephen Howland farm lying next west at \$1503; and the remaining real estate comprised a lot of land "at a place called Rock-undo," one lot of cedar swamp at Smith Mills, and one lot in the Deerfield swamp. Mr. Howland and some of his sons had bought the Stephen Howland farm (once owned by his brother Benjamin) from their kinsman a few years previously, and in 1801 he purchased the farm of his father-in-law, Captain Thomas Hicks, on Smiths Neck, but sold it subsequently to his son Gilbert Howland. The personal property included a note signed by Gideon Howland, Jr., for two hundred dollars; one of one hundred dollars, signed by Pardon Howland, on which fifty dollars had been paid; nine large silver spoons, valued at twenty dollars; ten silver teaspoons, at four dollars, and Sewel's History, at two dollars and fifty cents. It is not surprising that Mr. Howland set especial store by this book when we learn that it was "The history of the rise, increase and progress, of the Christian people called Quakers; with several remarkable occurrences, intermixed. Written originally in Low-Dutch, and also translated into English, by William Sewel." The third edition, corrected, was published in Burlington, New Jersey, in 1774, and there were editions also printed in London

in 1795, 1799, and 1800. It is not known what eventually become of all the silver spoons, but two of the larger size are now in possession of a descendant, Mrs. Mary W. Bennett, of Fall River, Mass. One is lettered "S. H. to J. H.," and the other is thus marked:

H
G S
1788

Miss Clara M. Perry of Syracuse, N. Y., is the owner of another of these spoons, and is also in possession of a fine old brass-handled bureau which belonged to Gideon Howland.

Mrs. Howland survived her husband somewhat more than a year, dying Sept. 16, 1824 at the age of eighty-eight years and six months. By her will she gave to her five surviving daughters and her granddaughter Judith Hathaway all of her wearing apparel and other personal property, and such household furniture as was hers to dispose of.

When the sons came to divide their father's real estate, Captain Joseph Howland purchased his brothers' shares in the Round Hills homestead farm, which he sold to his brother Gideon in 1834. Gideon also eventually acquired the Stephen Howland farm, which in turn he subsequently bequeathed to his brother Joseph, and after him to the latter's children three of whom were living in 1918. The Round Hills farm was inherited by Sylvia Ann Howland, granddaughter of the senior Gideon, and on her death descended to her niece, Mrs. Hetty H. R. Green, being retained by her throughout her life as a matter

of family pride. The present owner is her son, Colonel Edward H. R. Green. For a number of years the descendants of Gideon Howland were accustomed to gather there for family reunions.

The ancient farm house has long remained unoccupied. It stands at a considerable distance from the shore, well placed on the upland by the first Benjamin Howland, with a pleasant southern exposure, the large addition being to the east. A painting of the house, by William A. Wall, was presented by Mrs. Mary Jane Taber to the Old Dartmouth Historical Society a few years ago. Reached by a shady road through the woods from the main highway on Smiths Neck, the farm is situated amid most attractive surroundings, offering a delightful view of Buzzards Bay and the Elizabeth Islands. Visiting the spot in 1917, Colonel Green decided to develop the property for a summer residence. He planned to erect a breakwater and a wharf of sufficient dimensions to accommodate his large ocean-going yacht; to build some very comfortable cottages to house his farmer and assistants; to crown the Rounds Hill with a water-tower; and to remove a scrub growth which covered the once well-tilled acres in order to set out an extensive apple and peach orchard and also afford opportunity to raise his own vegetables. A large force of workmen was at once engaged to put these plans into effect. Colonel Green also purchased the Stephen Howland property to be added to his estate, thus reuniting two component parts of the original Round Hills farm.



HOME OF GIDEON HOWLAND AT ROUND HILLS

The paternal ancestry of Sarah (Hicks) Howland has been traced back for several generations in England from Robert Hicks, the first of the line to come to America. Descent is proved from John Hicks of Tortworth, County Gloucester, who died in 1492, and who was a lineal descendant of Sir Ellis Hicks, knighted by Edward, the Black Prince, on the field of Poitiers. John Hicks left two sons, Thomas, and Robert, who was the father of Sir Michael Hicks, and of Baptist, Baron Hicks, Viscount Camperdeen. The son Thomas Hicks of Tortworth, who died in 1565, by his wife Margaret Atwood, had two sons, of whom Baptist Hicks of Tortworth, born about 1526, married Mary, daughter of James Everard, Esq. His son, James Hicks, married Phoebe, daughter perhaps of Rev. Ephraim Allyn of Herts. They had several children, among them Robert, who came to America. This family is undoubtedly the same as that from which Sir Michael Hicks-Beach, subsequently Viscount St. Aldwyn, the famous English statesman, descended. The Hicks arms were: Gules, a fesse, wavy, between three fleur-de-lis, or.

Robert Hicks, son of James and Phoebe, and fifth in descent from John Hicks of Tortworth, was born in England in 1580, and died in Plymouth, Mass., March 24, 1647, leaving a descent that now covers many states and embraces among phases of religious belief that exemplified by the Hicksite Quakers. He was a fellmonger, or dealer in hides, in Bermondsey Street, Southwark, Surrey, in 1616, as shown by a deposition made by Clement Briggs at Plymouth. Properly of the Pilgrim party, he came to Plymouth colony in the ship *Fortune* in 1621, and two years

Mary John Coggeshall		Judith	
Nicholas Easton		Edward Fisher d. 1677	
Lewis Latham		Thomas Briggs b. 1698 d. 1699	
		Ann Coggeshall b. 1628 d. 1687	
		Peter Easton b. 1622 d. 1694	
		Frances Latham b. 1611 d. 1677	
		Jeremiah Clarke b. 1652 d. 1686	
	Dorothy	Weston Clarke Mary Easton b. April 5, 1648 d. after 1728	d. Nov. 16, 1690
	John Albro	Mary Albro d. 1710	
Lydia Doane			
Sarah Hicks			
Samuel Hicks d. 1676			
Thomas Hicks d. 1698			
THOMAS HICKS	ANN CLARKE b. about 1681	JOHN AKIN b. 1663 ; d. June 14, 1746	MARY BRIGGS b. August 9, 1671
THOMAS HICKS	b. December 12, 1705; d. 1791	JUDITH AKIN b. October 17, 1708; d. June, 1800	

later his wife Margaret and children joined him. He became a freeman in 1633. Prosperity smiled upon him and he acquired property, holding lands in Scituate and Duxbury as well as Plymouth. So great was his admiration for Dr. Charles Chauncy, second president of Harvard College, that he gave to the president's son, Elnathan Chauncy, fifty acres of land at his birth, and this grant was subsequently confirmed by Mr. Hicks' widow. In 1639 he deeded his homestead to his eldest son, Samuel. He made his will in 1645, leaving among other bequests a "cow calfe" to the town of Plymouth. He was twice married, first to Elizabeth Morgan, and second to Margaret Winslow, and there were six children. Mr. Hicks figures as one of the characters in Jane G. Austin's historical novel, "Standish of Standish".

Samuel Hicks, son of Robert and Margaret (Winslow) Hicks, married Sept. 11, 1645, Lydia, daughter of Deacon John Doane of Plymouth and Eastham, Mass. Mr. Hicks lived successively at Plymouth, Eastham, Barnstable and Dartmouth, and in 1649 was a deputy from Nauset (Eastham). His name was listed among the original purchasers of Dartmouth in 1652, as owning one thirty-fourth of the land, but his claim thereto was disputed by his brother-in-law, George Watson, who at the May term of Court in 1660, "requested the Court in behalf of his son John Watson and nephew John Bangs, that upon a mistake Samuel Hicks' name was entered in the Court records as purchaser of lands in Cushenah and Accoaksett, etc., whereas Robert Hicks should have been entered, that the mistake be rectified." Arbitrators were appointed

to decide the matter, but the result has not been preserved. Samuel Hicks, in any event, retained possession of the Dartmouth lands, the deal for which, it would seem, was begun prior to his father's death in 1647. We find Samuel Hicks a constable of Plymouth in 1654, and eventually he settled in Dartmouth, where he passed the remainder of his life. His home was at Newlands Neck, in the southeastern part of Fairhaven. He was a leader in the affairs of the new settlement, twice serving as selectman, and was also a receiver of the excise. The Court records for 1666 show that Samuel Hicks of "Acushena" had an unpleasant experience with an Indian called Daniel, alias Tumpassecom, alias Pumpanaho, who assaulted him, "soe as the said Samuel Hicks languisheth and is in danger of death." The Indian confessed striking Mr. Hicks with an axe or helve, but claimed the white man struck him first. Tumpassecom, after languishing in jail for several months until his victim recovered, was ordered to pay to Mr. Hicks a fine of four pounds and forty shillings, with forty shillings additional for loss of time. Mr. Hicks died about 1676. He had several children.

Thomas Hicks, son of Samuel and Lydia (Doane) Hicks, was a carpenter, and removed from Dartmouth to Portsmouth, B. I., where he died in 1698, aged probably about fifty years. He was a large landholder. His wife was Mary Albro, daughter of Major John and Dorothy Albro, who died in 1710. Major Albro, who was born in 1617 and died in 1712, came to America in 1634 in ship Francis from Ipswich, England. He was very active in the affairs of

Portsmouth, holding many offices, and in 1686 was a member of the council of Sir Edmund Andros, governor of New England. Thomas and Mary Hicks had sons Thomas, Samuel and Ephraim and four daughters.

Thomas Hicks, son of the foregoing, was a prominent citizen of Portsmouth. For eleven years he represented the town as a deputy to the General Assembly. He married first, Sept. 22, 1704, Ann, daughter of Weston and Mary (Easton) Clarke of Newport and they had seven children. His second wife was named Elizabeth, and the marriage was an unfortunate one. At his death, which occurred Nov. 20, 1759, he left an estate valued at 2263 pounds, a large fortune, indeed, for that period. Among the provisions of his will was the following: "Whereas, my wife Elizabeth hath eloped from me and carried away considerable quantity of my goods I give her nothing but what she can get by law." His eldest son, Thomas, to whom he had previously given part of the homestead, received a bequest of wearing apparel. The legacies included three slaves, a negress, Betty, and also a negro boy and girl, and to one of his grandsons he left a large Bible and fifty pounds.

Captain Thomas Hicks, son of Thomas and Ann (Clarke) Hicks, was born in Portsmouth, Dec. 12, 1705, and died in Dartmouth in 1791. He was a successful master mariner and made many voyages. He married Oct. 1, 1731, Mrs. Judith (Akin) Gatchell, widow of John Gatchell, and daughter of Captain John and Mary (Briggs) Akin, born in Dartmouth Oct. 17, 1708, who survived him, dying in June, 1800, in her ninety-second year. The will of Captain

Hicks appointed his unmarried daughter, Deborah, as executrix, charging her with the care of his wife, and named eight daughters and two sons. His daughter Sarah married Gideon Howland and another daughter, Ruth, married Gideon's cousin, Abraham Howland.

Ann Clarke, mother of Captain Thomas Hicks, and grandmother of Mrs. Gideon Howland, born about 1681, came of stock that played an unusually conspicuous part in the early history of Rhode Island. Her father, Weston Clarke, was a freeman of Newport in 1670, and held many offices, being for one year a deputy, for eight years attorney general, five years general treasurer, and for twenty-two years general recorder of the colony. In 1698 he was a member of the commission to adjust the boundary dispute between Rhode Island and Connecticut, and the following year was chosen as the colony's agent to go to England to maintain the liberties granted in the charter, but declined to serve. He married, first, Mary Easton, and second, Mrs. Rebecca Easton, widow.

Captain Jeremiah Clarke, father of Weston Clarke, came from England, was admitted as an inhabitant of the Island of Aquidneck in 1638, and the following year signed the compact at Portsmouth preparatory to the settlement of Newport, where in 1640 he had one hundred sixteen acres of land. He was treasurer of the town and also of the four towns of the colony, and in 1648 was president regent, acting as governor under this title, pending Governor William Coddington's clearance of certain accusations. Captain Clarke married in England, Frances,

daughter of Lewis Latham and widow of William Dungan, who survived him. She was four times married.

Mary Easton, wife of Weston Clarke, was a granddaughter of Governor Nicholas Easton of Rhode Island, whose family name is perpetuated in Easton's Beach at Newport. Mr. Easton, who was born in 1593, came to America from Lymington, Herts County, England, sailing in 1634 with his sons Peter and John. After residing in Ipswich and Newbury, Mass., and Hampton, N. H., he was in 1638 banished from Massachusetts as a follower of Anne Hutchinson, "prophetess of doleful heresies," migrating to Portsmouth and subsequently to Newport. It is recorded that in December, 1639, he was fined five shillings for coming to public meeting without his weapon. He owned about four hundred acres of land. For five years he was assistant, for three years president, then deputy governor, and for three years, 1672-'74, was governor of the colony. He died in 1675.

His son Peter Easton (1622-1694), was likewise prominent in colonial affairs, being for eight years deputy from Newport, six years general treasurer, and three years attorney general. He married Ann Coggeshall, and their daughter Mary, born Sept. 25, 1648, died Nov. 16, 1690, married Dec. 25, 1668, Weston Clarke.

Anne Coggeshall was a daughter of John and Mary Coggeshall of Essex County, England. Her father, a silk merchant, came to this country in 1632, and lived at Boston and Newport. While in Boston he was selectman and for four years deputy, but in 1637

was deprived of the latter office for affirming that Rev. John Wheelwright was innocent of heresy charges and that he was persecuted for the truth. Being disfranchised he departed with the Wheelwright and Hutchinson party for Rhode Island, where he became in 1647 the president of the colony.

Judith Akin, wife of Captain Thomas Hicks and mother of Mrs. Gideon Howland, married, first, John Gatchell of Dartmouth, and of this union there were two daughters. She and Captain Hicks were the parents of eight daughters and three sons. Her father, Captain John Akin, was one of the most active figures in the early days of Dartmouth. He probably came from Rhode Island and lived first at Nomquid Neck and later at what is now Padanaram. It has been asserted that he was of Dutch ancestry, while others claim him as Scotch. Of the best type of the colonial yeoman he was for many years town clerk and a selectman of Dartmouth, and also representative to the General Court. Finally there came a day when the town, imbued with the Quaker spirit, refused to pay taxes for the support of an established minister, and Captain Akin, with other leaders, was thrown into prison. On an appeal to the King the town's refusal was upheld, and the prisoners, after a year's incarceration, were released. Captain Akin took part in the Indian fighting, being an officer in Colonel Benjamin Church's company. He died June 14, 1746, in his eighty-third year. His wife was Mary Briggs, who was born Aug. 9, 1671, and they reared a large family.

Mary Briggs was a granddaughter of John Briggs of Portsmouth, who was born in 1609 and died in

1690. He was one of the signers, in 1638, of the compact of the settlement of Aquidneck, and in March, 1639, he was admitted as a freeman of the town and took the oath of allegiance to King Charles. For many years thereafter he played a prominent part in the government of the town, serving as jurymen, constable, town councilor, surveyor of lands, special commissioner, and deputy to the General Assembly. At his house the town meetings were frequently held, and he was often the moderator of the meetings. In 1662 John Dunham, one of the original thirty-four purchasers of Dartmouth, conveyed for forty-two pounds his whole share to John Briggs. In 1679 Mr. Briggs conveyed to his son Thomas one-quarter of a share, the lands being located at Apponegansett. Thomas Briggs, who was born probably about 1650, was admitted as freeman of Portsmouth in 1673. He was a member of Captain Peleg Sanford's troop of horse in 1667 and doubtless engaged in the Indian fighting. He married Mary, daughter of Edward Fisher, and his brother John, Jr., married Hannah, sister of Mary Fisher. Both brothers removed about 1679 to Dartmouth, where Thomas Briggs died in 1720, leaving an estate inventoried at slightly in excess of a thousand pounds. In 1694 he was listed as one of the fifty-six Proprietors of Dartmouth. It was his daughter, Mary, who became the wife of Captain John Akin.

Edward Fisher was an original settler of Portsmouth, where he had various allotments of land. He served as constable, member of the town council and deputy to the General Assembly. He died in 1677,

his wife Judith outliving him for some years. His will appointed the senior John Briggs as "overseer" of his estate, and made a bequest to his daughter, Mary Fisher. A receipt for this legacy in 1682 was signed by Mary Briggs and her husband Thomas.

We have thus seen, through our brief incursions into the past, that from strains of sturdy ancestry Gideon Howland and his wife Sarah both descended. All who came before them bore their parts well in the affairs of colonial life.

"The years have clothed the lines in moss that tell their names and days,"

but the precious heritage transmitted by this worthy couple to posterity still remains—the heritage of fine ideals, of stout hearts, of the "high faith that failed not by the way," of all the attributes that give to manhood its strength and to womanhood its charm, after the old fashion that changeth not through all the changing years.

CHAPTER III

FOUNDING A FORTUNE

On a brief December day in the year 1758 a man well beyond three score, still vigorous and alert, sat making his will in a Dartmouth farmhouse. His wife had long since passed away, and it was his simple task to dispose of his property among his five adult children. To the eldest of his three sons he bequeathed his homestead estate; to his two daughters his household goods and the sum of thirteen pounds ten shillings each; to his two elder sons the cedar swamp, in equal shares; and these two were also designated as residuary legatees. He likewise took especial care that his desk and Bible should pass to the first-born son. But when he came to his youngest son and namesake, there were indications of parental displeasure. While the father did not stop, it is true, at the proverbial shilling, yet he made the bequest only five shillings from an estate, which although not munificent, was an ample one.

This stern and uncompromising Quaker father was Isaac Howland, son of Benjamin Howland, and uncle of Gideon Howland of Round Hills, not far from whom he lived. The reason for his glaringly unequal apportionment of his property has not come down to us. It was not given him to see the hand

of destiny working through the heir whom he cut off. Much he would have marvelled to know that the unforgiven son and the son's son were foreordained to establish the beginnings of one of the most colossal fortunes in America, and that a granddaughter of his house, in generations yet to come, in the world's greatest city of modern days, should be the mistress of wealth untold, and accounted worthy to cope with the master financiers of all time.

Isaac Howland never altered his will in the remaining twenty years of his life. He died during the Revolutionary War at the age of eighty-four. An active and consistent Friend, a thrifty and frugal farmer, he was honored by the townsmen on several occasions with public office. In 1727 he was a selectman of Dartmouth, in 1731 surveyor, in 1732 and '33, constable, and in 1734 a jurymen. He married Dec. 29, 1717, Hannah, daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen of Dartmouth, who was born Aug. 10, 1697 and died April 28, 1736. Three of their eight children evidently died young, not being mentioned in Isaac's will. The children were:

- i. MERIBAH, b. Sept. 30, 1718; m. Feb. 18, 1742, Job Briggs.
- ii. BENJAMIN, b. Nov. 30, 1720; m. Elizabeth Brown.
- iii. ANNE, b. July 9, 1723; m. April 2, 1744, Daniel, son of Timothy and Hannah Gifford.
- iv. ABRAHAM, b. Sept. 9, 1726; d. Sept. 10, 1781; m. Dec. 20, 1750, Ruth, daughter of Captain Thomas and Judith (Akin) Hicks, and sister of Sarah, wife of Gideon Howland.
- v. ISAAC, b. Sept. 9, 1726; d. Aug. 2, 1811; m. Anna Wilbur.
- vi. HANNAH, b. Nov. 3, 1729; d. young.
- vii. ABIGAIL, b. June 10, 1731; d. young.
- viii. HUMPHREY, b. Sept. 11, 1734; d. young

Captain Isaac Howland, second of the name, son of Isaac and Hannah, is known in the history of New Bedford as Isaac Howland, Sr. Born at Round Hills eight years before his cousin Gideon, he became a master mariner in the merchant service settling at Newport, R. I., where he married and was a distiller and shipping merchant before the Revolutionary War. About 1770 or a little earlier he returned to Dartmouth, making his home in Bedford village, on the west bank of the Acushnet river. He had owned slaves in Newport, and brought at least one, named Primus, to Bedford with him. The Friends society urged him to liberate the negro, and after some persuasion Primus was manumitted. The Dartmouth Friends meeting at this period had four other members holding slaves, one being Joseph Russell, sometimes called the founder of New Bedford, with whom Captain Howland embarked in the then infant industry, whaling.

“Another important accession of capital and business qualities,” said James B. Congdon, writing of men and events in this era of New Bedford’s history, “was made by the coming to this settlement of Isaac Howland, who moving here from Newport, brought with him the means and the enterprise so much needed in every new undertaking. His house on Union street was by far the most elegant and costly which had been built in the town.” It was constructed of brick, three stories in height, and stood where Pleasant Street now is, being taken down at the opening of that thoroughfare (at first known as Cheapside) after Captain Howland’s death. Just west of him lived his son Humphrey.

There were two other sons, Isaac, Jr., and Peleg. A daughter, Anna, married Barnabas, son of Joseph Russell, Captain Howland's partner.

Few details have been preserved regarding the whaling industry at the time of the Revolution. There is a record of bonds filed with the state treasurer in 1775 or '76 for the whaling schooner Juno, owned by Joseph Russell, Isaac Howland, Barnabas Russell, and Caleb Greene, all of Dartmouth. Tradition tells us that Captain Howland had two sloops out whaling at the commencement of the war. John Chaffee was the first refiner of oil in New Bedford, having stolen the art from an Englishman, it is claimed. He was employed at an enormous salary for those days by Joseph Russell and Isaac Howland, and worked in their candle-house on Center Street. Subsequently the two partners had some difficulty and dissolved, Mr. Russell retaining the old location, while Captain Howland erected a new plant on Commercial wharf. This was a long wooden building, a story and a half in height, occupied in the west end as a distillery and in the east end as a spermaceti candle works. It was the second candle-house in town. On or near its site has stood for many years a large granite block, occupied by firms of sail-makers, the Harts, and Briggs & Beckman, and remaining in possession of the Howland blood until 1918, when it was sold for the benefit of the heirs. It was owned by the Howland, Green and Robinson estates.

During the Revolution Captain Howland was regarded as having Tory tendencies, and at the time of the British raid on New Bedford in September,

1778, when considerable shipping was destroyed and many buildings burned, he invited the British commander, Major General Charles Grey and staff to share the hospitality of his splendid mansion. While the company were enjoying supper a messenger came running up Union Street from the water front with the announcement that the distillery had been set afire. This broke up what seemed destined to be a very pleasant little evening's party. General Grey had previously given orders that the distillery should be spared, and in his anger at the disregard of his wishes decreed punishment for several of the soldiers. Across the way from the Howland residence stood the home of Captain Moses Grinnell, master of a privateer that had inflicted some damage on English shipping. Having partaken freely of New England rum the British soldiers amused themselves by firing into the east end of the Grinnell house, from which the family had previously fled. Later the men broke into the rear of the dwelling, plundered it, and set it afire. A faithful negro woman, who had remained in the cellar, extinguished the flames.

The British raid was a severe blow to Captain Howland. His distill house and cooper shop were burned, and also three warehouses, together with considerable of his shipping, and he estimated his loss at \$6000. This, of course, meant vastly more at that time than the same sum would represent in this day.

The energy and determination which have distinguished the Howland strain, however, enabled Captain Isaac, partially at least, to recoup his losses.

He subsequently became owner of vessels in the merchant service, and engaged in the West Indies trade. An experience at the time of the ravages of the French cruisers in the last decade of the eighteenth century has been preserved in the traditions of the family of his nephew, Captain Weston Howland. The latter, in command of a vessel belonging to his uncle, sailed for the West Indies in company with a brig sent out by the same owner, loaded with merchandise to exchange for products of the islands. On the return passage both vessels were captured by a French man-of-war. Prize crews were put aboard both, and Captain Weston was requested to pilot them to the nearest French port. But the plucky New Bedfordite had other ideas. Learning that the prize master was fond of old Holland, he brought up a quantity from among the cargo. The Frenchman imbibed too freely, and the Yankees, overpowering the prize crew, headed for New Bedford, where they arrived safely, the other prize following, unconscious of its destination. The prize crews were delivered to the French consul at Boston.

It is a matter of record that about 1805, John James Audubon, the famous naturalist, was a passenger for France on the New Bedford brig *Hope*, owned by Isaac Howland & Son. This craft was forced by a leak to put into New Bedford for repairs, subsequently resuming its voyage.

Captain Isaac Howland died in New Bedford Aug. 2, 1811, aged eighty-five years. His will, which he made in 1808, named his three sons, Isaac, Jr., Humphrey, and Peleg, as executors and residuary legatees, sharing equally. To his wife Anna he gave

the life use of his homestead in New Bedford, with reversion to the sons; also a sufficiency of firewood annually, "one good cow" and its summer keep, and a ton of good hay every year, together with an annuity of one hundred dollars, all of these to be supplied by the sons. To his daughter Anna Russell he bequeathed \$1800, and to sons Humphrey and Peleg a tract of land on Clark's Neck. To the four children, "all my household goods, including my silver plate and printed books therewith, to be equally divided between them at the time their mother ceases being my widow." No appraisal of his holdings is to be found in the probate records. He had probably retired from the shipping business as early as 1807, for in that year he begins to describe himself in deeds as "yeoman," whereas he had previously used the designation of merchant.

Captain Howland married at Newport in 1750, Anna Wilbur, whose parents, Peleg and Anna (Anthony) Wilbur, came from Swansea, Mass. She was born June 24, 1728, and died Oct. 15, 1816, aged eighty-eight years. Her sister, Mary, widow of William Sherman, died in New Bedford July 7, 1811, aged ninety-one years.

Children of Isaac and Anna (Wilbur) Howland, born in Newport:

- i. MEHITABLE, b. 1751; d. before June 19, 1777; m. Dec. 9, 1772, Joseph, son of Caleb and Susanna (Gardner) Russell. No issue.
- ii. ANNA, b. 1753; d. Nov. 19, 1836; m. Feb. 20, 1772, Barnabas, son of Joseph and Judith (Howland) Russell, b. May 26, 1745; d. May 14, 1812.
- iii. ISAAC, b. 1755; d. Jan. 12, 1834; m. (1) Abigail Slocum; (2) Ruth Butts.

- iv. HUMPHREY, b. 1757; d. Oct. 23, 1812; m. Elizabeth Delano of Nantucket, b. 1759; d. Nov. 5, 1844. Six children.
- v. PRIZZ, b. about 1759; d. May 25, 1847; m. Oct. 27, 1787, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary Tucker, b. July 16, 1769; d. July 8, 1846. Five children.

Barnabas Russell, the husband of Anna Howland, was a nephew of Gideon Howland, and was long a merchant in New Bedford. This couple removed to Easton, N. Y., where they died. Mrs. Russell was the mother of sixteen children, and lived to be eighty-three years of age. Three of her daughters, the Misses Judith, Sally, and Lydia Russell, lived on Hawthorn Street, New Bedford, dying in 1881 and 1883, aged eighty-six, ninety-two, and eighty-six years, respectively.

Isaac Howland, Jr., (1755-1834), eminent whaling merchant and founder of a celebrated house, was a man of slight physique, weighing it is said, not more than ninety or one hundred pounds, but the fire of a strong determination burned within him. In his years of successful enterprise he was wont to tell that he found it the greatest hardship and toil to accumulate his first thousand dollars. After the Revolution a brisk trade sprang up with the West Indies, and the sailors coming into port wore silk stockings. Mr. Howland bought these stockings from the men at a moderate figure, washed and ironed them, and resold them at a good profit. Later he shared in the shipping interests of his father, and subsequently established the firm of Isaac Howland, Jr., & Co., one of the most prosperous ever engaged in the whaling industry in New Bedford,

and in fact, said to have been for a considerable time the most extensively engaged in the whale fishery of any concern in the world. The "company" at first was his son-in-law, Gideon Howland, Jr., son of Gideon of Round Hills, who married Isaac Howland's daughter Mehitabel, and other members were subsequently admitted.

The history of this remarkable house, extending over a period of more than half a century, covers the most interesting era in the whale fisheries. Many splendid vessels, under notable captains, were sent out over all the oceans of the globe. Wealth was "drawn up from the broad fields of the ocean with much toil and manifold dangers, with perils from the ice and fogs, and storms of frozen regions, and exposure and diseases under the hot burning sun of the equator." The skill of the merchant matched the hardy daring of the sailor not alone in the creation of individual fortunes, but in promoting a general prosperity for New Bedford that has never been effaced.

Mr. Howland and those associated with him constantly practiced the doctrine of preparedness. It has been said that the whaling industry was a gamble, sometimes seeming almost on a par with the margin system of speculation in the stock market, but the history of the Howland firm shows that in their case at least, this was far from the truth. The Howlands made certain, on sending forth their ships, that the vessels were staunch and sea-worthy, thoroughly fitted and equipped in all respects, commanded by captains of wisdom and experience who mingled daring and caution in pro-

portionate degrees, and manned by trusty and competent crews. In this way reverses, which are bound to befall all industries, were largely minimized, and success was attained through good judgment as much as through good luck. Indicative of the care given to every detail is a comprehensive letter of instructions to one of the masters sailing for the firm in the merchant service in the early days of the nineteenth century, when the depredations of the English and French, as an outgrowth of the Napoleonic wars, menaced neutral shipping until the end was reached only with the War of 1812. This letter, addressed to Captain Charles Hathaway, a nephew of Gideon Howland, Jr., is now in the possession of Miss Clara M. Perry, of Syracuse, N. Y., a grand-niece of Captain Hathaway, and reads as follows:

“NEW BEDFORD, 5 mo. 26, 1810.

“CHARLES HATHAWAY,

“Esteemed Friend: As agents and part owners of the ship Triton and cargo, we have given thee the following orders and instructions which thou wilt attend to during the present voyage. The owners having given thee the command of the ship and the consignment of the cargo, which being loaded thou wilt proceed with the first fair wind and make the best of thy way for Gottenburg. On thy arrival there thou wilt call on Low & Smith, merchants of that place, and deliver them one of the letters which we have handed thee (that is the letter first written), and after getting the best advice of them (as well as any other person on whom thou may think thou can rely) as to the state of the market at Gottenburg as well as at any other place, thou wilt then be able to determine whether it will be more for our interest to proceed for some other port.

“In this determination thou be very careful, for although the whole of the ship and cargo are bona fide the property of citizens of the United States of America, and

no foreigner having any interest, directly nor indirectly therein, and it being the produce of the United States and its fisheries, as thou wilt be able to substantiate by the invoice bills of lading and other documents, say consular, which we think will give thee an admittance into any port or place where neutral nations or people are allowed to trade, yet thou wilt observe that it is our wish thou would not run any great risk, and positive orders not to violate any law or order of any nation whatsoever. Therefore thou wilt get advice in this as well as the market and unless the prospect should appear better at some other place, thou sell the cargo at Gottenburg, in which case thou wilt call upon Low & Smith for assistance in doing the business, or rather it is our opinion that it will be best to consign the property over to them and allow them their customary commission, for we are of the opinion that eventually there will be no advantage (if practicable) by getting a merchant to do business for less than their regular custom, and give them the other letter.

"After the outward cargo shall be disposed of our next object is for thee to proceed with ship up the Baltic either to St. Petersburg or Riga and take a return cargo of hemp and iron on the owners' account. With these articles thou wilt load the ship, and should thou have any surplus funds, thou wilt lay it in duck, which will be the case should the cargo come to a good market. Thou must arrange the business before thou goes up the Baltic so that thou may have the funds at thy disposal and so placed that thou can draw for them. We shall not name any house to thee either at St. Petersburg or Riga, therefore thou wilt take the necessary precaution to get a good recommendation of one. Probably Low & Smith may do it, but no doubt thou wilt find some person at either those places that will give thee the necessary information. For cargo thou wilt take about sixty tons iron, one half old and the other new sables, and as much hemp as the ship will stow, which we wish to be of the best kind, well cleaned out shot. What money may then be remaining thou wilt lay out in duck, one half of the first quality, one quarter of the second quality, and the other quarter in heavy ravens duck.

"Should the proceeds of the outward cargo not be sufficient to load the ship with hemp and iron, should thou

be too late in the season, or cannot proceed with safety up the Baltic, then thou will take a return cargo from Gottenburg on the owners' account, which will be principally iron, but should thou meet with any price, or other goods that thou with the advice of Low & Smith think would answer in this country thou art at liberty to take them. We have annexed hereto a memorandum of such iron as will be suitable for this market, the proportions of which thou will attend to as near as thou conveniently can, and for the remainder thou may get such sorts as thou shall think will suit best, and after the ship shall be loaded and all expenses paid at Gottenburg, it is our direction and wish the remainder of the proceeds of the outward cargo should be remitted to Effingham Lawrence & Son of London, to be placed with them to our credit. At every place thou may go to we wish thee to leave nothing unsettled, if possible to close everything, unless thou should find it would detain the ship too long, for thou art sensible that dispatch is essentially necessary. Therefore we doubt not thou will use thy best endeavours to make the voyage as short as possible and at whatever place thou may take in thy return cargo thou will return directly for New Bedford.

"Notwithstanding what we have written, after thou hast gotten the best advice in thy power and duly weighed every circumstance, thou will exercise thy own judgment and act as thou shall think most for the interest of the concern, with which we doubt not we shall be satisfied.

"Remember to write us at all times by every opportunity, and be very particular in thy communications that we may know what thou art likely to do for us.

"With respect we are thy assured friends,

ISAAC HOWLAND, JUNE, & Co."

Russian iron, which Captain Hathaway was directed to purchase, was much esteemed in New Bedford at that time as of particular value in the manufacture of the harpoons and lances employed in whaling. It is fair to assume that the Triton had a prosperous voyage and returned safely. Two years later, under another master, she was among

the vessels destroyed by the British at the outbreak of the War of 1812. Subsequently the Howlands had a second Triton, built in Fairhaven.

For a number of years the firm carried on a store where it sold at wholesale and retail the various commodities which it imported from Europe and the West Indies, as well as domestic products. In the files of the New Bedford Weekly Mercury the firm was found to be a frequent advertiser during 1811, its announcements to the trading public being of the following nature:

"Isaac Howland, Jr., & Co. have for sale at their store, head of Howland's wharf, fresh Alexandria flour, corn, rye, and meal; beef, pork, cheese; tea, coffee, sugar, &c., &c. A quantity of clear boards. Also about 60 tons Swedes iron, assorted."

It is not definitely known when the firm first engaged in whaling. Starbuck's "History of the American Whale Fishery" in its marvelous compendium of statistics records no vessel sailing under the Howlands' flag earlier than 1815. In that year the ship Richmond went out under their management. On April 1, 1819, was started a set of books for the "new concern," of which the daybook is still in existence. This gives a list of the shares in vessels owned by Isaac and Gideon Howland as follows: Three-fourths of ship Triton, one-fourth of sloop Union, one-half of sloop Traveller, and three-eighths of brig Commodore Decatur. The sloops were evidently in the merchant service. Mention is also made that the Triton sailed on the first whaling voyage for her owners in November, 1818. There

was a third partner who entered this "new concern" in 1819, Thomas Mandell, of New Bedford, young and active, sound and conservative, who was destined to make his influence strongly felt. About 1833 Edward Mott Robinson came to New Bedford from Rhode Island, entered the firm, and married Mr. Howland's daughter Abby. He was the father of Mrs. Hetty H. R. Green. Of him it has been said that he "brought to the firm an eagerness and boldness in enterprise which greatly extended its operations." In subsequent years Sylvia Ann Howland, daughter of Gideon, Jr., was a partner. The counting-room of the firm was on Commercial Street.

More than thirty whaling craft went out from New Bedford under the Howlands' management down to 1862, in which year the firm began to wind up its affairs. These vessels, so far as known (and there probably were others), were as follows:

Adeline	Gypsy	Isaac Howland
America	Hibernia, 2d	Gideon Howland
Balaena	Logan	Bartholomew Gosnold
California	Mary	Charles W. Morgan
Catalpa	Mercury	Commodore Decatur
Citizen	Rapid	Eliza F. Mason
Contest	Richmond	George Washington
Dartmouth	Timoleon	Joseph Butler
Equator	Triton	Minerva Smyth
Gladiator	Waverly	New Bedford
		William Hamilton

The vessels of the Howland fleet usually brought in immense quantities of oil and whalebone. In 1837 the ship William Hamilton, Captain William Swain, arrived at New Bedford with 4060 barrels of sperm oil, having sent home from the Western



EDWARD MOTT ROBINSON

Islands on her passage out one hundred twenty-one barrels more, a total of 4181 barrels. The value of her catch was \$109,269. The story is told that when the ship sailed on this cruise, as she left the wharf, Gideon Howland, Jr., who in his younger years had followed the sea, placed his shoulder against the vessel and gave her a push, saying "I've sent her off." Her voyage proved a remarkable one. In 1842 the ship *America*, Captain Fisher, came in after a voyage of twenty-six months with four hundred barrels of sperm oil, 4484 of whale oil, and 45,000 pounds of bone, the entire cargo being worth \$66,478. In 1851 the firm bought in New York the ship *George Washington*, six hundred nine tons, originally built for a Liverpool packet, and much larger than the average whaler. She sailed under Captain Pardon C. Edwards, and returned in 1855, having sent home 50,420 pounds of whalebone, and taken in all 7000 barrels of whale and seventy-five of sperm oil—an extraordinary voyage. Going out again in the fall of 1855 she was burned by her crew at Talcahuano the following spring. Ship *Gladiator*, another former trans-Atlantic packet, purchased in New York, on her only voyage for the Howlands, 1850-1854, took 6200 barrels of whale oil and 95,000 pounds of bone.

Of course there is another side to the picture. Even the greatest skill and prudence could not always avert the loss of vessels. In June, 1851, ship *New Bedford* was wrecked on the Fox Islands, in the Pacific, and four of her crew were lost. Two years later the *Citizen*, on her maiden voyage for the Howlands, met with similar disaster, three

hundred miles north of East Cape. Six of the crew perished at the time and one died subsequently. On the Logan's voyage to the Pacific in 1846, John Francis, the third mate, was killed by a whale, and in 1855 this ship was lost, with four men. The casualty happened on Sandy Island reef, in the North Pacific, the survivors landing on the Fiji Islands after suffering much hardship. In January, 1856, that splendid money-maker, the William Hamilton was lost off the coast of Chili. The following fall, ship Rapid, a fine vessel of five hundred tons, built at Fairhaven that year, sailed for the North Pacific. Four years later she met with a series of reverses, being fired by her crew, struck on a sunken rock, ran into whaler Jeannette, and was finally condemned, all in 1860. Most of the foregoing vessels had demonstrated their earning capacity before disaster overtook them.

One of the most famous of the Howland fleet was the ship (subsequently bark) Triton. Built in 1818 she continued for more than three quarters of a century in the whaling service. In all she made nearly thirty voyages before being finally lost in the Arctic Ocean. In 1847 while cruising in the Pacific she was attacked by natives at Sydenham's Island, and after a bloody fight, the crew finally beat off the large horde of savages with their whaling guns, harpoons and lances. The Nantucket ships United States and Alabama arrived later and rescued Captain Thomas Spencer and the other survivors. Five of the Triton's crew were killed and seven wounded, while several of the natives also met death. The third mate, Elihu S. Brightman, killed three of

the attacking party single-handed. His prowess was rewarded, on his return to New Bedford, by the presentation of a costly gold watch by the managing owners. In 1865 the Triton was sold to J. & W. R. Wing, a leading firm of whaling merchants, and sailed for them until crushed by the ice in 1895.

Ship Isaac Howland was a worthy namesake of her owner. Sailing first in 1828 she made a total of eleven voyages with gratifying success. At one time she was dismasted in a gale off the Elizabeth Islands, just before reaching her home port. During the Civil War she was sold to Charles R. Tucker & Co., and was finally captured and burned by the Confederate cruiser Shenandoah, which wrought destruction on so many New Bedford whalers, in Behring Strait in June, 1865. At that time she was valued at \$55,000. Ship Gideon Howland made eight voyages between 1831 and 1862, when she was sold to New York for the merchant service. On one of her cruises, in January, 1845, her first mate, Isaac C. Howland, died at sea.

Ship Richmond made fourteen voyages for the Howlands. On her last cruise the second and third mates and nine men were lost, and she was finally condemned at the Bay of Islands in the summer of 1839. During a voyage to the North Pacific in 1855 the Eliza F. Mason was fired by her crew and considerably burned, but not destroyed. The Mary, about the same period, had one of her boats stove in while fast to a whale, and Captain Silas Cottle and one man were drowned, and the other four occupants of the boat were picked up the next day. In 1856 the Bartholomew Gosnold lost four men

while the ship was fast to a whale. When the America went into the North Pacific in 1857 she carried a steam whaleboat as an experiment, but it was not used. She was sold in 1862 to become one of the "Stone fleet," sunk off the harbors of Charleston and Savannah to prevent blockade running in the Civil War. The Gypsy and the Waverly met their fate in 1865, being sunk in Behring Strait by the Shenandoah. The loss on the former was placed at about \$30,000. Bark Catalpa made but two voyages for the Howland firm. She subsequently gained fame, under Captain George S. Anthony, for the rescue of the Fenian prisoners in Australia.

Ship Charles W. Morgan, built in 1841 as the namesake of her owner, is still afloat, and is regarded as the oldest whaling vessel in the world, as well as one of the most fortunate in her voyages. In 1849 she was owned by Edward Mott Robinson, and later made two voyages for Isaac Howland, Jr., & Co. In the fall of 1917 she returned to New Bedford with a \$35,000 cargo from a voyage of fourteen months to Desolation Island, where she killed enough sea elephants to make 1018 barrels of oil. This ocean-going veteran has never been ashore, and is noted for her avoidance of disasters in her thirty-five cruises all over the world.

While Isaac Howland, Jr.'s business energies were naturally centered in his firm, he was interested also in other enterprises. He was one of the founders and a director of New Bedford's first banking institution, the New Bedford Commercial Bank, incorporated in 1803, and also the Bedford Com-

mercial Insurance Co. (originally the Bedford Marine Insurance Co.), of which it was an outgrowth. The insurance company was established to meet the needs of the times for protection against maritime losses, and the bank which should finance it was a natural sequence. In his personal capacity Mr. Howland was a large money lender. When the First Aqueduct Association was formed, to provide New Bedford with a water supply, he was one of the committee appointed by his fellow proprietors who in 1805 purchased of Abraham Russell a quarter of an acre of land for a reservoir location—they called it a fountain in the deed—at the corner of Walnut and Sixth Streets.

Mr. Howland lived in a large three-storied mansion at the southwest corner of Water and School Streets, which was torn down about 1904. He purchased this for \$4000 in 1804 of his son-in-law, Gideon Howland, Jr., who had acquired the property prior to his marriage in 1795.* Governor Henry H. Crapo of Michigan, a native of Dartmouth and much interested in its history, who in 1840 prepared an article on the British raid in the Revolution, is authority for the statement that the house was occupied at the time of the invasion by Thomas Hathaway, who built it. Subsequently it was let for a rendezvous, and officers of the sloop Providence and other armed vessels, when in port, were quartered in a part of this house. Henry B. Worth, a New Bedford historian, is inclined to believe,

*Isaac Howland, Jr., previously lived in a dwelling at the northeast corner of Bethel and Union Streets, "Johnnycake Hill," which is still standing.

however, basing his views on the style of architecture, that the Hathaway house of Revolutionary days was torn down, and replaced about 1795 by the Howland mansion. In later years it was generally known as the Gideon Howland house.

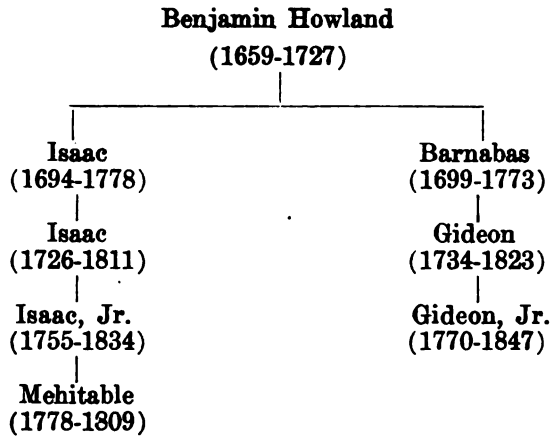
Isaac Howland, Jr., was twice married, first, May 1, 1777, to Abigail, daughter of Giles and Sylvia (Russell) Slocum of Dartmouth, who was born Oct. 4, 1757. Her elder sister Catherine married a Gideon Howland, a second cousin of Gideon Howland of Round Hills, who removed to Seneca, N. Y., and whose descendants eventually fell into the very natural error of supposing themselves among the latter Gideon's posterity. Mrs. Abigail Howland died Aug. 27, 1814, and on Jan. 20, 1820, Mr. Howland married Ruth, daughter of Abraham and Lucy Butts of Dartmouth, born April, 1783, died Dec. 9, 1865. There were four children, two of whom married sons of Gideon Howland of Round Hills:

- i. MEHITABLE, b. 1778; d. July 7, 1809; m. Nov. 29, 1798, Gideon Howland, Jr.
- ii. PHEBE, b. —; d. before 1826; m. April 4, 1799, Samuel Smith.
- iii. SYLVIA, b. —; d. Jan. 19, 1802; m. June 20, 1800, John H. Howland.

By second marriage:

- iv. ISAAC, b. April 11, 1821; d. March 17, 1822.

The relationship of Mehitable Howland and her husband Gideon is made clear by means of a little diagram. She was his second cousin, once removed:



The death of Isaac Howland, Jr., occurred on Jan. 12, 1834, his demise being recorded briefly in the next ensuing issue of the New Bedford Weekly Mercury as follows:

“In this town on Sunday evening last, from a stroke of palsy, Mr. Isaac Howland, an eminent and successful merchant, aged 78 years.”

Outliving all his children, Mr. Howland's only surviving heirs were his widow and two grandchildren, the daughters of Gideon Howland, Jr. In his will, executed in 1826, he bequeathed to the widow sixty shares of stock in the Bedford Commercial Bank, five shares in the Bedford Commercial Insurance Company, one-half his household furniture, and the life use of his dwelling, the latter to pass after her death to testator's granddaughter, Sylvia Ann Howland. The residue was left to the granddaughters, Sylvia Ann and Abby, wife of Edward Mott Robinson. The inventory showed per-

sonal estate of \$63,097.26 and real estate of \$38,750, and the executor's account later placed the value of the share in the whaling firm at \$169,573.60. Among the personal property were included bank and insurance company stocks, and considerable sums of money loaned on notes well secured. The disposition of the entire fortune, as disclosed in the accounting of the executor, Gideon Howland, Jr., was as follows :

Paid to widow :	
Under the will,	\$6,683.63
By order of heirs-at-law,	3,500.00
	<hr/>
	\$10,183.63
Paid Sylvia Ann Howland,	\$130,512.31
Paid Edward Mott Robinson representing his wife's interest under an agreement,	90,512.32
Paid Thomas Mandell, trustee for Abby S. Robinson,	40,000.00
Paid bills and expenses,	318.95
	<hr/>
Total	\$271,527.21

The share of Sylvia Ann Howland was placed to her credit on the books of the whaling firm. Some years later she purchased of her grandfather's widow the life interest in the old homestead, and Mrs. Howland went to live in Dartmouth. At her death she bequeathed her inheritance from her husband's estate to members of the Butts family. A grand-niece still surviving is Mrs. Augustus S. Russell of New Bedford, to whom the writer is indebted for the use of photographs of Mrs. Robinson and Sylvia Ann Howland. Gideon Howland, Jr., and his daughter Sylvia continued to reside in the Water Street mansion until his death in 1847.



ABBY S. (HOWLAND) ROBINSON

Subsequently Miss Howland purchased a residence on Eighth Street, at the corner of William, where she made her home.

The whaling firm continued under the capable management of Gideon Howland, Jr., and Messrs. Robinson and Mandell. Among their employes was Abner H. Davis, a native of Dartmouth, for many years their outside clerk or superintendent, who also had a part ownership in various vessels on his own account. In 1861, a year after the death of his wife Abby, Edward Mott Robinson withdrew from the Howland firm, and joined that of William T. Coleman & Co., a large shipping house in New York City, where he greatly augmented his very considerable fortune. The following year Mr. Davis became outside superintendent for this concern, and after the death of Mr. Robinson in 1865*, together with Henry A. Barling, a fellow employe, formed the partnership of Barling & Davis, commission merchants. They were two of the executors of Mr. Robinson's will. Mr. Davis subsequently retired and returned to Dartmouth, where he purchased an extensive farm at the corner of Slocum Road and Allen Street, now in the possession of Charles S. Kelley of New Bedford, a descendant of Gideon Howland. This farm was called by the older inhabitants the Pero place, from the Christian name of a manumitted slave who once resided there. His surname was Howland, and it is said he was once owned by Isaac Howland.

Gideon Howland, Jr., was popularly known among

*See genealogical record for biographical sketch of Mr. Robinson.

his fellow townsmen as "Uncle Gid." The late Rev. Dr. Alexander McKenzie, recalling him as an old man and tall, said that the children had a tradition that if any boy could catch him with his shoes untied and tie them for him, he would give the boy five cents; but failed to add whether any of the lads succeeded in this achievement. It is recorded that the first piano ever brought to New Bedford was for Mr. Howland, but with his Quaker traditions he was so shocked at his own temerity that he had the instrument brought to his house in the night-time and smuggled into the third story. There on one Sunday, while the elders were at meeting, his only grandchild, Hetty Robinson, and three of her girl friends, enjoyed some hilarious piano music, greatly to the consternation of Mrs. Robinson, who surprised them on her return and broke up the party without ceremony.

Mr. Howland was a director in the early Bedford bank, and was one of the original stockholders in the Wamsutta Mills, founded by his nephew, Joseph Grinnell. He died Sept. 2, 1847, aged seventy-seven years. His will contained the following bequests:

To nephew Gideon Howland, \$1000; to nephews Edward W., Gilbert, Jr., and William Howland, \$500 each; to nieces Rhoda and Lydia Howland, and Sylvia, wife of Benjamin D. Almy, \$500 each; to Gideon H. Smith of Dartmouth, \$500; to his brother Joseph, life use of the Stephen Howland farm in Dartmouth and the livestock thereon, the farm to pass eventually to Joseph's children; to his daughter Sylvia Ann Howland his share in certain real estate on Water Street and also on School Street;

to his daughter Abby Robinson one-fourth of the ship Balance and appurtenances; to Ruth Howland (widow of Isaac) and to Sylvia Ann Howland, equally, his furniture, horses, and livestock; and all the rest and residue to his two daughters. No mention was made of his granddaughter, Hetty. Testator named his partner, Thomas Mandell, as executor of the will.

Mr. Howland's real estate holdings were appraised at \$66,416.67, including the Round Hills farm of one hundred acres, \$4500, and the Stephen Howland farm adjoining, seventy-five acres, \$2500; and his personal property was placed at \$104,802.43, not including his share in the firm of I. Howland, Jr., & Co., "value unknown." It is generally supposed that the entire estate reached the very handsome total of \$800,000. The executor transferred one-half of the interest in the whaling firm to Edward Mott Robinson and the other half to Sylvia Ann Howland.

CHAPTER IV

A FAMOUS WILL

The New Bedford of the period in which the great Howland firm flourished was a city of quaint charm. "Nowhere in all America will you find more patrician-like houses, parks and gardens more opulent," wrote Herman Melville, author of the oft-quoted whaling classic, "Moby Dick." "All these brave houses and flowery gardens came from the Atlantic, Pacific and Indian Oceans. One and all they were harpooned and dragged up hither from the bottom of the sea. In summer time the town is sweet to see; full of fine maples,—long avenues of green and gold. And in April, high in air, the beautiful and bountiful horse-chestnuts, candelabra-wise, proffer the passer-by their tapering upright cones of congregated blossoms. And the women of New Bedford, they bloom like their own red roses. But roses only bloom in summer; whereas the fine carnation of their cheeks is perennial as sunlight in the seventh heavens."

Bedford village, in the early days of the firm, in 1810, numbered about 5600 inhabitants, and somewhat less than three times as many when a city charter was secured in 1847. At the outbreak of the Civil War the population had increased to upwards of 22,000, this being the high-water mark of

the whaling era, and before cotton manufacturing became the chief industry. "We were nothing if not maritime, in New Bedford," wrote Charles Taber Congdon in his "Reminiscences of a Journalist." "We were a town of tars. Bluff whaling-skippers were a large and extremely respectable part of our population. The town was anti-slavery from the start, being full of Quakers. I shall always esteem it a privilege that I knew something of Quakerism while it yet retained much of its primitive quaintness and simplicity." Nathaniel Parker Willis, who married a great-granddaughter of Gideon Howland, describing New Bedford of the fifties in his "Hurrygraphs," said: "Luxurious as the town is now, and few and far between as are the lead-colored bonnets and drab cutaway coats, there is a strong tincture of Quaker precision and simplicity in the manners of the wealthier class in New Bedford, and among the nautical class it mixes up very curiously with the tarpaulin carelessness and ease." We may add that whaling merchants created their fortunes without the aid of stenographers, adding machines, or telephones.

At the time of her death in 1865, Sylvia Ann Howland, a Quakeress of quiet life and simple habits, was the wealthiest resident of New Bedford. She divided her time between her well-kept mansion on Eighth Street and the Round Hills farm, which she retained as her summer home. Following the death of her father, her business affairs were managed by her trusted friend, Thomas Mandell, one of the partners in the Howland firm. Almost from birth she had not been strong, and the latter part of her

life was a long period of invalidism, passed with the ministrations of care-takers and nurses. It was frequently necessary to administer opiates to relieve her suffering. At times she had to be wheeled from room to room. Dr. William A. Gordon, whose residence was close at hand, was the family physician.

Miss Howland was very fond of reading, and took much enjoyment in works of travel. A great many books were read to her by her attendants. Bayard Taylor was one of her favorites, and other authors whom she liked were Frederika Bremer and Mrs. Stowe. The discovery has been made within a few years that on at least one occasion she tried her hand at writing verse. The following lines in an old autograph album, brought to light by an enterprising collector, were secured by the New Bedford Free Public Library, and suitably framed, have been given a place on its walls:

TO ESTHER.

In your Album I desery a page
On which no pen has left its trace;
I will endeavor to portray
A wish that may not be erased.

May much happiness attend you,
And the love of God may you implore;
May His blessings rest upon you,
And His name may you adore.

Composed by

Dec. 4, 1845.

SYLVIA ANN HOWLAND.

She always signed in full as "Sylvia Ann Howland," Sylvia being a not uncommon name among the numerous branches of the Howland family. The



RESIDENCE OF SYLVIA ANN HOWLAND

It faced Eighth Street, New Bedford, being set well back, with a lawn in front. After Miss Howland's death a house was placed on the lawn. The mansion was torn down several years ago. Photograph reproduced through the courtesy of Benjamin Baker of New Bedford.

first to bear it, so far as known, was her great-aunt, Mrs. Jonathan Smith, sister of her grandfather Gideon, and her middle name was that of her great-grandmother on the other side of the house, wife of Captain Isaac Howland. Both of these ladies were living, at a great age, at the time of her birth in 1806. Miss Howland was very fond of the venerable Mrs. Ruth Howland, her grandfather Isaac's second wife, and occasionally invited her to come in from Dartmouth for a visit of several weeks.

In 1860 Miss Howland's only sister, Mrs. Abby S. Robinson, died, and subsequently Edward Mott Robinson removed to New York and engaged in business. Her only niece, Hetty Howland Robinson, remained in New Bedford for a time, and was the invalid's chief companion, but in 1863 went to live with her father in New York. An only child, the only niece of Sylvia Ann Howland, only granddaughter of Gideon Howland, Jr., and only great-granddaughter of Isaac Howland, Jr., she was the only person in the fourth generation of the family, and heir-at-law to them all, as well as to her father.

A portion of Mrs. Robinson's inheritance from her grandfather, Isaac Howland, Jr., in 1834, amounting to \$40,000, had been given by a joint deed of herself and husband to Mr. Mandell, to be held in trust for the benefit of Mrs. Robinson. Upon her death much doubt was entertained to whom the property should be conveyed. The question was submitted to Hon. B. F. Thomas of Boston, and was thought by him to be one of great difficulty, but it was finally decided that the realty should go to the daughter, the personalty to the husband.

The parties acquiesced in this decision and gave a release to the trustee who conveyed the property under it. But as the personalty now amounted to \$120,000 and the realty \$8000, some feeling was created in the hearts of the daughter and her aunt, Miss Howland. It was thought by them that this money should have followed the Howland blood. In 1862 Miss Hetty's possessions were a house valued at \$8000, some \$20,000 in stocks, a present from her aunt, and a reversionary right to certain real estate held by her father as a tenant by curtesy, but she was presumptively to succeed to the five millions of her father and the two millions of her aunt.

Among the practicing attorneys in New Bedford at this period was William W. Crapo, a man of brilliant attainments and high character, who had served in the state Legislature, and was at the time the city solicitor. He enjoyed the fullest confidence of Mr. Robinson, Miss Hetty, and Miss Howland, for whom he often acted in a legal capacity. One Saturday morning, on a week-end trip to New Bedford from New York, Mr. Robinson entered Mr. Crapo's office and asked abruptly, "How much do you make in your practice?" Mr. Crapo did not care to divulge his private affairs, and Mr. Robinson went out. A week later he returned and said: "Mr. Crapo, I cannot blame you for not answering my question the other day. But I had an object in view. My business is prospering, and I am worth a great deal of money. Now, I am thinking of starting a private bank, and will pay you a large salary to come to New York and take charge of it. Remember that I have a daughter, and after I am

gone, I want her interests well cared for. You are just the man to do it." Mr. Crapo considered the proposition, but decided he did not wish to leave New Bedford. The years went by, and subsequently it fell to Mr. Crapo to care for certain of Miss Hetty's interests and to play a large part in the handling of Sylvia Ann Howland's residuary estate.

Mr. Robinson died in New York on June 14, 1865. His will bequeathed to his daughter about a million dollars outright, and the remainder, excepting small legacies, amounting to nearly five millions, to trustees, to pay the income to the daughter during her life and upon her death to pay the principal to her issue, in such shares as the daughter should direct by will, and giving his daughter, if she should leave no issue, a power of appointment as to all the property excepting \$400,000, and should she not exercise such power, bequeathing the property to her lawful heirs. Within three weeks, on Sunday, July 2, Sylvia Ann Howland died at her home in New Bedford, at the age of fifty-nine. The New Bedford Standard, in its obituary notice, spoke of her as the city's wealthiest inhabitant, and said that her income for the year preceding had been nearly \$200,000.

Miss Robinson was in New York at the time of her aunt's death. Immediately on her return to New Bedford, she called at Mr. Crapo's residence, and confided to him her suspicions that Miss Howland had been unduly influenced to make a will which would divert a large part of the fortune from her (Miss Hetty), and she desired to retain his services in the event of a contest. In due course the

will was offered for probate. It was executed Sept. 1, 1863, and there was a codicil made Nov. 28, 1864. The fortune was estimated at \$2,025,000, about half of which was disposed of in personal legacies and public and charitable bequests, and the income of the other half went to Miss Hetty. Thomas Mandell was designated as executor, and Edward D. Mandell, George Howland, Jr., and Dr. William A. Gordon as trustees to have charge of the various trusts created. A summary of the provisions of the will is as follows:

To the city of New Bedford, \$100,000, "for the introduction of water into the city; or for the encouragement otherwise and more general introduction into the city of heavy manufactures, which require the use of steam. I give this legacy to my city because I believe that its prosperity depends much upon the establishment and encouragement of manufactures within the city."

Also to the city of New Bedford, \$100,000, "the income therefrom to be expended and used for the promotion and support within the city of liberal education, and for the enlargement from time to time of our Free Public Library."

To the New Bedford Orphans' Home, \$20,000.

The sum of \$50,000 in trust for the benefit of the poor, aged and infirm females of the city of New Bedford.

To the trustees (by codicil), \$20,000, to be held until a corporation shall be organized as a National Sailors' Home, and then paid to such corporation.

To Thomas Mandell, \$200,000.

To Edward Mott Robinson, \$100,000.

To each of the three trustees, \$50,000, in addition to their compensation as trustees.

To each of the following, \$20,000; Elizabeth A. Wood, Gilbert Howland, Gideon K. Howland, Sarah M. Howland, and Hetty Hussey.

To Benjamin Irish, clerk for Isaac Howland, Jr., & Co., \$15,000.

To each of the following, \$10,000: Hannah McCoughtry, Hepsa H. Sherman, Sylvia H. Almy, Phebe H. Allen, Hetty Ricketson, Sarah Eppendorff, Lydia Congdon, Rhoda Taber, Sally Howland, and Sylvia G. Howland, wife of George Howland, Jr.

To each of the following, \$5000: Martha Howland, Lydia T. Howland, Electa Montague, her nurse, Samuel Allen Sisson, Rebecca Thornton and Virginia Gerrish.

To Fally B. Brownell, her housekeeper, \$4000.

To Nancy Sisson, \$3000.

To Roan Sisson, \$2000.

To Luthan Mosher, \$100.

Trusts for individuals, the principal, after deaths of beneficiaries, to pass to their families, as follows: Frederick Brownell, "who works for me," \$10,000; Pardon Gray, a stablekeeper and coachman for testatrix, \$10,000; Keziah Price, daughter of the late Charles Russell, \$10,000; Sarah Ann Thornton, daughter of Rebecca Thornton, \$5000, and after her to her mother, Eliza H. Brown, \$3000.

The twelfth clause of the will, providing that the residue of the estate should follow the Howland blood, and destined to become famous in the ensuing half century, read as follows:

"Twelfth Clause: All the rest, residue and remainder of my estate and property, real, personal and mixed, wheresoever the same may be, however invested, in whatever consisting, howsoever described or wherever situate, I give, devise and bequeath to the aforesaid Edward D. Mandell, George Howland, Jr., and William A. Gordon, their heirs and assigns, in trust for the uses and purposes herein set forth. And I direct and empower the said Trustees and their successors in said office to manage and improve the whole of said estate and to sell and convey any portions thereof, whether real or personal, and to invest and re-invest the principal thereof, and so to care for and conduct the same as in their judgment shall be best for the interest of all concerned. And from the rents, profits and income from the said property, I direct them to pay all taxes, expenses, charges and commissions of whatever name or nature that shall be assessed upon or

arise from or grow out of the said Residuary Estate, or the management, care or disposition thereof, and the balance of said rents, profits and income shall be deemed to be the net income from the said estate; and I direct the said Trustees to pay the said net income from time to time to my niece, Hetty H. Robinson, the daughter of my sister, Abby S. Robinson, during the life of said Hetty H. Robinson. I wish said Trustees to make said payments when and as often as it may in their judgment be convenient for them so to do. And in the management, disposition and sale of said property, and in the investments from time to time to be made, it is my will that the said Trustees shall exercise their own judgment, and shall act and do in all respects what shall be deemed by them to be for the interest of all parties concerned in said estate. And upon the decease of the said Hetty H. Robinson, I direct and order the said Trustees and their successors in said office to pay over, distribute and divide the whole of said Residuary Estate to and among all the lineal descendants then living of my grandfather, Gideon Howland, and if all the lineal descendants aforesaid then living are in the same degree of kindred to the said Gideon Howland, they shall share the said Estate equally and shall be paid in equal shares,—otherwise they shall take according to the right of representation, and the said Trustees shall pay them respectively such portions as shall according to the right of representation belong to them.”

The thirteenth clause directed “that the trustees shall be held responsible for their diligence and fidelity and integrity, but not otherwise, nor for any losses sustained without their negligence or fault.” The trustees were empowered to fill vacancies in their number, with confirmation by the Court if required or deemed advisable, and it was requested that they and the executor should not be required to furnish sureties on their bonds. The witnesses to the will were Thomas D. Eliot, Dr. Jacob Bigelow, and Simpson Hart. The provisions of the codicil were:

The bequest to Edward Mott Robinson was revoked.

Trusts were created for: Sally Russell, \$10,000; Lydia Russell, \$2500; and Judith Russell, \$2500, the principal to pass at their deaths to the Orphans' Home.

To Dr. William A. Gordon, \$50,000 additional.

To Maria Gordon, his wife, \$10,000, or in event of her death before that of testatrix, to her daughters.

To the daughters of Maria Gordon, \$5000, to be divided equally between them.

The trustees were recommended to consult Hon. Thomas D. Eliot as their counsellor.

The witnesses to the codicil were Judge John M. Williams of Taunton, Dr. Jacob Bigelow, and William C. Taber. Dr. Bigelow was an eminent practitioner of Boston, whose presence as a witness was due to the suggestion of the Hon. Thomas Dawes Eliot, who drew the will. The codicil was drafted by Judge Williams, formerly chief justice of the Court of Common Pleas, and father-in-law of Dr. Gordon. A number of those receiving personal legacies were cousins of the testatrix.

Mr. Eliot was one of the most distinguished practitioners of the New Bedford bar. At the period of which we are writing he was a member of Congress, to which he was accorded frequent re-elections by the people of his district. For legal acumen and capacity he enjoyed a high reputation, and was counsel in many of the notable cases of the day. An earnest member of the Unitarian Church, he served as superintendent of its Sunday school.

There was the keenest interest in New Bedford over the provisions of Miss Howland's will, and it was speedily rumored that Miss Robinson would enter a contest. In those days newspapers apparently seldom published the contents of wills, but the

New Bedford Mercury boldly decided upon a "scoop," and one morning printed the Howland will in full, but not without the following apologetic explanation: "The will, which for some time to come must be a topic of discussion—we hope always courteous and temperate—we publish in full, this morning. We do this because its contents are already widely known, and it is well, we think, that the public, who cannot but take an interest in it, should know accurately what its provisions are."

The hearing on the question of admitting the will to probate was held before Judge Edmund H. Bennett in the Probate Court in New Bedford late in August, and it attracted a large and deeply interested gathering of the town folk. Mr. Eliot, attorney for the deceased, was the first to give his testimony. He said the will was signed on the evening of Tuesday, Sept. 1, 1863, in Miss Howland's chamber at the Round Hills farm. She was propped up in bed and listened carefully as Mr. Eliot read the will to her, assenting to its various provisions, and occasionally correcting names he mispronounced. He read slowly and distinctly, and felt that she fully understood everything. A board had been prepared on which to lay the will, and Miss Howland signed with a pen which she had by her, affixing her signature without assistance. Then, at Mr. Eliot's request, she signed each sheet of the document separately, and the witnesses also signed. Mr. Eliot said he had suggested some prominent physician as a witness, and for that purpose Dr. Jacob Bigelow came on from Boston.

On cross-examination Mr. Eliot said he drew the

will in accordance with directions from Dr. William A. Gordon from memoranda which Dr. Gordon had made. Testatrix desired what was said and done in relation to the instrument to be kept secret as she did not want Mr. Robinson or Hetty to know what she was doing. This was the fourth will Mr. Eliot had made for Miss Howland during a period of several years. He arrived at Round Hills the night the document was executed a little after nine o'clock. Miss Howland's condition did not require any hurry in the matter, and Dr. Gordon said nothing about any hurry. No reason was given why the will was not executed in the daytime. Mr. Eliot had no doubt as to the soundness of mind of testatrix.

Dr. Jacob Bigelow, who had previously been called in consultation by Dr. Gordon as to Miss Howland's condition, told of the execution and witnessing of the will. Miss Howland's mind was clear and her memory accurate. He also saw her sign the codicil at her house in New Bedford. That, likewise, was in the evening.

Further testimony was given by the other witnesses of the will, and codicil, Judge Williams and Messrs. Hart and Taber.

Dr. Gordon testified at great length, first telling of his professional visits to Miss Howland. In August, 1863, she first broached to him the matter of a will, saying she desired to leave some of her money to relatives, and to friends who had been good to her, and especially desired to provide a fund for the benefit of aged and infirm women. She said she preferred not to make a will if she could avoid it, on account of Hetty, declaring "I have been obliged to

promise her that I would not make a will without letting her know it." Dr. Gordon suggested that she might secure a sum of money from Mr. Mandell, who looked after her affairs, and place it in the hands of trustees to be used after her death. Miss Howland acquiesced, asking Dr. Gordon to see Mr. Mandell, and to secure from Mrs. Lydia Congdon a list of the cousins and relatives whom she desired to remember. Mr. Mandell said he could not pay out a large sum without the knowledge of Mr. Robinson and others, and advised that a will be made, also giving Dr. Gordon an inventory of Miss Howland's property. She finally decided to make the will. Dr. Gordon produced in court the memorandum book in which all her requests were noted. In the case of the first beneficiary, a cousin, she asked his advice as to the amount of the bequest, but the physician replied that he did not wish to influence her, that she must decide for herself. She accordingly fixed all the amounts. Her bequests to Dr. Gordon and family were voluntarily suggested by her, and she also requested him to be one of the trustees, a choice subsequently approved by Mr. Mandell. A substantial bequest was fixed upon for Edward Mott Robinson, in the hope that he would not contest the will.

At one point Miss Howland asked how much the bequests amounted to. "I told her \$727,000," testified Dr. Gordon. "She then directed that the income of the residue should be given to Hetty during her life, and the principal, at her decease, to the descendants of her grandfather, Gideon Howland. I suggested, 'If Hetty die without issue?' but she said 'No.' " Later the bequests for the city of New

Bedford were added. On learning that the legacies totalled \$927,000 she said, "Let it remain, that leaves more than a million for Hetty, and that is enough."

Judge Bennett admitted the will to probate, and an appeal to the Supreme Judicial Court was entered by Miss Hetty on the ground that the testatrix was incompetent to make a will by reason of mental and bodily weakness and infirmity, and that she was unduly influenced by those about her. The appeal was shortly after withdrawn, and the decree of the Probate Court was affirmed by the Supreme Judicial Court at the November term, 1865. The next month Miss Robinson filed in the United States Circuit Court for the district of Massachusetts, she being then a citizen of New York, a bill of complaint against the executors and trustees, which initiated litigation that extended over several years, and became a celebrated case in legal history.

The bill made, in brief, the allegations that the complainant had been educated by her aunt, who had long stood to her in place of her mother, and that her aunt, being at variance with her father, and being desirous that no property from the Howland stock should come to him, had requested her to make a will excluding her father from inheriting her property, and had agreed to do likewise; that thereupon she and her aunt had made mutual wills excluding her father from such inheritance and had exchanged them and that it was agreed between them that neither should make any other will without notifying the other and returning the other's will; that this had never been done and that the complainant had no knowledge that her aunt had ever made an-

other will until after her death. The prayer of the bill was for the specific performance of this agreement, and that the executor should hold her aunt's property in trust for her and should be ordered to convey it to her. The date of the aunt's will submitted by Miss Hetty was Jan. 11, 1862.

The answer of the executor of the will of 1863 and the other respondents was quite long, and alleged a great many matters in defence, setting forth among them that, generally speaking, such an agreement regarding mutual wills as described by complainant was void, and could not be enforced in equity. It is not the province of the present work to enter into all the ramifications of this case. The trial yielded a thousand pages of printed evidence, in the form of depositions, and the arguments, which occupied a week in their delivery, have been published in a thick volume. An extended monograph in the *American Law Review* tells the story of the suit fully in its various phases. The extraordinary conflict of expert testimony, which was a feature of the hearing, demonstrated how clearly scientific opinions may differ. To the list of experts Harvard College contributed three of its most distinguished names: Professor Benjamin Peirce, celebrated mathematician; Professor Louis Agassiz, eminent naturalist, and Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes, the learned physician, famed in poetry and science. One of the solemn utterances of Professor Peirce, on a purely theoretical matter, might appeal after the lapse of years to a person possessed of a sense of humor. He deduced from mathematical calculations as to the chances of coincidence that a certain happening would occur only



HETTY H. ROBINSON

once in 2666 millions of millions of millions of times. "This number," he was thoughtful enough to add, "far transcends human experience. So vast an improbability is practically an impossibility. Such evanescent shadows of probability cannot belong to actual life. They are unimaginably less than those least things which the law cares not for."

But neither court nor jury was to pronounce upon the interesting conflict of expert opinion, nor upon the various important matters of law and fact involved in the case. The Massachusetts law provides that parties in civil actions shall be admitted as competent witnesses for themselves or any other party, except that when one of the original parties to the contract is dead, or when an executor is a party, the other party shall not be admitted to testify in his own favor. An act of Congress provided that such a party may testify if called by the other party or if required to do so by the court. In this case the defendant did not call Miss Hetty, and the judge did not require her to testify. Justice Nathan Clifford therefore decided that the testimony given by the complainant as to transactions between herself and her aunt, which had been taken *de bene esse*, was not admissible under the law, and that apart from such testimony, there was no sufficient evidence of the contract to make mutual wills. Hence in 1870, the bill in equity was dismissed, and the will of 1863 remains the will of Sylvia Ann Howland. During the pendency of the action Miss Robinson had married Edward H. Green of New York, to whom she became engaged in 1865.*

*See genealogical record for biographical sketches of Mr. and Mrs. Green.

The attorneys in the case comprised a remarkable array of legal talent, Sidney Bartlett, B. R. Curtis, F. C. Loring, D. Thaxter, Former Governor John H. Clifford, William W. Crapo, and Francis Bartlett for Miss Robinson; and Hon. B. F. Thomas, who had but recently resigned from the Massachusetts Supreme bench, Thomas D. Eliot and Thomas M. Stetson for the executor of the 1863 will. More than \$150,000 was expended by both sides in costs and counsel fees.

It was not until 1872 that it was possible for executor and trustees to begin to carry out the provisions of Miss Howland's will. Mrs. Green in the meantime had entered into an agreement with the executor that all legacies should be paid with interest at six per cent thereon from the date of Miss Howland's death, but she subsequently claimed that the executor should withhold from each legacy the tax attributable to it, or else pay the taxes from the capital of the residuary estate, and not from the income thereof. The executor asked the instructions of the Court, and after the sitting of the October term of the Supreme Judicial Court in 1871 a decision was given that the legacies should be paid in full, with interest, and without any deductions for taxes, and that the taxes should be chargeable to the capital and not to the income of the trust fund. In these proceedings, George Marston, William W. Crapo, and Charles W. Clifford appeared for Mrs. Green and her husband, and Thomas M. Stetson for the other legatees and ultimate beneficiaries. The first accounting of the residuary estate filed by the trustees in 1872 showed security holdings aggre-

gating \$1,272,754.70, together with certain real estate, appraised by the original inventory filed in 1866 at \$77,330, the total being \$1,350,084.70. The income turned over to Mrs. Green by the trustees averaged in the neighborhood of \$65,000 a year.

A large marble tablet that "commemorates the enlightened liberality of Sylvia Ann Howland," particularly in "extending to the children and youth of the city the means of a wider and more generous culture," placed in the Free Public Library of New Bedford, helps to perpetuate the memory of Miss Howland's beneficence. In rooms above, her portrait and bust look down from the walls. The fund for the promotion of liberal education is universally familiar to New Bedford, being divided, for the purchase of books, pictures and the like, between the Library and the public schools. In the early nineties a new schoolhouse of red brick erected in the center of the city was formally named the Sylvia Ann Howland school. A quiet but very helpful charity, carefully administered by the trustees and to remain in perpetuo, has been provided by the bequest for the benefit of aged and infirm ladies of New Bedford.

All of the trustees of the Howland estate have been men of high standing. Five of the eight who have served have been citizens of New Bedford. Of the original appointees Edward D. Mandell, who was also one of the executors of the will of Edward Mott Robinson, was the son of Thomas Mandell. He was born Oct. 28, 1821 and died Dec. 16, 1897. For many years he was a whaling merchant, first in partnership with Charles R. Tucker, later with John F. Tucker, and finally for himself until 1894. He was

a director in various New Bedford corporations, and was much esteemed for his keen financial judgment, prudence, and integrity.

Hon. George Howland, Jr., born Oct. 20, 1806, died Feb. 18, 1892, was for sixty-two years an agent for whaleships, and filled more offices of importance than almost any New Bedford man of his time. His mother was Elizabeth Howland, though not of the Gideon stock, and his step-mother was Susan, daughter of Cornelius Howland; hence his half-brothers and sisters were heirs of the estate of which he had charge. The last of the family, Robert B. Howland, died in the summer of 1916. On his mother's side George Howland, Jr.'s aunt Sarah Howland married Joseph H. Allen, and his uncle John Howland married Sarah Howland, both of them grandchildren of Gideon Howland. A closer link to the Round Hills line was his wife, Sylvia G. Allen, also a grandchild of Gideon Howland. Their three children died before Sylvia Ann Howland made her will. Mr. Howland served as selectman in the days of the town, and member of the school committee, was mayor for five years, member of the Legislature, state senator, and a member of the governor's council. He was likewise a trustee of Brown University, and prominent in the Society of Friends. Indicative of the characteristics of the man was his gift to the Public Library of his first two years' salary as mayor, amounting to \$1600, as a fund for the purchase of books, which still bears his name.

Dr. William A. Gordon, the son of a physician, was born in Newburyport, Mass., March 17, 1808, and died in New Bedford, Jan. 14, 1887. A graduate of

Harvard College and Harvard Medical School, he settled in Taunton, Mass., in 1830, and after nine years' practice there removed to New Bedford, where he continued in active practice for nearly forty years, retiring in 1877.

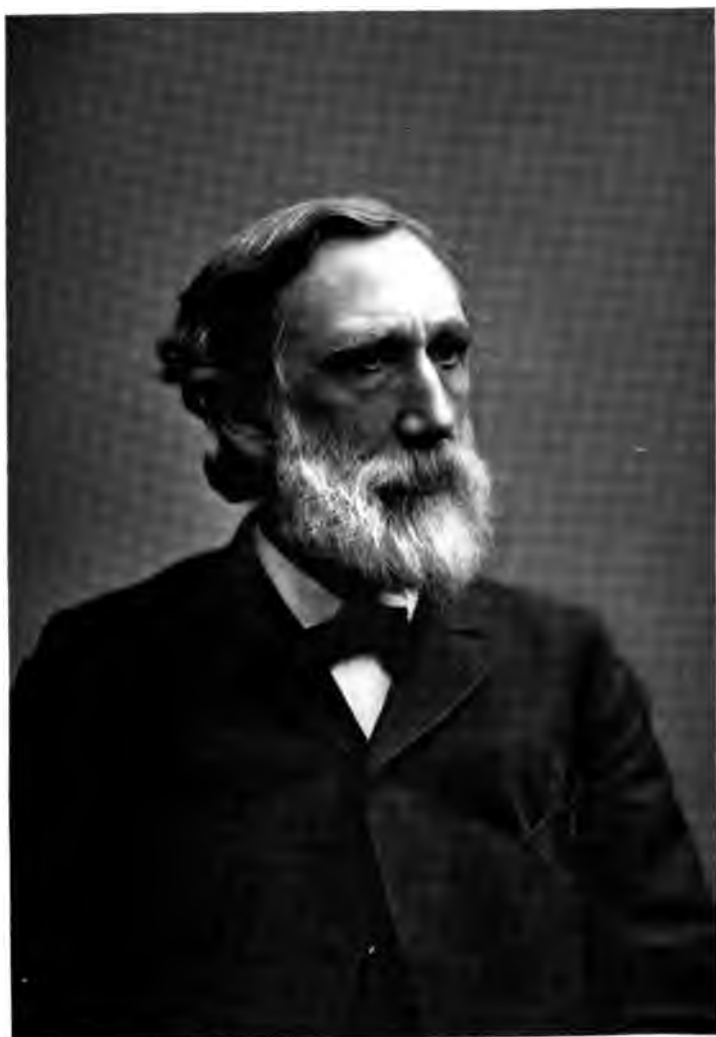
Dr. Gordon was succeeded as trustee by Hon. William Wallace Crapo. In 1918, at the age of eighty-eight years he is affectionately known as "The Grand Old Man" of New Bedford. As the only survivor of that notable group who were closely associated with the Howland will case at the close of the Civil War, he has watched with interest, although no longer an active participant, the proceedings more than half a century later for the distribution of the residuary legacies among the hundreds of descendants of Gideon Howland. Foremost among the distinguished citizens of New Bedford, still with erect carriage, a firm step and in vigorous health, he goes daily to his office to attend to his wide diversity of affairs. In nearly all of the prominent business enterprises of New Bedford his name is found in some capacity. A graduate of Yale, son of Governor Henry H. Crapo of Michigan (to which state the father removed), he studied law with Governor John H. Clifford of New Bedford and at the Harvard Law School. He became city solicitor of New Bedford, representative in the Legislature and chairman of the New Bedford water board, and was a member of Congress, serving with great distinction for four terms, from 1875 to 1883.

Always deeply interested in the history of his native town of Dartmouth, Mr. Crapo has been selected as the orator for numerous important public

occasions, and is regarded as the fountain-head of reminiscences of days gone by. Yale conferred upon him the degree of LL. D. Mr. Crapo is at the head of the law firm of Crapo, Clifford & Prescott, the members being prominent as guardians and trustees of many important individual estates. A few years ago Mr. Crapo presented to the city of New Bedford a statue, "The Whaleman," by Bela Pratt, to commemorate the ancient industry which built up the community, and having prepared an able address he delivered it in the presence of hundreds of his fellow citizens, by whom he is honored and esteemed.

For several years no trustee was chosen to succeed Mr. Howland, and following the death of Mr. Mandell in 1897 Mr. Crapo was the sole trustee until the spring of 1898, when Amory A. Lawrence of Boston and Colonel Edward H. R. Green were appointed by the Probate Court. The former remained in office but four years, resigning in 1902. Mr. Lawrence, who was a brother of Bishop William Lawrence of Massachusetts, was for many years a leading Boston merchant, president of various cotton mills, and a director in Boston banks. He died in 1912. A biographical sketch of Colonel Green will be found in the genealogical portion of this work.

In 1901 Mr. Crapo desired to resign as trustee, and asked the Probate Court to approve the accounting of his stewardship. At this time Mrs. Green instituted a suit against Mr. Crapo as trustee and also as executor of the will of Edward D. Mandell, undertaking to hold them responsible for depreciation in certain investments, and also claiming as income certain receipts which the trustees had carried to



HON. WILLIAM W. CRAPO

capital. The trustees at various times had been called upon to make changes in the investments, and to substitute securities paying better incomes. After due hearing, the Court approved the accounts, deciding that the trustees had acted in good faith and for the best interest of the estate as a whole and the separate interests of the remaindermen, and held the trustees not guilty of negligence in the discharge of their duty. In reference to depreciation in values, the decision of the Supreme Judicial Court said: "It is impossible for us to say that the trustees, who are found to have been men of good business capacity and experience, and whose honesty is not disputed, were wanting in sound discretion simply because their judgment turned out wrong." Sherman L. Whipple was counsel for Mrs. Green, and Hosea M. Knowlton and Oliver Prescott for Mr. Crapo.

On the disposition of this case Mrs. Green requested Mr. Crapo to continue as trustee, but he preferred not to serve, and his resignation was accepted by the Court. In May, 1902, Oliver Prescott was appointed as his successor, and at the same term Henry B. Day of Boston was named to succeed Mr. Lawrence. With Colonel Green they have continued to administer the trust to the present time.

Mr. Day is a member of the firm of R. L. Day & Co., a long established and conservative bond brokerage house of Boston. Since his appointment he has acted as treasurer of the trust, looking after the matter of the investments and handling the income of the estate.

Oliver Prescott, son of Oliver and Helen A. (Howland) Prescott, was born in New Bedford July

30, 1868. His father for many years was judge of the Probate Court of Bristol County, and also judge of the Police Court of New Bedford, being one of the leading members of the bar in Southeastern Massachusetts. The son graduated from Harvard University in 1889, the same year entering Harvard Law School, where he gained recognition for scholarship, and was graduated with honors with the degrees of A. M. and LL. B. He was admitted to the bar in 1892, and that year entered the office of Crapo, Clifford & Clifford, of which firm he became a partner in 1894. Some years later the firm name was changed to its present designation, Crapo, Clifford & Prescott. Mr. Prescott was a member of the New Bedford common council for two years, in 1895 serving as president of that body. In 1897 he removed his residence to the neighboring town of Dartmouth. As executor or trustee Mr. Prescott has charge of numerous large estates. He also has wide business interests, being president of the New Bedford Gas & Edison Light Co., and a director of the Union Street Railway Co., and of various New Bedford cotton manufacturing corporations.

Mr. Prescott is widely known in New Bedford for his deep interest in numerous charitable and public institutions and is held in the highest respect and esteem. He is president of the Union for Good Works, president of the New Bedford Board of Commerce, secretary of the trustees of the Friends Academy, president of the trustees of the James Arnold Fund, secretary and treasurer of the trustees of the Howland Fund for Aged Women, vice president of the New Bedford Council, Boy Scouts of America, trustee of St. Luke's Hospital, trustee of

the New Bedford Anti-Tuberculosis Association, director of New Bedford Charity Organization Society, director of New Bedford Branch, Massachusetts Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children, director of New Bedford Chapter, American Red Cross, a member of the Massachusetts Public Safety Committee during the war, and a member of the executive committee of the Massachusetts Electric and Gas Association. On the occasion of town meeting days in Dartmouth his services as moderator are regarded as indispensable.

CHAPTER V

DISTRIBUTING THE TRUST

Mrs. Hetty H. R. Green died at her residence in New York City on Monday morning, July 3, 1916, following an illness of several weeks. She was in her eighty-second year, and had survived her aunt, Miss Howland, fifty-one years and one day.

The trustees of the Sylvia Ann Howland estate were now confronted with the exacting task of carrying out the final instructions of the will made more than half a century previous. Their first duty, before a petition could be brought in the Probate Court, was to determine precisely who were the surviving lineal descendants of Gideon Howland entitled to participate in the distribution of the trust of which Mrs. Green was the life-tenant, and the whereabouts of those descendants. The undertaking seemed a formidable one. It was known in a general way that the beneficiaries, some of whom had written to the trustees from time to time, were several hundred in number, scattered through many states, and in England, France and the Hawaiian Islands. Only a small proportion of them remained in New Bedford or Dartmouth. Some were born under foreign flags and owed allegiance to the land of a parent's adoption. Just who were alive and who were dead, and their places of abode must be ascer-

tained. It looked like a task of many months, possibly of years, before even the preliminaries could be accomplished.

But the desired facts were found to be close at hand. In the early part of 1915 the writer of this book, having for a number of years diversified his activities as a newspaper editor with genealogical study and reasearch and the compilation of family histories, decided to prepare a list of the Howland descendants, living and deceased, and its practical completion in July, 1916, brought about his selection by Oliver Prescott as the official genealogist for the trustees. To Mr. Prescott, by common consent of his associates, fell the task of taking charge of the settlement of the trust, and the appointment of a genealogist received the approval of his colleagues and the sanction of the judge of the Probate Court.

During the work of compiling the genealogy all the accessible public records were consulted and family records were secured by numerous personal interviews and widespread correspondence all over the United States. Many times it was hard work to get replies to questions, and additional letters had to be written. The Howland Genealogy, published thirty years before, and every other available source of information was utilized. Owing to the uncertainties of human life, it can readily be seen that it was necessary to record not only those who were de facto heirs under the will at the time of the compilation, but also their children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren, the list embracing so far as possible the newest born, and in one case it included a child who had not been named when the data was sent on

from the middle west. Experience showed the necessity of recording all dates of births and deaths, and so far as possible, of marriages, a rule which subsequently proved to be of great practical value in the way of identification of claimants. The data collected covered several hundred names in addition to those of the four hundred and thirty-nine heirs appearing in the final decree of the Court.

While endeavoring to secure traces of the descendants of Mrs. Rebecca Russell, first-born child of Gideon Howland, the compiler learned that the trustees had in their possession a list of descendants down to 1882, a generation ago, compiled by the late John F. Tucker of New Bedford. While this was an admirable work in its way, a large number of dates were lacking, and the names of some descendants were not recorded. Mr. Prescott permitted the use of this list to supply any missing links, and especially to get in touch with the Russell heirs, who were absolutely unknown to any of the descendants in New Bedford or vicinity. Rebecca Russell and her husband, with their children, left Dartmouth about 1795, never to return, settling in New York state, where they reared their family, and the descendants, numbering about six hundred and fifty, living and dead, have spread throughout the west and south down to the ninth generation from Gideon Howland. Only two of them lived in New England. It is doubtful if Sylvia Ann Howland knew any of them personally. Many of them had not been in touch with one another, and did not know where even very near relatives lived.

It can be imagined that an address list of this very

numerous and scattered family, of date of 1882, was but an imperfect guide, owing to deaths, births, removals, and various changes, but it proved a starting point, and by dint of hard and persevering work, covering a long period of correspondence, there was secured by May, 1916, two months prior to the death of the life-tenant, a complete list of addresses of Rebecca Russell's living descendants, comprising in addition to the one hundred sixteen names in the final decree, some four hundred others, more than one-fourth, it was estimated, of all the heirs and descendants. Without the keystone of this important family of Russell no structure could have been erected for many months.

The world-wide prominence of Mrs. Green and the far-flung newspaper accounts of the Sylvia Ann Howland will case brought to the trustees a flood of inquiries both by mail and in person, which began very shortly after Mrs. Green's death. The first attorney to arrive on the scene was the proverbial "Philadelphia lawyer," counsel for one of the heirs, who reached New Bedford at nine o'clock on Friday night, July 7, and discussed many matters in an interview before bedtime. All of the early Howlands, in all branches, had large families, and their descendants are without number. From all over the country and from Canada and South America was begun a drive on the trustees by people anxious to prove that they originated in the Round Hills sector and were duly commissioned for the Gideon Howland unit. Most of them were on a line of low visibility. It seemed as if everybody in the United States by the name of Howland or inheriting Howland blood

(and many included in neither class) was unable to resist the impulse to put in a claim for a slice of the Sylvia Ann Howland fortune.

Mr. Prescott from the start adopted a policy of the utmost publicity in everything and cheerfully complied with all requests for information. To the genealogist was assigned the duty of corresponding with all the claimants to a share in the estate. Singularly enough more letters were received from people who were not included among the distributees than from the heirs themselves, most of whom sat back and awaited developments. Each inquirer was answered in a pleasant and respectful vein, and most of them accepted the replies good-naturedly, although some persisted in subsequent correspondence that the genealogist was wrong and that they were certainly descendants of Gideon Howland. Very few genuinely "crank" or abusive missives were received.

A genealogical bureau was set up in Mr. Prescott's office to the extent that a copy of the Howland Genealogy written by Franklyn Howland in 1885 was installed and frequently consulted for the ancestry of those not in the Gideon branch. Many times such line of ancestry could not be found, but whenever a pedigree was located it was carefully communicated to the inquirer. As far as could be deduced there were four classes of claimants: Those who wrote in good faith, firmly believing themselves to be duly entitled participants; those who were merely "taking a chance;" those who were arrant imposters, and knew it; and, curiously enough, in small proportion, those who wanted to secure a Howland pedigree

free of charge. One of the latter was frank enough to admit it. There were many inquiries for the Howland coat of arms. Various newspapers had stated that Mrs. Green was descended from John Howland of the Mayflower, which brought many of the posterity of that "lusti yonge man" among the Pilgrim Fathers to the fore, only to find that Mayflower ancestry didn't count. The big files of letters, all of which have been preserved, contain a wealth of information that will be of use when somebody starts to compile a second edition of the entire Howland genealogy.

A wave of genealogical research swept over New Bedford. Trustee and genealogist were obliged to hold numerous telephone or personal interviews with claimants and attorneys, from within and without the city, at all hours of the day or night. A long waiting list was established for the three copies of the Howland book in the Free Public Library. A stream of visitors kept the attendants in the genealogical room busy. The city clerk and the register of deeds were besieged by inquirers and bombarded with letters. Anxious seekers after truth wrote letters to the genealogical department of the Boston Transcript.

Many letters were forwarded to the trustees from Bellows Falls, Vt., where Mrs. Green and her husband are buried, and where she made her legal residence; and it was easy to see that these writers had never before heard of Sylvia Ann Howland. Others to whom the name of the testatrix was not a household word referred to her as "Mrs." Howland, claiming to be her direct descendants, and one communication was addressed to the trustees for "Sylvia

and Howland." A most unexpected letter came from a dealer in gravestones and monuments in New York state, who wanted to provide the stone for the maker of the trust, believing her recently deceased. He was courteously informed of his error, and that Miss Howland's grave was already marked.

The enormous mass of correspondence, which was especially heavy in August of 1916, contained not a few epistles of an amusing nature. Probably none gave rise to greater merriment than the following from Wisconsin, and it is certain that the reply paid cheerful acknowledgment to the correspondent's literary abilities:

"MR. OLIVER PRESCOTT, TRUSTEE,

"DEAR SIR: You've got your hands full—I know it—aren't there a lot of Howlands? Holy-jumped-up Jerusalem, I never knew there were so many until Mrs. Hetty Green died.

"I am a Vermonter, born in Brandon, Vt., in 1862, that gives me fifty-four nice years' loyalty to Uncle Sam. I know that you're just hampered to death with inquiries; I am going to ask a question—What do you want of me to substantiate my claim? It's not necessary for me to pick up an attorney and pay him a nice legal fee; I would rather pay it to you.

"I can't trace back—my father and mother first cousins. My mother's father was Samuel Howland and my father's father was Thomas Howland, and Samuel and Thomas were brothers. I enclose a self-addressed envelope for information that I must go into in order to secure a five-cent cigar—if I get that I will be happy, but I have a brother and sister. We are the only three from the Samuel and Thomas Howlands.

"When a girl, Miss Hetty, and I a kid, she often visited our little mountain farm at Brandon, Vt. I was a kid, I didn't take any notice. I never carried up my family tree, but if there is anything in it for me, for my brother and my sister, and if it's due to us, it's all I ask to be fair and



OLIVER PRESCOTT



square, man to man, and I think that is enough; I will leave it to you. I think I am about fourth place. Kindly give me information that you can, and I will look up further on that family tree.

"I will bet you are having a 'h--l' of a good time—believe me, I would not want to be in your place!

"With kindest thoughts to you and those whom you love dear, I am,

"Yours very truly."

Mrs. Green never knew, of course, just who all her Howland kindred were, but was evidently accustomed on meeting people bearing the family name to tell them, in a sociable way, that they were undoubtedly some of her relatives. This led many to base their claims on what Mrs. Green had once said to their fathers or their mothers or perchance to themselves and these claimants were among the most positive. One of them wrote: "My father told me he was related to Mrs. Hetty Green, and I am sure he would not have told me so if it were not true."

A man in Michigan described himself as "having the peculiar characteristics of the Howland family to a great degree, moderation in diet and all things, quiet and unassuming, of a different nature from the majority of mankind." He continued:

"If nothing more than to know we were from that branch would give a zest and zeal to life worth having, carrying us back to the time when America was in its infancy besides."

Another man in the west, whose name was Green and wrote with green ink, insisted that the money was to go to Green heirs; his mother was a Robinson, and he persisted that he was entitled to inherit on both sides. On being informed that the fortune

went to the Howland blood, he claimed the right to inherit from Pilgrim John Howland, and when informed that the Gideon Howland contingent traced their ancestry instead to Henry Howland, a brother of John, he wrote back: "Dear Sir: I am a descendant of both Henry and Gideon." This ended the correspondence. An attorney in Montana wrote in behalf of a client, nephew of a Stephen Howland who was alleged to be a brother of Sylvia Ann Howland, therefore claiming to be a nephew of Miss Howland and an own cousin of Mrs. Green. He was notified that Miss Howland had no brothers and Mrs. Green no cousins on the Howland side. The rejoinder came that the client was positive and the trustees and genealogist must be mistaken. It was gently explained that sufficient people were still living in New Bedford and elsewhere who remembered Miss Howland and her sister Mrs. Robinson, and could supply plenty of testimony from personal knowledge, even if the public records did not disclose all the family relationships and survivors. And no further word was heard from Montana. That Hetty H. Robinson was an adopted child of Sylvia Ann Howland was a pet theory in some instances that had to be exploded. Many people were doubtless surprised that entanglements and mysteries such as fiction likes to build around the inheritance of a great estate did not exist in the Howland case.

Very few indeed were the replies like unto this one:

"DEAR SIR:

"Just wish to thank you for your courteous reply to my letter, even when there was nothing for me in the Sylvia Ann Howland estate. I would that I had been one of

Gideon Howland's descendants; still hope that those who are entitled to share in this estate may find as good use for it as I could have done."

Some of the heirs sent letters appreciative of the work that was being done in their behalf. Professor Bailey Willis of Stanford University, wrote as follows to Mr. Prescott:

"Allow me to express my appreciation of the responsibility which rests upon you as trustee in this matter, and my full confidence that it will be handled with justice and consideration toward all concerned."

A little girl living in Valparaiso, Chile, sent on her photograph, so the trustees could see if she looked like the Howlands. Occasionally others forwarded photographs, also. Some of the putative heirs, although without a particle of evidence to corroborate their claims, rushed to the newspapers in their home town, and had their pictures and glowing "write-ups" inserted. These clippings, forwarded to New Bedford in an apparent effort to add to the prestige of the writers, form mementoes of a curious phase of a celebrated case. Many papers all over the country printed articles about the actual heirs, and the appearance of one of these was the signal for a renewed outburst of letters of inquiry.

Many claimants retained counsel to present their cases. Among the prominent lawyers or firms to act for clients were Winthrop & Stimson, New York, of which Henry L. Stimson, former secretary of war, is a member; Former Governor David I. Walsh of Boston; Charles F. Peterson, former attorney general of Hawaii; and Kirk D. Pierce of New Hampshire, a nephew of President Franklin Pierce.

There were other attorneys who endeavored to interest themselves in this estate in other ways. One wished to be retained by the trustees to run down any missing lines or links in the genealogical record. A law firm in the west sent circular letters to many of the heirs which occasioned considerable comment among the recipients, the purpose being to stimulate litigation over the estate, with a proposition that each heir agree to fee the firm a certain percentage of the anticipated legacy. The seed fell on stony ground. Rumors were brought to the trustees of an attempt to wrest from them, by a novel and audacious move, the actual distribution of the estate. The scheme was that a sufficiently large proportion of the heirs should petition the Probate Court to appoint a commissioner who should determine the distributees and their fractional shares, and decide the contested claims, and that on his report to the Court, the trustees standing by like stakeholders, should pay over the respective shares to those entitled to them. It is hardly necessary to say that this project died a speedy and natural death and its perpetrator dropped out.

A correspondent of the Boston Transcript's genealogical department, signing himself "J. E. W. B." wrote two very interesting articles concerning the Howland estate. It was discovered that he was not an heir and never claimed to be, but the many unusual features of the case attracted him. Here are two paragraphs excerpted from the views of an interested (or disinterested) outsider:

"The problem of distribution is by no means easy. Before a single payment can be made the trustees must

ascertain beyond a doubt the exact number of the descendants of Gideon Howland who were living at the date of the death of Mrs. Green. If any one of these has wandered away, and the record of his or her marriage, the birth of their children, has been lost, it is conceivable that it might be years before the Probate Court would authorize a settlement which would discharge the Trustees from responsibility.

"It would be curious to speculate what the psychological effect has been of the prolonged existence of the fund. Has it tended to encourage the increase of families, or the reverse? Has it promoted early marriages to insure the perpetuation of a line? Or has it retarded such weddings in the fear that more children would diminish the pro rata shares?"

Many of the heirs were between sixty and seventy years of age, who had heard from childhood of their possibilities under the Howland will. It was the lot of the genealogist to discover two of the younger descendants who had never before heard of Sylvia Ann Howland, and never dreamed that they were kinfolk of Mrs. Hetty Green. The news of their anticipated legacies came to them as an almost bewildering surprise. They are George W. Grinnell and his sister, Mrs. Sarah G. Havens of Saybrook, Conn. The family moved from New Bedford to Connecticut many years ago, and the two mentioned were left orphans when very young. They were brought up in families living in different towns, and never saw each other. The sister, who was the elder, knew she had a brother, but George, who was five years old when his parents died, did not know of the existence of the sister. When he was nineteen years of age the Spanish War came on, and he enlisted. Reading in the newspapers of the enlistment of George W. Grinnell, the sister as soon as possible

visited the camp where the recruits were training and demanded to see her brother. The reunion that followed was affecting and full of joy. The pair continued to remain out of touch with other relatives for many years, but the genealogist, after a long search, located them in a somewhat curious manner, and added their names to the list.

On Sept. 1, 1916, all details having been completed, Mr. Prescott, in charge of all the legal phases of the case, filed in the Probate Court, on behalf of the trustees, a petition for leave to distribute the estate. Annexed thereto were the names and addresses of all the heirs known to the trustees. The court allotted a period of six months for the filing of all proofs of claims of descent from Gideon Howland, and the presentation of a report by the trustees showing the fractional share of the estate which each heir was entitled to take according to right of representation. Friday, March 2, 1917, was set as the return day. Blank forms were immediately mailed to all the known heirs, and to any other claimants desiring them. The list filed with the Court had contained four hundred and thirty names, and in the final decree of the Court only nine more were added. One was dropped because of a death which somebody had neglected to report. The children and grandchildren of this decedent accounted for seven of the additional names, and the others had been previously known to the genealogist, but were at first withheld for various reasons. With the filing of affidavits and proofs of claims, no new lines of descent were anywhere uncovered. In other words, the list was

to all purposes complete in a little more than a month following the demise of Mrs. Green, and the first bugbear militating against a speedy settlement of the estate vanished in the September sunshine.

To the genealogist was turned over the work of examining all the affidavits, verifying the data submitted by comparison with the official records. Many heirs overlooked their papers, and it was necessary to write numerous letters of reminder. There were four hundred and forty-two affidavits filed, three of the heirs who inherit doubly each submitting two. While the examination of claimants' papers was proceeding it was necessary to compile charts showing the relation of each heir to his forebears and to other members of the family group, and from these charts the genealogist computed all the fractional shares of the inheritance, as presented in the report issued by the trustees. There were fifty-four different fractions, and to the layman they seem fearfully and wonderfully made, as in the case of the smallest, presented thus: $1/7$ of $1/2$ of $1/32$ of $1/45=1/20,160$. Each share was stated in similar terms, showing clearly the process by which it had been determined. The largest fraction was one-forty-fifth of the estate. In addition to this general report it was also necessary to prepare separate reports on a number of special cases arising out of unusual conditions in connection with various heirs. The accuracy of the various reports has not been disputed by any of those interested, save in one case involving a point of law. In the intervals of attending to these various vital matters, the corre-

spondence with ineligible claimants could not be allowed to lag.

Only eight claims that by no possibility whatsoever could be substantiated were formally filed with the Court, and in none of these cases did the claimants appear on the day of hearing to challenge the official records. The most vigorously pressed of these claims was the most amusing. A family in the west believed their ancestor, William Howland, to have been a son or a grandson of Gideon Howland. Gideon's son William was fully accounted for, and the only grandson of the name whose birthdate would approximate that of the claimants' progenitor was the son William's son, William, Jr., born March 14, 1788, and a chart showing descent from him was submitted by the claimants. The genealogist contended that he died without issue, and produced an extract from the Friends' records showing that William Howland, Jr., born 14th of 3 mo. 1788, died 3 day of 8 mo. 1792, and was buried in the Friends' burial ground at Apponegansett 5 day 8 mo. 1792. The attempt to prove descent from a four years' old child was consequently abandoned.

Under the phraseology of the will it was apparent that if any of the entitled descendants should survive Mrs. Green by even only a brief period of time, that person's share would pass to his estate. On this account, therefore, a close watch was kept for the report of any deaths of the date of July 3, 1916, but none were received. To March 1, 1918, there were thirteen deaths among the heirs. The shares of some of these were disposed of in wills, while others were distributed under the laws of intestacy.

An inspection of the records showed that the Howlands have been a long-lived family. Several have exceeded ninety years, and a number have passed eighty. William H. Allen of New Bedford lived to the greatest age, ninety-seven years, three months, twenty-one days. Hon. Joseph Grinnell of New Bedford attained ninety-six years and two months. The honor of seniority among the heirs fell not to the only surviving grandson of Gideon Howland, but to a great grandson, William Howland Hussey of East Orange, N. J., who has now passed his ninety-fourth birthday, having been born Jan. 24, 1824. The second oldest heir, Robert B. Howland of Bedford, N. Y., died Aug. 17, 1916, in his ninety-first year. Third in point of age is Gideon Kirby Howland of South Dartmouth, grandson of Gideon, born Nov. 3, 1828, and therefore in his ninetieth year. Floyd W. Strobeck of Davenport Center, N. Y., ten years old on July 18, 1918, is the youngest of the heirs. His grandson-ship to the founder of the family is expressed in terms of four "greats," or, to say it otherwise, he is in the seventh generation. There are a number of minor heirs in various branches of the family. Two hundred and thirty-nine of the distributees have been born since the death of Sylvia Ann Howland. There were more than sixty who were seventy years of age and upwards, constituting about one-seventh of the heirs.

There is an old saying that the missing heir is the distant heir. This proved true in relation to the Howland estate. At the date of Mrs. Green's death there appeared upon the records as a descendant

of Gideon Howland the name of John Doudney Hussey, about thirty-five years of age, son of Robert B. Hussey, deceased, and a member of the Hathaway line. He had last been heard from in 1908, at which time he wrote to the trustees from Canning Town, England, a suburb of London, giving his address. He had never resided in the United States. The trustees' first circular letter, with the blanks for proof of claim, was duly sent to Mr. Hussey, but was returned as unclaimed. Then began a correspondence with the American consul-general in London, who afforded every assistance possible. He had an investigation made and reported that inquiry at the address given disclosed the fact that a man by the name of Hussey had previously lived there, but had gone away four or five years previous, and that his present whereabouts were unknown. The owner of the house could give no information, and none of the neighbors were able to render any assistance. Through the consul-general an inquiry was made at the British War Office with the idea that Mr. Hussey might be in the army, but it was impossible to obtain any information from that source.

At the psychological moment, quite unaware of the furore his absence was creating, Mr. Hussey sat down and wrote to the trustees making inquiries in regard to the estate. He had apparently not learned of the demise of the life-tenant. His place of residence was still in Canning Town, but he had removed to another part of the city, and had not kept in touch with his former neighbors. Meanwhile an advertisement, carefully worded, to prevent claims

by imposters, was sent across by Mr. Prescott for the "Personal" columns of the London newspapers, and after being approved by the American consul-general and the British authorities, under war-time regulations, was published, but not until after Mr. Hussey's letter had been received. Mr. Hussey, it developed, subsequently, read this advertisement when it appeared, and answered as directed therein, by calling at the consulate in London. This happy outcome closed an episode, which, while not without its interesting features, was fraught with possibilities that ultimately might have proved disconcerting. In spite of the war, and the ravages of German submarines, all of the correspondence in this case, as well as that with other heirs in England and France, went safely back and forth, without the loss of a letter.

In another instance the trustees desired to learn some positive facts about a descendant who, it was eventually learned, died in 1895, somewhere in the United States. Obviously it was impossible to advertise widely for him. The happy expedient was adopted of enlisting the co-operation of The Associated Press, the mighty news distributing agency whose activities range from sea to sea. An interesting news article was prepared, without giving a hint of the object behind it, but containing information that would excite curiosity and impel the man sought to communicate at once with the trustees concerning his share of the fortune, and was sent by courtesy of The Associated Press to every newspaper in the country. That it was widely published

was shown by the fact that one mail alone brought two letters making mention of it, from states as far apart as Washington and Florida, and it was also heard from in many other places. But no word ever came from the man it was desired to reach.

The interesting fact was learned in the course of correspondence that the Society of Friends could not claim a large proportion of the heirs as members. Various denominations were represented among the descendants, and in New Bedford a goodly number were connected with the Unitarian Church.

Of Gideon Howland's thirteen children, none of whom were living at the date of the will, Desire remained unmarried, and the line of Mrs. Lydia Wing came to an end through deaths many years ago. It had always been generally supposed in New Bedford and elsewhere that the first division of Sylvia Ann Howland's residuary estate therefore would be into eleven equal parts, and that the descendants of each of the children would divide the eleventh according to their rights of representation. But shortly after the death of Mrs. Green it was discovered that the probate laws of Massachusetts provided that the division of the estate must start with the oldest living generation among the descendants of Gideon Howland. Three of his grandchildren were living, and there were descendants, it was ascertained, of forty-two deceased grandchildren. One of the forty-five was the sister of Miss Howland and all the others were her cousins. Some of these cousins had died prior to the testatrix, and she had still other cousins who lived to grow up, but passed



WILLIAM M. EMERY

away without leaving issue. On her mother's side she had no surviving cousins. The decision was accordingly reached that the initial division of the estate should be by forty-fifths, on the basis of grandchildren. In other words the estate was treated as if the property of Gideon Howland, and he had died intestate. This decision naturally caused considerable disappointment among many people, who by a little figuring found their shares on the basis of forty-fifths would be greatly diminished when compared with a basis of elevenths. In the case of the son and daughter of Mrs. Green the shrinkage was especially notable. On a distribution of \$450,000, for example, the share of each by elevenths, would have been \$20,455, while by forty-fifths it was only \$5000. Colonel Green, however, stood by his co-trustees in their view as to the method of division of the estate and the law involved, and his sister likewise acquiesced.

The trustees' report having been prepared and mailed to all the heirs at least thirty days before March 2, 1917, the case came up formally in the Probate Court in Taunton on the date assigned. Hon. Raymond A. Hopkins, judge of the Probate Court of Barnstable County presided, owing to the long continued illness of Judge Alger of Bristol County. Dates were set for hearings on questions of law and questions of fact, and these took place in the courthouse at New Bedford, which was filled on both occasions with an audience of deeply interested beneficiaries. A number of the heirs who would have benefitted by the distribution according to elevenths

were represented by counsel from New York and New Jersey to oppose the report of the trustees, which was defended by Hon. Frank A. Milliken of New Bedford, as counsel for a group of about ninety-five heirs who preferred the division by forty-fifths. The trustees themselves took no part in defending their report. The only other point of law raised by anybody was one concerning the rights of three claimants, and did not affect the status of the case as a whole. Judge Hopkins' decision upheld the report of the trustees as to the method of division, and also as to facts of consanguinity, none of the ineligible claimants coming into Court to try to substantiate their assertions. The Probate Court's decree was signed on April 30, 1917.

Beneficiaries residing in New York and New Jersey, seeking a division by elevenths, appealed forthwith from the decision to the Supreme Judicial Court. At the October term of that tribunal in Taunton, before the full bench, the case was ably argued on briefs by both sides, a long array of counsel appearing. The minor heirs were represented by Gerrett Geils, Jr., for the forty-fifths, and J. E. Norton Shaw for the elevenths, who had been appointed guardians ad litem for minors residing outside the Commonwealth. The Court was not long in making its findings, and in the latter part of November handed down a decision upholding the report of the trustees and the decree of Judge Hopkins that the basis of forty-fifths was the legal method of procedure.

The opinion was written by Hon. Henry K. Braley,

one of the most distinguished of the justices of the Court, and a high authority upon Probate law. Justice Braley held that the clause of the will relating to the right of representation was "free from ambiguity and its wording clear and exact. If the testatrix had intended that division should be based in accordance with the number of her uncles and aunts who had predeceased her leaving issue, she would have said so in unmistakable terms. It is her intention which must control, and be given effect unless forbidden by some positive rule of law. It was settled when she died that the nearest in degree of the descendants of her grandfather would take equally, not by inheritance from their parents, because nothing passed to their parents which the grandchildren could inherit, but by force of the will as the nearest living blood kin."

Judge Braley in effect paid a tribute to the ability with which Mr. Eliot drew the will. "The testatrix intended equality of division," the opinion went on, "and as we have said she took in all living lineal descendants of every degree. A comparison of the essential words shows that the will follows the language of the statute. The reproduction cannot be regarded as a mere coincidence in an instrument where clarity and accuracy of statement are everywhere apparent. Its language having been incorporated, no sufficient reason has been shown, why the judicial construction of the statute should not be followed, and the purpose of the testatrix effectuated."

A majority of the heirs, a total of three hundred

and fifteen, were benefited by the decision, while one hundred and twenty-four would have profited if the contention for eleventh had been sustained.

Within seventeen months after the termination of the life-tenancy litigation was now ended, much sooner than was anticipated by anybody. An editorial in the New Bedford Mercury praised Mr. Prescott, the genealogist, and the Courts for the "exceeding promptness" with which the entire affair had been handled. The New Bedford correspondent of the Boston Globe declared, "It is the judgment of this community that everybody connected with bringing about a prompt distribution of the vast estate of Sylvia Ann Howland has done a good job. When Hetty Green died it was the general opinion that years might elapse before the distribution of the Howland millions would be completed."

Following the decision of the Supreme Court the trustees were ready to carry into effect the reaffirmed Probate Court decree of distribution had it not been for one disturbing fact. Owing to the world war and other adverse causes the securities, which consisted largely of railroad and other stocks, had depreciated to an unlooked-for extent. There were some municipal bonds and notes, and small holdings of real estate. At the time the stocks and bonds were purchased they were recognized as proper investments for Massachusetts trustees, brought good prices, and were generally held in high esteem among conservative investors. In December, 1917, values had shrunk considerably, and it ap-

peared that an effort to sell the larger blocks of stocks at once would result in still further lowering of the market price. After studying the problem presented, the trustees decided it would be best to sell sufficient of the securities in which there was the least depreciation, to realize \$450,000 for distribution on March 1, 1918, and continue to hold the remaining assets in the hope of a higher market. An inventory of the holdings by the trustees on December 1 showed a total valuation of \$1,030,040.55, and this was communicated, in detail, to the beneficiaries. A large number of the heirs having expressed their approval of the plan of the trustees, the partial distribution was made on March 1, the checks being sent out under supervision of the genealogist.

Each forty-fifth was entitled to \$10,000, and there were six of these shares, three to the surviving grandchildren, two to great-granddaughters and one to the estate of a great-grandson. Thirteen of the heirs had died, and their shares were paid to their executors. The smallest sums disbursed were shares of twenty-two dollars and thirty-two cents each. The dividend paid was apparently something less than fifty per cent of the total ultimate disbursement. Distributing so large a proportion of the trust within twenty months from the beginning, in an estate unique throughout the country in its many aspects, was most pleasing to the recipients of the bounty. "It certainly is wonderful luck to actually have some of the money coming now" was the appreciation voiced in one letter, that might be regarded as expressive of the sentiment of all. Another wrote: "I have been very much pleased with the manner in

which you have handled the whole affair. I expect to buy Liberty Bonds with a good portion of my share."

Some of the heirs were absent in war service, either afloat or in France or at cantonments, at the time of the distribution. To Mrs. Martha A. Howland of Brooklyn, N. Y., a granddaughter of Gideon Howland, the disbursement came as a birthday gift, the checks being mailed on the anniversary of her birth. One man had regarded his portion as a "sort of will o' the wisp," and to see it "actually materialize in a check seemed almost too good to be true." Numerous other letters expressed deep appreciation of the manner in which the affairs of the estate had been managed, the following excerpt being an excellent example of these pleasant acknowledgments to Mr. Prescott: "I wish to take this opportunity of complimenting yourself and your associates on the promptness and business-like manner in which you have handled this trust. It is not often an estate where so many interests are involved is settled as promptly as in this particular instance."

And thus, when the mild March days succeeded the bitter cold of the most memorable winter in sixty years, the heirs began to enter into the enjoyment of their heritage under the will of Sylvia Ann Howland.

DESCENDANTS OF
GIDEON HOWLAND

OF ROUND HILLS
DARTMOUTH, MASSACHUSETTS

GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL

A NOTABLE COMPANY

If Sylvia Ann Howland, the quiet and gentle spinster, could have looked down the long years, she would have thrilled with pride over the posterity of her grandfather Gideon. They have been indeed a notable company. Seemingly, like Gideon's band of Holy Writ, they were picked men, and women as well. Her niece became universally known as the richest woman in the world. At least two members of Congress, the wife of a governor of Massachusetts, several members of the Legislature, and two mayors of New Bedford have been on the lists. Successful whaling captains and whaling merchants, the founder of New Bedford's present great cotton industry and source of her latter-day prosperity, merchant princes and financiers of New York, leading lawyers, doctors, clergymen and journalists, architects of buildings and landscape architects, champion lawn tennis players, writers of books, and respected citizens in all walks of life are to be found among the number. Departing from the traditions of their Quaker ancestry many of the young men responded to the call to the colors in the Civil War, as they are now doing in the European conflict. Before the entry of America, one of the descendants laid down his life for the Allies on the soil of France. One who served as an officer in the Civil War became known as the "Father of the Japanese Navy." Four are the sons and daughters of one of the most famous American men of letters, Nathaniel Parker Willis, and several others are to be found among the kindred of Washington Irving. The honor roll of Carnegie Heroes who made the supreme sacrifice bears in shining letters the name of one of the line of Gideon Howland.

CHILDREN OF GIDEON HOWLAND

GIDEON¹ HOWLAND (*Barnabas,⁴ Benjamin,³ Zoeth,² Henry¹*), was born May 29, 1734, and died May 2, 1823. He married March 25, 1753, Sarah Hicks, born March 15, 1736, died Sept. 16, 1824. Children, born at Round Hills:

1. REBECCA, b. Oct. 21, 1754; d. Aug. 15, 1817; m. Jethro Russell.
2. WILLIAM, b. March 13, 1756; d. May 4, 1840.
3. CORNELIUS, b. May 13, 1758; d. Jan. 6, 1835.
4. JUDITH, b. Feb. 9, 1760; d. Sept. 26, 1798; m. Jethro Hathaway.
5. JOSEPH, b. April 8, 1762; d. July 12, 1839.
6. LYDIA, b. Dec. 14, 1763; d. Oct. 2, 1824; m. Edward Wing.
7. SYLVIA, b. Aug. 4, 1765; d. Aug. 1, 1837; m. Cornelius Grinnell.
8. SARAH, b. May 1, 1767; d. May 27, 1836; m. James Allen.
9. DESIRE, b. Nov. 19, 1768; d. June 28, 1850; unmarried.
10. GIDEON, b. Aug. 4, 1770; d. Sept. 2, 1847.
11. GILBERT, b. June 13, 1772; d. May 31, 1857.
12. JOHN H., b. Feb. 8, 1774; d. March 13, 1849.
13. PARDON, b. Jan. 1, 1777; d. Jan. 22, 1821.

Note. To determine, in any given instance in the following pages, the degree of descent from Henry Howland, the first ancestor, add four to the number denoting the generation of descent from Gideon Howland.

DESCENDANTS OF REBECCA RUSSELL

RUSSELL ANCESTRY

[Compiled from the Leonard Papers in the Free Public Library,
New Bedford.]

JOHN¹ RUSSELL, of Dartmouth, b. 1608; d. Feb. 13, 1695;
m. Dorothy —; d. Feb. 13, 1687. (See Chapter I.)
Their second son,

JONATHAN² RUSSELL, of Dartmouth, d. Dec. 15, 1723; m.
Feb. 5, 1678, Hasadiah Smith, daughter of John, Jr., and
Deborah (Howland) Smith of Smiths Neck, Dartmouth,
b. Jan. 11, 1650. Their son,

JONATHAN³ RUSSELL, b. Nov. 13, 1679, in Dartmouth; d.
Sept. 20, 1730; m. May 6, 1707, Judith, daughter of George
and Elizabeth Sampson of Duxbury and Plympton, Mass.,
b. March 3, 1683, d. Aug. 27, 1752, in Dartmouth. Their
son,

JOSHUA⁴ RUSSELL, b. Feb. 20, 1710, in Dartmouth; d.
1788; m. March 9, 1732, Lydia Spooner. He was a tanner
and currier in Dartmouth. Of his five children, his sons
Elisha and Prince served in the Revolutionary War. His
son,

JETHRO⁵ RUSSELL (*Joshua*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Jonathan*,²
*John*¹), b. March 21, 1753; d. March 30, 1807; m. Dec. 4,
1774, Rebecca, eldest daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks)
Howland.

RUSSELL DESCENDANTS

1. REBECCA² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), was born in Dartmouth Oct. 21, 1754, and died at Otsego, N. Y., Aug. 15, 1817, aged sixty-three years. She married Dec. 4, 1774, Jethro Russell, son of Joshua and Lydia (Spooners) Russell, born March 21, 1753, died March 30, 1807. He carried on a farm in Dartmouth. Joining the tide of immigration to Central New York state, probably about 1795, the family settled in Pittstown, Rensselaer county, and ceased to be identified with the history of Dartmouth and New Bedford, the descendants spreading to various states outside of New England. Many of them have been engaged in farming. Like his wife, Mr. Russell was a member of the Society of Friends. Children:

14. i. MARTHA, b. Dec. 8, 1776; d. Feb. 10, 1856.
- ii. MARY, b. Oct. 12, 1778; d. July 5, 1816; unm.
15. iii. HOWLAND, b. April 13, 1783; d. Jan. 24, 1869.
16. iv. PRINCE, b. Jan. 9, 1787; d. Aug. 4, 1874.
17. v. GIDEON HOWLAND, b. May 4, 1789; d. Nov. 2, 1859.
18. vi. REBECCA, b. May 30, 1794; d. July 9, 1884.
- vii. RICHARD, b. March 15, 1798; d. unm.
- viii. SALLY, d. Dec. 4, 1803; unm.

14. MARTHA RUSSELL³ (*Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Jethro and Rebecca (Howland) Russell, was born Dec. 8, 1776 in Dartmouth, and died Feb. 10, 1856. She married David Waterman, who died Dec. 29, 1842. Son:

19. i. ALEXANDER HOWLAND, b. Aug. 20, 1813; d. Nov. 13, 1896.

15. HOWLAND RUSSELL³ (*Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Jethro and Rebecca (Howland) Russell, was born April 13, 1783, in Dartmouth, and died Jan. 24, 1869. He married Jan. 22, 1803, Catherine Eycleshimer, who died March 21, 1864. Most of his descendants lived in Michigan. Children:

20. 1. SARAH, b. Dec. 23, 1804; d. April 4, 1841.
21. ii. PETER, b. Sept. 28, 1806; d. Feb. 18, 1892.
- iii. GIDEON, b. June 28, 1808; d. Jan. 26, 1884; unm. Lived at Flint, Mich.
22. iv. JOHN C., b. March 4, 1810; d. April 16, 1890.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 119

- v. ALMERINE, b. Jan. 22, 1812; d. March 20, 1818.
- 23. vi. NICHOLAS, b. April 25, 1813; d. Jan. 15, 1903.
- 24. vii. HARRIET, b. Jan. 1, 1815; d. Apl. 17, 1896.
- 25. viii. RICHARD D., b. June 12, 1817; d. Aug. 21, 1899.
- ix. JEANNETTE, b. Oct. 14, 1819; d. Aug. 27, 1898; unm.
- 26. x. HIRAM, b. May 26, 1823; d. June 3, 1896.
- xi. BETSEY H., b. Jan. 7, 1825; d. Jan. 25, 1825.

16. PRINCE RUSSELL³ (*Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jethro and Rebecca (Howland) Russell, was born Jan. 9, 1787, in Dartmouth, and died Aug. 4, 1874, in Pitts-town, N. Y., where he resided. He married Catherine Williams, born May 14, 1789, died June 16, 1874, daughter of Stephen Williams. Children:

- i. PARDON, b. Sept. 8, 1814; d. Jan. 31, 1875; m. Feb. 5, 1845, his cousin, Mary Ann St. John. No children.
- 27. ii. WILLIAM, b. Oct. 4, 1816; d. Dec. 28, 1905.
- 28. iii. STEPHEN W., born Feb. 5, 1818; d. May 23, 1859.
- 29. iv. CHARLES, b. March 10, 1820; d. Feb. 1901.
- v. CATHERINE, b. May 19 1822; d. unm.
- 30. vi. JOHN, b. Sept. 16, 1824; d. Dec. 4, 1903.
- vii. ELIZA JANE, b. Oct. 27, 1827; d. unm.
- 31. viii. JOSEPH P., b. Nov. 14, 1828; d. Dec. 24, 1914.
- ix. CHARLOTTE, b. Sept. 23, 1830; d. unm.

17. GIDEON HOWLAND RUSSELL³ (*Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jethro and Rebecca (Howland) Russell, was born in Dartmouth May 4, 1789, and died Nov. 2, 1859, at Cooperstown, N. Y., where he resided. He was engaged in farming. He married (1) Mehitable St. John (sister of Platt St. John), who died Jan. 31, 1824; (2) Waitstill Pearce, who died March 21, 1882. Children:

By first marriage:

- 32. i. SARAH ANN, b. Oct. 20, 1812; d. Dec. 18, 1887.
- 33. ii. POLLY, b. Dec. 23, 1813; d. May 11, 1886.
- 34. iii. IRA, b. July 15, 1815; d. Feb. 28, 1900.
- 35. iv. REBECCA JANE, b. April 6, 1817; d. Jan. 4, 1870.
- v. MARTHA, b. Jan. 10, 1819; d. May 3, 1842; unm.
- 36. vi. RICHARD, b. May 16, 1821; d. Feb. 18, 1892.
- 37. vii. LAVISA, b. July 4, 1823; d. Dec. 15, 1853.

By second marriage:

- 38. viii. LEVI NOYES, b. Oct. 14, 1826; d. April 4, 1903.
- 39. ix. GIDEON ALONZO, b. Jan. 25, 1828; d. Nov. 28, 1915.
- x. MEHITABLE, b. Oct. 31, 1830; d. Dec. 9, 1830.
- xi. HELEN, b. April 29, 1832; d. Dec. 1, 1844.
- 40. xii. WILLIAM A., b. March 21, 1835; d. April 28, 1915.

41. MR. MANSURUS (Hestey), b. Dec. 2, 1802; d. Sept. 14, 1876.
 MR. DOMINICA AMERICA, b. July 26, 1804; d. Aug. 5, 1887;
 m. Charles Sanger. No children.

18. REBECCA RUSSELL² (*Rebecca² Howland Gideon²*), daughter of Jethro and Rebecca (Howland) Russell, was born May 30, 1794, and died July 9, 1884, in the second month of her ninety-first year. She married Dec. 30, 1812, Platt St. John (brother of Mrs. Gideon H. Russell), who died July 30, 1857. He was a farmer. Children:

- i. MARY ANN, b. March 15, 1815; d. 1889; m. Feb. 5, 1846 her cousin, Paulus Russell. No children.
42. ii. POLLY, b. April 4, 1817; d. Aug. 21, 1880.
- iii. STEPHEN, b. June 23, 1821; d. 1844; unm.
- iv. JULIETTA, b. Sept. 25, 1824; d. April, 1845; m. George Hinds. No children.
- v. LOUISE, b. Dec. 28, 1826; d. 1866; unm.

19. ALEXANDER HOWLAND WATERMAN² (*Martha Russell,² Rebecca² Howland, Gideon²*), son of David and Martha (Russell) Waterman, was born Aug. 20, 1813, and died Nov. 13, 1896, in Rochester, N. Y., where he resided. He married Jan. 10, 1833, Vesta W. Carpenter, who died in 1864. Children:

43. i. MARTHA E., b. Jan. 10, 1834; d. Sept. 7, 1913.
- ii. SUSAN M., b. April 28, 1836; d. June 23, 1873; unm.
44. iii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Sept. 9, 1838; d. April 18, 1907.
45. iv. DAVID A., b. Oct. 8, 1840; d. Dec. 12, 1905.
46. v. CHARLES BATESFORD, b. April 8, 1844.
47. vi. ALICE J., b. June 24, 1847; d. Aug. 4, 1917.
- vii. HIRAM, b. April 16, 1850; d. 1855.
- viii. MARY F., b. June 10, 1853; d. 1858.

20. SARAH RUSSELL² (*Howland Russell,² Rebecca² Howland, Gideon²*), daughter of Howland and Catherine (Eycleshimer) Russell, was born Dec. 23, 1804, and died April 4, 1841. She married March 15, 1822, Jonathan Perry. This family lived in Michigan. Children:

48. i. ALFRED, b. March 9, 1823; d. Aug. 2, 1915.
49. ii. CHARLOTTE, b. Sept. 3, 1824; d. Dec. 30, 1900.
50. iii. JOHN, b. Jan. 17, 1827; d. Dec. 7, 1908.
51. iv. RUSSELL H., b. March 2, 1828; d. Oct. 14, 1903.
52. v. HARRIET, b. Dec. 5, 1836; d. June 11, 1857.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 121

- 53. vi. ABNER, b. Jan. 8, 1835; d. July 30, 1917.
- vii. JULIUS, b. March 10, 1837; d. young.
- viii. JACKSON, b. Nov. 3, 1838; d. young.

21. PETER RUSSELL⁴ (*Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*³ *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Howland and Catherine (Eycleshimer) Russell, was born Sept. 28, 1806, and died Feb. 18, 1892. He married Jan. 4, 1827, Almira Rowland, born 1808, died Feb. 24, 1892, six days after her husband. Their married life covered a period of slightly more than sixty-five years. They lived in Hartland Center, Mich. Children:

- i. JOHN, b. Feb. 3, 1829; d. April 24, 1889, at Hartland, Mich.; unm.
- ii. WILLIAM C., b. May 28, 1833; d. at Fentonville, Mich; m. Ellen Walton. No children.
- iii. RICHARD, b. March 4, 1835; d. young.
- iv. MARTIN VAN BUREN, b. Dec. 26, 1837; d. at Durand, Mich.; m. Clarissa A. Griswold. No children.
- v. GEORGE W., b. Nov. 23, 1839; d. Feb. 16, 1913, at Hartland, Mich. No children.
- 54. vi. CORDELIA K., b. April 20, 1843.

22. JOHN C. RUSSELL⁴ (*Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*³ *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Howland and Catherine (Eycleshimer) Russell, was born March 4, 1810, and died April 16, 1890. He married July 4, 1836, Eliza A. Lane, who died July 26, 1892. He lived at Flint, Mich. Children:

- 55. i. CHARLES H., b. Nov. 22, 1837; d. Aug. 5, 1880.
- 56. ii. WALLACE H., b. Aug. 14, 1844.
- 57. iii. EDWIN A., b. June 25, 1848; d. April 11, 1896.
- iv. EMILY E., b. Aug. 18, 1854; d. 1887; unm.

23. NICHOLAS RUSSELL⁴ (*Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*³ *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Howland and Catherine (Eycleshimer) Russell, was born April 25, 1813, and died Jan. 15, 1903, aged ninety years. He married Oct. 10, 1836, Catherine Rebecca Coe, who died April 6, 1890. He lived at Flint, Mich. Children:

- 58. i. LYDIA ANN, b. Nov. 19, 1838; d. Nov. 8, 1874.
- 59. ii. ROBERT R. B., b. June 27, 1847.
- iii. ELLA A., b. Oct. 10, 1849; d. young.
- 60. iv. ELMER N., b. Sept. 11, 1851, d. June 1, 1878.
- v. LUOY E., b. Oct. 12, 1853; d. young.

24. **HARRIET RUSSELL**⁴ (*Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Howland and Catherine (Eycleshimer) Russell, was born Jan. 1, 1815, and died April 17, 1896. She lived in Hartland, Mich., for more than sixty years. She married (1) Sept. 5, 1833, Adolphus J. Cary, born Aug. 8, 1808, died Oct. 25, 1848; (2) Nov. 13, 1849, John Williams. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. **ALBERT RICHARD**, b. July 21, 1834; d. Feb. 3, 1917; m. (1) Elizabeth M. White; (2) Alice Franklin. No children. Lived at Highland and Milford, Mich.
61. ii. **ADOLPHUS HOWLAND**, b. April 18, 1837; d. March 14, 1906.
- iii. **JENNETT CHARLOTTE**, b. June 20, 1845; d. April 22, 1917; m. William Cowan. No children. Lived at Highland, Mich.

By second marriage:

- iv. **CATHERINE**, b. July 12, 1853; d. Jan. 25, 1854.

25. **RICHARD D. RUSSELL**⁴ (*Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Howland and Catherine (Eycleshimer) Russell, was born June 12, 1817, and died Aug. 21, 1899. He married in 1837, Julia J. Bibbens, born April 19, 1817, died Sept. 18, 1868. He lived at Holly, N. Y. Children:

- i. **JULIA J.**, b. Nov. 15, 1838; d. 1867; m. George Cornwall. No children.
- ii. **HIRAM**, b. May 3, 1843; d. 1848.
- iii. **FRANCIS H.**, b. July 14, 1847; d. Nov. 22, 1866; unm.
62. iv. **WILLIAM CALVIN**, b. Aug. 8, 1850.
63. v. **GEORGE W.**, b. June 22, 1855.

26. **HIRAM RUSSELL**⁴ (*Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Howland and Catherine (Eycleshimer) Russell, was born May 26, 1823, and died June 3, 1896. He married Jan. 1, 1852, Ann Williams. They lived at Flint, Mich. Children:

64. i. **JOHN HOWLAND**, b. Nov. 20, 1852.
- ii. **GEORGIANNA B.**, b. June 2, 1854; d. Aug. 2, 1855.
- iii. **IDA W.**, b. April 23, 1857; d. Aug. 19, 1878; m. April 24, 1877, Edwin M. Robinson. No children.
- iv. **HELEN J.**, b. Aug. 11, 1863; d. Dec. 4, 1863.

27. **WILLIAM RUSSELL**⁴ (*Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Prince and Catherine (Williams)

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 123

Russell, was born Oct. 4, 1816, and died Dec. 28, 1905. He married (1) Sarah Ann Brown; (2) Oct. 8, 1856, Hannah Peet, born Dec. 21, 1829, died May 27, 1913. He was a farmer at Edmeston Center, N. Y. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. ISAAC P., b. Feb. 28, 1843; d. young.
- ii. ELLEN J., b. May 10, 1845; d. young.
- iii. CHARLOTTE LOUISA, b. Oct. 6, 1848; m. Dec. 21, 1876, John D. Colegrove; both deceased. No children.

By second marriage:

- 65. iv. GEORGE PRINCE, b. Oct. 20, 1858.
- v. SARAH JENNIE, b. Dec. 3, 1864; m. Oct. 31, 1899, Fred Dwinell. No children. Resides at Cambridge, N. Y.
- 66. vi. MARY A., b. Dec. 24, 1865.

28. STEPHEN W. RUSSELL⁴ (*Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Prince and Catherine (Williams) Russell, was born Feb. 5, 1818, and died May 23, 1859. He married, in 1849, Mary Ann Eddy, born 1834, died March 12, 1876. He was a farmer. Children:

- 67. i. WILLIAM E., b. Jan. 29, 1851.
- ii. CATHERINE, b. Sept. 27, 1853; d. young.
- 68. iii. LYDIA ANN, b. July 11, 1855.
- iv. MARY JANE, b. June 13, 1858; d. young.

29. CHARLES RUSSELL⁴ (*Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Prince and Catherine (Williams) Russell, was born March 10, 1820, and died in February, 1901. He married (1) Louisa M. Perry, who died Aug. 20, 1869; (2) Kate Groff. He lived at Johnsonville, N. Y. Daughter by first marriage:

- i. MARY LOUISA, b. April 6, 1849; d. Nov. 5, 1909; m. Dec. 31, 1863, John D. Rogers of Round Lake, N. Y. Having no children they adopted a boy, who died in 1905.

30. JOHN RUSSELL⁴ (*Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Prince and Catherine (Williams) Russell, was born Sept. 16, 1824, and died Dec. 4, 1903, at Johnsonville, N. Y. He married Catherine Smith, who died Nov.

5, 1907. They had no children, but adopted two boys, David and George, who survived them.

31. JOSEPH P. RUSSELL⁴ (*Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Prince and Catherine (Williams) Russell, was born Nov. 14, 1828, and died Dec. 24, 1914, in Pittstown, N. Y., where he resided. He carried on a farm, and was an attendant of the Methodist church. He married Nov. 14, 1859, Ellen Rockefeller, daughter of Peter F. and Catherine (Parsons) Rockefeller of Columbia county, New York. Peter F. Rockefeller was a cousin of William A. Rockefeller, father of John D. Rockefeller of the Standard Oil Co. Children of Joseph P. Russell:

- 69. i. EDWARD L., b. April 2, 1865.
- ii. CHARLES D., b. March 8, 1867; d. Aug. 6, 1880.
- iii. BURTON J., b. Sept. 6, 1875; d. Aug. 5, 1880.

32. SARAH ANN RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon H. and Mehitable (St. John) Russell, was born Oct. 20, 1812, and died Dec. 18, 1887. She married in 1832, Royal Parce, who died in 1877. They lived in Pitcher, N. Y. Children:

- i. RANSOM, b. Sept. 24, 1835; d. unm.
- ii. MARY JANE, b. 1838; d. 1878; unm.
- 70. iii. CHARLOTTE, b. May 17, 1840; d. Jan. 26, 1885.
- 71. iv. ELLEN, b. Oct. 24, 1841; d. Jan., 1892.
- v. SARAH, d. unm.
- vi. CHARLES M., b. Jan. 16, 1853; d. 1881; unm.

33. POLLY RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon H. and Mehitable (St. John) Russell, was born Dec. 23, 1813, and died May 11, 1886. She married Stephen P. Harrington. They lived in Jefferson, N. Y. Daughter:

- 72. i. EMMA JANE, b. March 22, 1838; d. June 18, 1898.

34. IRA RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Gideon H. and Mehitable (St. John) Russell, was born July 15, 1815, and died Feb. 28, 1900. He married in 1844, Tamza James, born Feb. 22, 1824; died May 1, 1905. They lived in Glenwood, Ky. Children:

- 73. i. SARAH ANN, b. Dec. 21, 1845.
- 74. ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Jan. 26, 1848.
- 75. iii. MARY MEHITABLE, b. Oct. 16, 1850.
- 76. iv. MINERVA JANE, b. May 4, 1854.
- 77. v. JOHN MILTON, b. April 9, 1858; d. May 18, 1903.
- vi. IRA MELVIN, b. July 25, 1863; m. Priscilla Harmon.
No children. Resides at Davy, W. Va.

35. REBECCA JANE RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon H. and Mehitable (St. John) Russell, was born April 6, 1817, and died Jan. 4, 1870. She married Nov. 11, 1840, Milton H. Taylor, born June 5, 1817, died Sept. 20, 1889, who carried on a large farm in Exeter, Otsego County, N. Y. Children:

- 78. i. ESTHER, b. Sept. 14, 1843; d. Sept. 8, 1912.
- 79. ii. ERASTUS A., b. Feb. 1, 1849.

36. RICHARD RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Gideon H. and Mehitable (St. John) Russell, was born May 16, 1821 and died Feb. 18, 1892, in Cooperstown, N. Y., where he resided for many years. He married Sarah Ann Marcellus, born 1822, died April 21, 1905. Children:

- 80. i. HARVEY I., b. Sept. 9, 1842.
- 81. ii. MELVILLE W., b. March 3, 1850.

37. LAVISA RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon H. and Mehitable (St. John) Russell, was born July 4, 1823, and died Dec. 15, 1853. She married July 18, 1841, Sylvester Merrill, born Dec. 28, 1817, died May 21, 1881, at Elba, N. Y. Children:

- 82. i. JAMES K., b. Aug. 25, 1845; d. Jan. 31, 1890.
- ii. HARVEY E., b. 1846; d. 1850.
- 83. iii. HORACE AUGUSTUS, b. Dec. 18, 1848; d. July 30, 1917.
- iv. EUGENE, b. Oct. 24, 1851, at Byron, N. Y.; m. Sept. 30, 1905, Ella Kellison, b. March 20, 1857. He is a shoemaker at Hornell, N. Y.
- 84. v. JOSEPHINE, b. Oct. 24, 1851.

38. LEVI NOYES RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Gideon H. and Waitstill (Pearce) Russell, was born Oct. 14, 1826, and died April 4,

1903 at Cooperstown, N. Y., where he resided. He married Oct. 18, 1845, Nancy Philena Joslyn, who died March 10 1897. Children:

- 85. i. MARTHA P., b. March 28, 1848; d. Sept. 18, 1873.
- 86. ii. ADELBERT N., b. May 20, 1850.
- iii. LUCIUS E., b. Aug. 9, 1852; deceased; m. Jan. 19, 1881
Olivia Quackenbush. No children.
- 87. iv. LUCIAN GIDEON, b. Aug. 9, 1852.
- 88. v. CHARLES B., b. Aug. 6, 1854.
- 89. vi. FRANK U., b. Jan. 9, 1856.
- vii. ERNEST W., b. May 9, 1857; m. (1) Feb. 8, 1882, Cora Flansburg, b. 1861, d. 1906; (2) Emma Berry. No children. Resides at Oneonta, N. Y. He is a carpenter.

39. GIDEON ALONZO RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Gideon H. and Waitstil (Pearce) Russell, was born in Cooperstown, N. Y., Jan. 25 1828, and died at Lyons, Iowa, Nov. 28, 1915. In 1854 he removed to Lyons, being one of the pioneer settlers of Clinton county, and engaged in the sash and door business. This he successfully followed until about 1889, when he retired and subsequently confined his business activities to farm loans and real estate. Dying in his eighty-eighth year he was the last survivor of his father's family of fourteen children.

Mr. Russell married (1) March 16, 1854, Mary Pier of Otsego, who died in November, 1871; (2) Jan. 21, 1874 Emeline M. Kellogg of Otsego, who survived him. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. GEORGE E., b. Nov. 8, 1855; d. 1874; unm.
- ii. ALICE, b. Aug. 25, 1858; d. 1860.
- iii. ADA M., b. Aug. 22, 1860; d. 1870.
- 90. iv. FANNY JANE, b. Jan. 27, 1863.
- v. FREDERIC ALLEN, b. Nov. 8, 1866; m. Mary Polin. No children. Resides in Mamaroneck, N. Y. He is a musician.

By second marriage:

- 91. vi. LYNN K., b. Feb. 22, 1876.
- vii. GERTRUDE EMMA, b. Aug. 29, 1878; m. Frank W. Alban. No children. Resides in Marshalltown, Iowa.

40. WILLIAM A. RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Gideon H. and Waitstil

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 127

(Pearce) Russell, was born March 21, 1835, and died in Denver, Col., April 28, 1915. He married Dec. 23, 1856, Rosanna Tuttle. Children:

- 92. i. FRANCIS IRVING, b. May 2, 1861.
- 93. ii. MARY LOUISE, b. July 18, 1863.

41. HETTY RUSSELL⁴ (*Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Gideon H. and Waitstill (Pearce) Russell, was born Dec. 2, 1836, in Cooperstown, N. Y., and died Sept. 14, 1876. She married in 1867, David Wagoner Utts, born Sept. 7, 1836, d. April 13, 1913. Children:

- 94. i. JAY ADELBERT, b. Jan. 13, 1868.
- 95. ii. JENNIE ADELL, b. Sept. 3, 1869.
- iii. EUGENE RUSSELL, b. Jan. 26, 1872; m. at Clinton Iowa, Mrs. Mary Lamping. No children. Resides at Clinton, Iowa.

42. POLLY ST. JOHN⁴ (*Rebecca Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Platt and Rebecca (Russell) St. John, was born April 4, 1817, and died Aug. 21, 1890. She married in March, 1844, Chester Taylor, who died Aug. 6, 1899. Children:

- 96. i. JULIETTE E., b. April 15, 1846.
- ii. LILLIE M., b. May 8, 1857; m. Dec. 21, 1876, George A. Bailey. No children. Resides at Fly Creek, N. Y. Mr. Bailey is a farmer and undertaker.

43. MARTHA E. WATERMAN⁵ (*Alexander H. Waterman*,⁴ *Martha Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Alexander H. and Vesta W. (Carpenter) Waterman, was born Jan. 10, 1834, and died Sept. 7, 1913. She married John F. Loomis, who died April 21, 1875, and they lived in Rochester, N. Y. Children:

- 97. i. HEMAN ALEXANDER, b. Nov. 21, 1866.
- ii. VESTA, b. Aug. 29, 1869; d. young.
- iii. IDA M., b. July 15, 1872; d. young.

44. GEORGE WASHINGTON WATERMAN⁵ (*Alexander H. Waterman*,⁴ *Martha Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Alexander H. and Vesta W. (Carpenter) Waterman,

was born Sept. 9, 1838, in Cooperstown, N. Y., and died April 18, 1907, in Meadville, Pa. He was a locomotive engineer, first on the New York Central Railroad, then on the Atlantic & Great Western, in Pennsylvania, and later on the Erie Railroad. He married Sept. 4, 1866, Lucy Cochrane of Meadville, who died March 1, 1892. Children:

- i. WILLIAM ALEXANDER, b. May 31, 1871; unm. Resides in Meadville, Pa., where he is a stockholder in the John J. Shryock Co., and manager of that concern's wall paper department.
98. ii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. Oct. 28, 1876.

45. DAVID A. WATERMAN* (*Alexander H. Waterman,* Martha Russell,* Rebecca* Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Alexander H. and Vesta W. (Carpenter) Waterman, was born Oct. 8, 1840, and died in Rochester, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1905. For many years he was an engineer on the New York Central Railroad, and after retiring from more active duty, was watchman at the most dangerous grade crossing of that road in the city of Rochester. He met his death in saving Margaret Weber, aged sixty-seven years, from being run over by a train. She was standing on the west-bound passenger track, unconscious of a fast approaching train, waiting for the cars on the east-bound track to pass. Mr. Waterman, seeing her peril, pushed her between the two tracks, unhurt, but was himself struck by an engine and killed. The Carnegie Hero Fund Commission awarded a medal to his heirs. Mr. Waterman married Louisa Palmer, now deceased, and their two children died young.

46. CHARLES BATSFORD WATERMAN* (*Alexander H. Waterman,* Martha Russell,* Rebecca* Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Alexander H. and Vesta W. (Carpenter) Waterman, was born April 8, 1844, and resides in Syracuse, N. Y. He was long an engineer on the New York Central Railroad. He married (1) Catherine Leary, who died in December, 1902; (2) July 28, 1904, Mrs. Mary Huck. Children, by first marriage:

99. i. MARGARET, b. Sept. 4, 1870.
- ii. MORRIS, resides in Detroit, Mich. Married; children, Charles and Norma.
- iii. PORTER, deceased.

47. ALICE J. WATERMAN⁵ (*Alexander H. Waterman*,⁴ *Martha Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Alexander H. and Vesta W. (Carpenter) Waterman, was born June 24, 1847, and died in Rochester, N. Y., Aug. 4, 1917. She married in 1870, William Barons, born 1844, died February, 1913. They had no children. Mrs. Barons was of a kindly and charitable nature, and was much esteemed in the community where she lived. Her will made specific bequests of \$5600 to relatives and friends, and of \$200 to the North Presbyterian Church in Rochester, while the following Rochester institutions were designated as residuary legatees: Friendly Home for Ladies, Humane Society, and Door of Hope Association.

48. ALFRED PERRY⁵ (*Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Jonathan and Sarah (Russell) Perry, was born March 9, 1823, and died Aug. 2, 1915 at Flint, Mich., aged ninety-two years and four months. He married (1) Sept. 11, 1844, Fanny Bush, who died Sept. 6, 1850; (2) 1853, Elizabeth A. Austin. Children, by first marriage:

100. i. SARAH ANN, b. June 30, 1845.
101. ii. EDWARD, b. Feb. 3, 1847.
102. iii. MARY F., b. Oct. 2, 1848.

49. CHARLOTTE PERRY⁵ (*Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Russell) Perry, was born Sept. 3, 1824, in Onondaga county, New York, and died Dec. 30, 1900, in Bay City, Mich. She married at Grand Blanc, Mich., May 7, 1846, Peter Lane, born April 23, 1823, at Aurelius, N. Y., died March 30, 1904, in Bay City, Mich. Children:

103. i. HATTIE L., b. Nov. 1, 1848; d. Sept. 30, 1915.
- ii. WILLIAM F., b. Oct. 28, 1850; d. March 10, 1853.

50. JOHN PERRY⁵ (*Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Jonathan and Sarah (Russell) Perry, was born Jan. 17, 1827, and died Dec. 7, 1908. He married April 6, 1852, Esther Jeannette Smith, born 1832, died Feb. 17, 1888. They lived at Flint, Mich. Children:

- 104. i. SARAH L., b. Sept. 3, 1852.
- 105. ii. WILLIAM S., b. Sept. 12, 1857.
- 106. iii. HARRIET, b. Feb. 13, 1861; d. about 1885.
- iv. HENRY CLINTON, b. May 11, 1864; unm. Resides at Mount Morris, Mich.
- v. JOHN, b. June 26, 1870; d. June 9, 1913; unm.
- vi. ALFRED, b. March 22, 1876; unm. Resides at Mount Morris, Mich.

51. RUSSELL H. PERRY⁵ (*Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Jonathan and Sarah (Russell) Perry, was born March 2, 1828, and died Oct. 14, 1903. He married April 16, 1859, Mary Jane Taylor, born Sept. 28, 1838, who survived him. They lived at Flint, Mich. Children:

- i. WILLIAM FRANKLIN, b. Aug. 10, 1860; m. Nov. 24, 1896, Loretta Van Kuren, who d. May 14, 1910. No children. Resides at Flint, Mich.
- ii. JOHNITON L., b. Nov. 10, 1861; m. March 4, 1894, Agnes Chapman. No children. Resides at Flint, Mich.
- 107. iii. MARY ALICE, b. May 14, 1863.
- iv. IDA E., b. Aug. 10, 1865; m. March 15, 1893, William P. Straw. No children. Resides at Clio, Mich.
- 108. v. NELLIE A., b. April 21, 1867.
- 109. vi. EMMA F., b. Oct. 16, 1868; d. March 21, 1905.

52. HARRIET PERRY⁵ (*Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Russell) Perry, was born Dec. 5, 1830, died June 11, 1857. She married May 18, 1851, Ozias Smith Millard, born June 6, 1827, died Jan. 2, 1900. They lived at Neenah and New London, Wis. Children:

- 110. i. OZIAS HIRAM, b. April 5, 1852; d. April 3, 1893.
- ii. RUSSELL P., b. Aug. 26, 1853; d. 1854.

53. ABNER PERRY⁵ (*Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Jonathan and Sarah (Russell) Perry, was born Jan. 8, 1835, and died July 30, 1917, in Kendall, Wis., where he resided. He married June 11, 1864, Mary C. Carver. Children:

- i. RUSSELL W., b. Apr. 11, 1865; m. Nov. 28, 1894, Caroline Louise Koss. No children. Resides at Baraboo, Wis.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 131

- 111. ii. LOIS, b. May 2, 1867.
- 112. iii. LOUISA, b. May 2, 1867.
- 113. iv. HARRIET, b. Dec. 2, 1869.
- 114. v. ELIPHALET D., b. May 28, 1872.
- vi. FRANK, b. May 18, 1878; d. unm.
- 115. vii. SARAH E., b. July 22, 1880.

54. CORDELIA K. RUSSELL⁵ (*Peter Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Peter and Almira (Rowland) Russell, was born April 20, 1843. She married Stephen L. Myers, and resides at Milford, Mich. Son:

- i. CHAUNCEY P., b. Jan. 6, 1871. Resides at Milford, Mich.

55. CHARLES H. RUSSELL⁵ (*John C. Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John C. and Eliza A. (Lane) Russell, was born Nov. 22, 1837, and died Aug. 5, 1880. He married (1) April 12, 1860, Emily A. Scarr; (2) July 14, 1875, Esther B. Brockway. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. ALSON W., b. Nov. 25, 1860; unm. Resides at Fargo, N. D.
- ii. CLARENCE J., b. May 11, 1868; m. Mamie E. Wilson. No children. Resides at Detroit, Mich., where he is in the cigar business.

By second marriage:

- iii. HERBERT L., b. June 12, 1876; m. Orpha Bilton. No children. Resides at Detroit, Mich.

56. WALLACE H. RUSSELL⁵ (*John C. Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John C. and Eliza A. (Lane) Russell, was born Aug. 14, 1844. He married Oct. 15, 1866, Sarah A. Boies, and lives at Flint, Mich. Children:

- i. ISABELLA G., b. March 15, 1868; m. Jan. 22, 1890, Charles H. Western. No surviving children.
- 116. ii. TIMOTHY J., b. Aug. 28, 1869.
- iii. HARRIET M., b. Aug. 25, 1872; d. Dec. 11, 1907, unm.

57. EDWIN A. RUSSELL⁵ (*John C. Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John C. and

Eliza A. (Lane) Russell, was born June 25, 1848, and died April 11, 1896. He married April 28, 1870, Mary M. Sellick, who died Dec. 15, 1896. They lived at Flint, Mich. Children:

- 117. i. MABEL L., b. Aug. 7, 1871.
- 118. ii. JAMES FLOYD, b. July 18, 1873.

58. LYDIA ANN RUSSELL⁵ (*Nicholas Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Nicholas and Catherine R. (Coe) Russell, was born Nov. 19, 1838, and died Nov. 8, 1874. She married Dec. 31, 1857, Jerome B. Kesler, who died April 18, 1908, and they lived at Millington, Mich. Children:

- i. ALMON J. N., b. Nov. 1, 1858; d. young.
- 119. ii. WILLIAM E., b. July 29, 1861.
- 120. iii. FREDERIC LAFAYETTE, b. July 7, 1863.
- 121. iv. ELLA I., b. June 29, 1865.
- v. JENNIE A., b. April 14, 1868; d. unm.

59. ROBERT R. B. RUSSELL⁵ (*Nicholas Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Nicholas and Catherine R. (Coe) Russell, was born June 27, 1847, and married May 24, 1866, Dela Fuller. He resides at Otisville, Mich. Children:

- i. EDWARD E., b. Sept. 11 1869; d. Nov. 10, 1883.
- 122. ii. GEORGE F., b. May 5, 1870.
- iii. LYDIA, b. June 14, 1876; d. Nov. 3, 1883.
- 123. iv. WILLIAM ROBERT, b. Oct. 12, 1872.

60. ELMER N. RUSSELL⁵ (*Nicholas Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Nicholas and Catherine R. (Coe) Russell, was born Sept. 11, 1851, and died June 1, 1878. He married July 4, 1870, Mary J. Hall, who died Nov. 24, 1892. Son:

- 124. i. DAVID ELMER, b. Jan. 19, 1872; d. Oct. 9, 1909.

61. ADOLPHUS HOWLAND CARY⁵ (*Harriet Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Adolphus J. and Harriet (Russell) Cary, was born April 18, 1837, and died March 14, 1906. He married Jan. 1, 1860, Martha M. Bullard, who died Jan. 9, 1897. Children:

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 133

- 125. i. ELIZABETH JANE, b. Oct. 31, 1860.
- 126. ii. MINNIE LUELLA, b. Sept. 15, 1863.
- 127. iii. EDITH M., b. Sept. 20, 1866; d. Dec. 19, 1912.
- iv. RICHARD A., b. Feb. 5, 1869; d. Nov. 6, 1915; m. Sept. 28, 1901, Mary J. Hansen. No children.
- v. HATTIE M., b. April 12, 1873; d. Aug. 30, 1891, unm.
- vi. GRANT, b. Dec. 10, 1874; d. young.
- vii. BELL, b. Jan. 11, 1876; m. (1) Fred J. Beaumont; (2) Feb. 15, 1917, Carl A. Kiefer. Resides in Detroit, Mich.
- 128. viii. FLORA, b. Aug. 23, 1878.

62. WILLIAM CALVIN RUSSELL⁵ (*Richard D. Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Richard D. and Julia J. (Bibbens) Russell, was born Aug. 8, 1850, and married April 13, 1872, Mary Catherine Lean. He resides at Clarendon, N. Y. Children:

- i. EDGAR R., b. Sept. 11, 1873; d. April 1, 1908. No children.
- 129. ii. MAUDE MATILDA, b. June 24, 1875.
- iii. ETTA J., b. Sept. 30, 1877.
- iv. WILLIAM RICHARD, b. April 18, 1884. Resides in Chicago.

63. GEORGE W. RUSSELL⁵ (*Richard D. Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Richard D. and Julia J. (Bibbens) Russell, was born June 22, 1855, and married Margaret Harland, now deceased. He resides at Holly, N. Y. Children:

- i. TOWNLEY T., b. 1881; d. 1914. No children.
- 130. ii. EMILY A., b. 1884.
- iii. FRANCIS, b. 1889.
- 131. iv. AGNES D., b. 1891.
- v. OLIVE, b. 1896.
- vi. ETHEL, b. 1902.

64. JOHN HOWLAND RUSSELL⁵ (*Hiram Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Hiram and Ann (Williams) Russell, was born Nov. 20, 1852, and married Oct. 6, 1874, Sarah J. Taylor. He resides at Flint, Mich. Children:

- 132. i. FLORENCE IDA, b. Feb. 3, 1875; d. Jan. 28, 1906.
- ii. ELLEN JANE, b. Nov. 21, 1892.
- iii. ELMER JOHN, b. Nov. 21, 1892.

65. GEORGE PRINCE RUSSELL⁵ (*William Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William and Hannah (Peet) Russell was born Oct. 20, 1858, and married Emma Jane Danforth, who was born July 21, 1853. He is a shoe worker at Rockland, Mass. Son:

133. i. CARLTON J., b. Jan. 24, 1885.

66. MARY A. RUSSELL⁵ (*William Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of William and Hannah (Peet) Russell, was born Dec. 24, 1865, and married March 25, 1885, John H. Jenkins, now deceased. She resides at Cambridge, N. Y. Daughter:

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 1897.

67. WILLIAM E. RUSSELL⁵ (*Stephen W. Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Stephen W. and Mary A. (Eddy) Russell, was born Jan. 29, 1851, and married Sept. 28, 1870, Georgianna Alger, born June 12, 1850, died March 20, 1913. He is a carpenter at Fly Creek, N. Y. Children:

134. i. KATE O., b. Feb. 9, 1875.
135. ii. STEPHEN S., b. May 27, 1879.
iii. LEAH, b. 1881; d. 1882.

68. LYDIA ANN RUSSELL⁵ (*Stephen W. Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Stephen W. and Mary A. (Eddy) Russell, was born July 11, 1855, and married Nov. 6, 1878, Merritt L. Herrington. They reside at Custer, Mich. Children:

- i. MARY JANE, b. April 17, 1880; m. Sept. 10, 1913, Herman Guessefeld. Resides Congress Park, Ill.
136. ii. SMITH, b. Jan. 6, 1882.
iii. HOWARD, b. Oct. 9, 1883; d. June 1884.
iv. ELSIE EVELYN, b. 1885. Resides Detroit, Mich.
137. v. EMILY DELIA, b. Nov. 13, 1887.
vi. MAUDE ELIZABETH, b. March 28, 1892. Resides Detroit, Mich.
vii. BLANCHE ALICE, b. Oct. 6, 1895. Resides Detroit, Mich.

69. EDWARD L. RUSSELL⁵ (*Joseph P. Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Joseph P. and

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 135

Ellen (Rockefeller) Russell, was born in Pittstown, N. Y., April 2, 1865. He married (1) Aug. 6, 1891, Minnie M. Wyatt; (2) Emma Daljo. He resides at Tiashoke, N. Y., and has been a teacher and farmer. Children:

- i. RAYMOND.
- ii. HOMER.

70. CHARLOTTE PARCE⁵ (*Sarah A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Royal and Sarah A. (Russell) Parce, was born May 17, 1840, and died Jan. 26, 1885. She married Frank H. Drenning, who died June 23, 1912, and they lived in Wathena, Kan. Children:

- i. HELEN JOSEPHINE, b. May 2, 1868. Resides in Jacksonville, Fla.
- 138. ii. FRANK GIFFORD, b. July 11, 1870.
- iii. FRED RUSSELL, b. May 21, 1873. Resides in Jacksonville, Fla.
- iv. EDWARD CHASE, b. Aug. 31, 1875; d. Sept. 21, 1895; unm.

71. ELLEN PARCE⁵ (*Sarah A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Royal and Sarah A. (Russell) Parce, was born Oct. 24, 1841, and died in January, 1892. She married Elbridge Alvord, born 1834, died 1905, and they lived at Rexville and Pitcher, N. Y. Children:

- 139. i. EDWARD L., b. March 14, 1868.
- ii. ARTHUR B., b. April 5, 1874; d. Oct. 7, 1877.
- iii. LYMAN R., b. Aug. 23, 1876. Resides in Syracuse, N. Y.
- iv. MERRITT, b. April 15, 1879; d. April 25, 1887.

72. EMMA JANE HARRINGTON⁵ (*Polly Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Stephen P. and Polly (Russell) Harrington, was born March 22, 1838, and died June 18, 1898. She married Aug. 10, 1872, Samuel M. Wright, who died July 5, 1905. They lived at Jefferson, N. Y. Children:

- 140. i. MARY E., b. Oct. 26, 1876; d. Nov. 16, 1913.
- 141. ii. LUCIUS A., b. April 8, 1880.

73. SARAH ANN RUSSELL⁵ (*Ira Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Ira and

Tamza (James) Russell, was born Dec. 21, 1845, and married May 12, 1870, James Harvey Curnutt. They reside on a farm at Zelda, Ky. Children:

- 142. i. HENRIETTA, b. March 19, 1871.
- ii. CORA BELLE, b. Sept. 15, 1872.
- 143. iii. EUGENE B., b. Aug. 17, 1874; d. June 25, 1876.
- iv. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 16, 1877.
- 144. v. JAMES HARVEY, b. July 21, 1881.
- 145. vi. OLIVER LEE, b. Oct. 21, 1883.

74. WILLIAM HENRY RUSSELL⁵ (*Ira Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Ira and Tamza (James) Russell, was born Jan. 26, 1848, and married Nov. 11, 1869, Martha Jane Asbury, now deceased. He resides at East Lynn, W. Va., where he is engaged in farming. Children:

- i. MARY ALICE, b. Jan. 14, 1871; d. Jan. 19, 1910; unnm.
- 146. ii. JAMES HARVEY, b. Oct. 30, 1872.
- iii. JOHN MILTON, b. Dec. 13, 1874; d. Aug. 30, 1904; unnm.
- 147. iv. MILLARD, b. Aug. 27, 1877; d. Jan. 10, 1910.
- 148. v. CHARLES, b. Dec. 17, 1879.
- 149. vi. ARMILDA, b. March 3, 1882.
- 150. vii. WILLIAM, b. Nov. 9, 1884.
- 151. viii. LINZEY, b. Oct. 22, 1886.
- ix. MARTHA JANE, b. Oct. 23, 1889; d. Dec. 4, 1891.
- x. LAURENCE, b. June 28, 1892.
- xi. CHAPMAN, b. April 30, 1896.
- xii. FANNY, b. July 20, 1898.

75. MARY MEHITABLE RUSSELL⁵ (*Ira Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Ira and Tamza (James) Russell, was born Oct. 16, 1850, and married July 12, 1874, Francis Marion Stewart, born March 16, 1849. They reside at Buchanan, Ky., where Mr. Stewart carries on a farm. Children:

- i. JOHN DAYTON, b. May 9, 1875; d. May 7, 1904; unnm.
- ii. AMERICA FRANCIS, b. Sept. 7, 1877; d. May 22, 1902; unnm.
- iii. JAMES BASCOM, b. Apl. 9, 1880; d. Jan. 16, 1900; unnm.
- iv. ALVIN, b. Dec. 1, 1882.
- v. SEBA NIMRID, b. March 1, 1885.
- vi. PRENTISS TOLA, b. Oct. 1, 1887.
- vii. RHEUMA TEBAH, b. Sept. 8, 1890.
- viii. ADA B., b. Dec. 12, 1893.

76. MINERVA JANE RUSSELL⁵ (*Ira Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Ira and Tamza (James) Russell, was born May 14, 1854, and married Oct. 30, 1879, John Wesley Woods, who died May 31, 1901. She resides at Cadmus, Ky. Children:

- i. LAVINIA, b. Aug. 5, 1880; d. unm.
 - ii. WILL, d. unm.
 - iii. ANDREW, b. June 17, 1889.
 - iv. VICTORIA, b. Sept. 8, 1894.
152. v. HESTER, b. April 20, 1892.

77. JOHN MILTON RUSSELL⁵ (*Ira Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Ira and Tamza (James) Russell, was born April 9, 1858, and died May 18, 1903. He lived in Kentucky and West Virginia. He married (1) Dec. 23, 1880, Amanda M. Harris, who died April 16, 1892; (2) Elizabeth Prichard. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. LEONORA, b. Nov. 18, 1881; d. Sept. 7, 1894.
153. ii. TENNESSEE, b. Jan. 1, 1886.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. July 2, 1888. Resides at Deegans, West Va.
 - iv. JOHN, b. Oct. 18, 1891; m. Hattie Tramble. Resides at Raderfield, West Va.

By second marriage:

- v. DELLA M., b. Sept. 9, 1898; m. Pleasant Adkins. Resides at West Huntington, West Va.

78. ESTHER TAYLOR⁵ (*Rebecca J. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Milton H. and Rebecca J. (Russell) Taylor, was born Sept. 14, 1843, in Exeter, N. Y., and died Sept. 8, 1912. She married James Covell Cary, who carried on a large furniture store in New York City. He died Nov. 30, 1906. Children:

- i. GRACE GEORGIANNA, b. Aug. 16, 1865; m. Charles Winant, a partner in the T. W. Baxter Co., dealers in metals, rubber, etc., at New Hartford, N. Y.
- ii. JANE TAYLOR, b. July 24, 1869; m. Louis H. Joy, proprietor of the J. Y. Ranch at Teton, Wyo., where they reside. He also conducts a summer camp and hunting lodge, which is a popular resort for eastern millionaires.

79. DR. ERASTUS A. TAYLOR⁵ (*Rebecca J. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Milton

H. and Rebecca J. (Russell) Taylor, was born Feb. 1, 1849, in Exeter, N. Y. He attended Cooperstown Seminary and a business college in Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Following his graduation from the medical department of Union College at Albany in 1880 he has since continued in the practice of his profession at Schuyler Lake, N. Y. For twenty-five years he has been the health official of the town, and is also medical examiner of schools for the town of Exeter. He retains the ownership of the Taylor farm in Exeter which has been in possession of the family more than a hundred years, and since his father's death in 1889 has conducted it as a pure-blood Holstein-Friesian stock farm. Dr. Taylor is president of the banking house of Taylor, Bush & Co. of Schuyler Lake. He married (1) Oct. 28, 1870, Grace W. Brown; (2) Clara E. Gano. Children:

By first marriage:

154. i. BEULAH WILSON, b. Aug. 22, 1871.
- ii. MABEL JANE, b. July 26, 1873; m. Oct. 30, 1899, Frank B. Williams. No children. Resides in Utica, N. Y.

By second marriage:

- iii. HAROLD ERASTUS, b. Aug. 24, 1913.

80. HARVEY I. RUSSELL⁵ (*Richard Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Richard and Sarah A. (Marcellus) Russell, was born Sept. 9, 1842, at Milford, N. Y. When he was a year old his parents moved to Cooperstown, N. Y., which has since been his home, with the exception of one year in Forestville, N. Y., and several months in Binghamton, N. Y. At the age of nearly fifteen years he became an apprentice to the printing business, serving over six years, becoming efficient in all departments and continuing in the employment of the same man until he became proprietor by purchase, the paper and plant being that of the Otsego Republican. Ten years later he sold out. In December, 1885, Mr. Russell established the Otsego Farmer, and after several years of prosperous management sold that also, and retired. In March, 1880, he was appointed postmaster, and again in 1884, two terms of four years each. He was chosen president of the village one term; assessor of the village six years; assessor of the town of Otsego eight years, still occupying the latter office. Mr.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 139

Russell married Sept. 23, 1862, Mary Ellen Spencer, born Feb. 20, 1843. Children:

155. i. WALTER S., b. Oct. 7, 1866.
- ii. RALPH R., b. Dec. 14, 1869; m. 1910, Ruth Van Horne. He is a painter and paper hanger in Cooperstown, N. Y.

81. REV. MELVILLE W. RUSSELL⁵ (*Richard Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Richard and Sarah A. (Marcellus) Russell, was born March 3, 1850, in Cooperstown, N. Y. After attending Cooperstown Seminary he learned the printing trade, and engaged in reportorial and editorial work. He was editor and publisher of the *Onandaga Gazette*, East Syracuse, N. Y., for five years, and later editor of several other papers in New York state, and correspondent of the *New York Tribune*. In 1900 he entered the Rescue Mission work in Rochester, N. Y., and subsequently became an evangelist, holding meetings in New York, Massachusetts, and New Hampshire, and also filled several pastorates as an independent clergyman. He is an ardent temperance advocate. His present residence is Monkton, Vt. He married (1) Jan. 13, 1875, Sarah A. Doolittle, who died Jan. 14, 1884; (2) Feb. 17, 1914, Mrs. Emma M. (Davenport) Foster. Daughter, by first marriage:

156. i. CORA ELFREDA, b. Oct. 9, 1879.

82. JAMES K. MERRILL⁵ (*Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Sylvester and Lavisa (Russell) Merrill, was born Aug. 25, 1845, at Batavia, N. Y., and died Jan. 31, 1890, at Elba, N. Y. He married Dec. 8, 1864, Ann Elizabeth Haight, who survived him. They lived at Elba. Children:

- i. GEORGE M., b. March 12, 1866; married; children, Emro and Florence. Resides at Elba, N. Y.
- ii. FRANK A., b. Sept. 1, 1867; d. Nov. 1902; unkm.
- iii. MERTIE M., b. May 24, 1870; m. Calvin Mark. Resides at Elba, N. Y.
157. iv. JULIA, b. April 5, 1872.
- v. HARVEY J., b. Nov. 30, 1874. Resides at Oakfield, N. Y.
158. vi. HENRY S., b. Dec. 12, 1877.
- vii. MINNIE J., b. Nov. 28, 1879; m. John Zirbel. Son, Clyde. Resides at Oakfield, N. Y.

83. HORACE AUGUSTUS MERRILL⁵ (*Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Sylvester and Lavisa (Russell) Merrill, was born Dec. 18, 1848, at Batavia, N. Y., and died July 30, 1917, at Battle Creek, Mich. He was a shoemaker, and lived in New York, Illinois, and Michigan, and latterly at Charlotte, Mich. He married (1) Nov. 1867, Sophia E. Hodge; (2) Ella Brockway; (3) Ada Norris; (4) Caroline Margarete Hale. Children:

By first marriage:

159. i. GEORGIANA, b. Sept. 6, 1868.

By second marriage:

160. ii. ANNA LAVISA, b. April 20, 1872.

By third marriage:

iii. KENNETH, b. Nov. 28, 1884. Resides in Jerseyville, Ill.

iv. HARVEY RUSSELL, b. Dec. 16, 1886. Resides in Jerseyville, Ill.

By fourth marriage:

v. WILLIAM MCKINLEY, b. Dec. 18, 1897, at Charleston, Ill. He has been a student at James Milliken University, Decatur, Ill., and at Harvard University.

84. JOSEPHINE MERRILL⁵ (*Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Sylvester and Lavisa (Russell) Merrill, was born Oct. 24, 1851, at Byron, N. Y. She married March 23, 1870, at Bergen, N. Y., Joseph Jump, born March 19, 1839, at Glen, N. Y., a veteran of the Civil War. They reside at Amsterdam, N. Y. Children:

i. CORA, b. Jan. 29, 1871; d. April 16, 1871.

161. ii. MARY D., b. April 22, 1872.

162. iii. ANNA LAURA, b. Oct. 2, 1875.

iv. LOTTIE B., b. Jan. 26, 1881; m. Nov. 22, 1911, Walter Soles. No children. Resides in Carman, N. Y.

v. FRANCIS H., b. May 28, 1884; d. April 8, 1885.

vi. IDA, b. Jan. 5, 1887.

vii. MERTIE, b. Nov. 29, 1891.

viii. IRENE M., b. Sept. 2, 1894; d. May 15, 1895.

85. MARTHA P. RUSSELL⁵ (*Levi N. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Levi N. and Nancy P. (Joslin) Russell, was born March 28, 1848, and died Sept. 18, 1873. She married April 9, 1865, Hugh Everett Palmer, who died Feb. 25, 1887. They lived at Cooperstown, N. Y. Children:

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 141

- 163. i. GEORGE W., b. March 5, 1866.
- 164. ii. EDWARD D., b. May 27, 1869; d. Nov. 9, 1894.
- iii. NOICE C., b. April 29, 1871; d. unm.
- 165. iv. HERMAN C., b. Jan. 30, 1873. Name changed to Herman C. Russell.

86. DR. ADELBERT N. RUSSELL⁵ (*Levi N. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Levi N. and Nancy P. (Joslyn) Russell, was born May 20, 1850. He is a practicing physician at Collinwood, Cleveland, Ohio. He married (1) July 30, 1873, Annie Truller, who died Aug. 8, 1876; (2) Feb. 3, 1878, Annie E. Butler, born Aug. 9, 1848. Daughter, by second marriage:

- 166. i. MARY, b. Sept. 11, 1880.

87. LUCIAN GIDEON RUSSELL⁵ (*Levi N. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Levi N. and Nancy P. (Joslyn) Russell, was born Aug. 9, 1852, and married Aug. 19, 1876, Jennie M. Wright, now deceased. He is a farmer at Worcester, N. Y. Children:

- 167. i. LUVERNE W., b. Aug. 13, 1878.
- 168. ii. MARY E., b. Nov. 18, 1881.
- iii. LEVI J., b. May 5, 1884. Resides in Worcester, N. Y.
- iv. DAVID ALBERT, b. May 31, 1894. Is with the American forces in France.

88. CHARLES B. RUSSELL⁵ (*Levi N. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Levi N. and Nancy P. (Joslyn) Russell, was born Aug. 6, 1854, and married June 10, 1874, Elizabeth Cleveland. He resides in Canton, Ohio. Children:

- i. MARTHA G., b. Jan. 8, 1875; m. Wesley Winnie. Resides at Sprakers, N. Y.
- 169. ii. ANNIE M., b. Nov. 10, 1876.
- 170. iii. LYDIA, b. 1884.

89. FRANK U. RUSSELL⁵ (*Levi N. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Levi N. and Nancy P. (Joslyn) Russell, was born Jan. 9, 1856, and married Jan. 17, 1877, Diantha D. Benjamin, born April 29, 1857. He is a teamster, and resides in Cooperstown, N. Y. Children:

- i. MAUD ESTHER, b. Sept. 17, 1881; m. 1909, Clyde Davis, of Cooperstown, N. Y.
- ii. BERTHA MAY, b. Oct. 28, 1884.

90. FANNY JANE RUSSELL⁵ (*Gideon A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon A. and Mary (Pier) Russell, was born Jan. 27, 1863, and married Alonzo A. Furman. They reside in Lyons, Iowa, Mr. Furman being a representative of the Iten Biscuit Co. Children:

- i. RUSSELL A., b. Aug. 10, 1890; m. Nov. 4, 1916, Grace Genevieve Gradert. He is a civil engineer.
- ii. ALFRED K., b. March 10, 1893.
- iii. GERTRUDE EULALIA, b. July 31, 1896.

91. LYNN K. RUSSELL⁵ (*Gideon A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Gideon A. and Emeline M. (Kellogg) Russell, was born Feb. 22, 1876, and married Blanche M. Moore. He resides in Clinton, Iowa. Daughter:

- i. EVELYN.

92. FRANCIS IRVING RUSSELL⁵ (*William A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of William A. and Rosanna (Tuttle) Russell, was born May 2, 1861, and married Oct. 26, 1881, Nannie H. Bickel. He resides at Long Beach, Cal. Children:

- 171. i. MAUDE E., b. Dec. 5, 1883.
- ii. CARL A., b. March 8, 1886.
- 172. iii. LULU M., b. July 16, 1890.
- iv. EARL A., b. June 9, 1895; d. Nov. 3, 1912.
- v. REBA L., b. Oct. 5, 1897.

93. MARY LOUISE RUSSELL⁵ (*William A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of William A. and Rosanna (Tuttle) Russell, was born July 18, 1863 at Lyons, Iowa. She married (1) Jan. 13, 1880, Franklin A. Keeler, born Dec. 25, 1858, died June 24, 1911; (2) July 24, 1912, Louis W. Thompson, born June 12, 1854. They reside in Denver, Col. Children, by first marriage:

- 173. i. FLORENCE ROSELIN, b. Jan. 5, 1881.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 143

- ii. ARTHUR LEVIN, b. July 7, 1885 at Exeter, Neb.; m. Jan. 28, 1908, Ollie Cavanaugh. Resides in Hilltop, Col.
- iii. GERTRUDE LUCILLE, b. Dec. 12, 1894, at Geneva, Neb.; m. Oct. 10, 1915, Frank Thomas Smith. Resides in Denver, Col.

94. CAPTAIN JAY ADELBERT UTTS⁵ (*Hetty Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of David W. and Hetty (Russell) Utts, was born Jan. 13, 1868, at Lyons, Iowa. After attending the public schools he was cabin boy on a Mississippi raft boat at the age of fourteen, and then assistant to the engineer for six years. Later he learned the machinist's trade, and from 1892 to 1917, except for four years passed in Baltimore, Md., was at the Rock Island Arsenal, Ill., latterly in charge of the designing of tools and fixtures. In 1917 he was commissioned a captain in the Ordnance Officers' Reserve Corps, for service in France. His home address is Davenport, Iowa. He married Aug. 31, 1888, Jennie E. M. Brown. Children:

- i. LYLE DOUGLAS LOGAN, b. May 30, 1893.
- ii. JAY NECLOY HANANIAH, b. May 5, 1896; m. June 1, 1914, Marie Ludwig. Resides in Baltimore, Md.
- iii. GERALDINE HETTY LUCILLE, b. Aug. 4, 1901.

95. JENNIE ADELL UTTS⁵ (*Hetty Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of David W. and Hetty (Russell) Utts, was born Sept. 3, 1869. She married in 1890, Harry J. White of Clinton, Iowa, and they reside in New Raymer, Col. Children:

- i. HETTIE DAE, b. Feb. 15, 1891; d. Sept. 9, 1891.
- ii. FRANCES CORA, b. May 10, 1892.
- iii. JAMES EARL, b. May 13, 1894.
- iv. DAVID RUSSELL, b. April 8, 1896.
- v. CLAUDE WILLIAM, b. Sept. 16, 1897.
- vi. ESTHER KEZIA, b. Aug. 7, 1899.
- vii. EUGENE ADELBERT, b. Aug. 16, 1901.
- viii. JENNIE RUTH, b. Oct. 2, 1903.
- ix. SAMUEL HENRY, b. July 6, 1905.
- x. LOIS MAY, b. May 30, 1907.
- xi. GERTRUDE HETTIE ADELL, b. May 4, 1909.
- xii. WINFIELD ARTHUR, b. Mar. 13, 1912.

96. JULIETTE E. TAYLOR⁵ (*Polly St. John*,⁴ *Rebecca Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Chester

and Polly (St. John) Taylor, was born April 15, 1846, and married Oct. 19, 1864, S. Wilson Cheney, a merchant, now deceased. She resides at Fly Creek, N. Y. Children:

174. i. ARTHUR WILSON, b. Oct. 28, 1870.
- ii. MAUD M., b. Feb. 21, 1874; m. April 29, 1905, Orlo J. Brown.

97. HEMAN ALEXANDER LOOMIS⁶ (*Martha E. Waterman*,⁵ *Alexander H. Waterman*,⁴ *Martha Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John F. and Martha E. (Waterman) Loomis, was born Nov. 21, 1866, in Rochester, N. Y., where he resides. He married, Sept. 4, 1889, Nellie Jane Ganne, born Sept. 22, 1866. Son:

- i. CHARLES WARD, b. July 8, 1891; m. June 9, 1914, Lillian Bock, b. March 21, 1892; son, Heman Raymond. Resides in Rochester, N. Y.

98. GEORGE WASHINGTON WATERMAN⁶ (*George W. Waterman*,⁵ *Alexander H. Waterman*,⁴ *Martha Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of George W. and Lucy (Cochrane) Waterman, was born Oct. 28, 1876, at Meadville, Pa., where he is employed as a machinist in the Erie Railroad shops. He married July 28, 1902, Louise Catherine Foley, who died Jan. 27, 1907. Daughter:

- i. MARGARET LOUISE, b. Feb. 28, 1903; d. Aug. 4, 1908.

99. MARGARET WATERMAN⁶ (*Charles B. Waterman*,⁵ *Alexander H. Waterman*,⁴ *Martha Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles B. and Catherine (Leary) Waterman, was born Sept. 4, 1870, and married Frank Parker. They reside in Cleveland, Ohio. Children:

- i. JANE.
- ii. CATHERINE.

100. SARAH ANN PERRY⁶ (*Alfred Perry*,⁵ *Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Alfred and Fanny (Bush) Perry, was born June 30, 1845, and married Dec. 31, 1884, Charles Wightman. They reside in Davison, Mich. Daughter:

175. i. BESSIE M., b. Sept. 11, 1887.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 145

101. EDWARD PERRY⁶ (*Alfred Perry*,⁵ *Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹) son of Alfred and Fanny (Bush) Perry, was born Feb. 3, 1847, and married Nov. 9, 1881, Josephine Dolliver, who died March 4, 1914. He resides in Flint, Mich. Children:

- 176. i. JOSEPH ALFRED, b. Dec. 2, 1883.
- ii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. March 6, 1885; m. June 2, 1915, Jennie M. Anderson. Resides in Flint, Mich.
- iii. ROY, b. May 8, 1887. Resides in Flint, Mich.
- 177. iv. BERTHA ALMIRA, b. Nov. 5, 1893

102. MARY F. PERRY⁶ (*Alfred Perry*,⁵ *Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Alfred and Fanny (Bush) Perry, was born Oct. 2, 1848. She married (1) March 10, 1867, Martin E. Jones; (2) May 19, 1877, Winfield S. Fisk. She resides at Mt. Morris, Mich., with her adopted daughter Mildred, who married Otis Andrews. Son:

- 178. i. ALFRED PERRY JONES, b. Feb. 3, 1868; name changed to Alfred Perry, Jr.

103. HATTIE L. LANE⁶ (*Charlotte Perry*,⁵ *Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Peter and Charlotte (Perry) Lane, was born in Saginaw, Mich., Nov. 1, 1848, and died at Bay City, Mich., Sept. 30, 1915. She married in Saginaw, Dec. 26, 1871, Charles A. Eddy, born March 15, 1849. He is chairman of Eddy Bros. & Co., Limited, manufacturers of lumber, at Bay City, Mich., with mill and branch office at Blind River, Ont. Children:

- 179. i. LOTTIE CELIA, b. Nov. 4, 1873.
- ii. FLORA ELLEN, b. Nov. 18, 1874; m. Oct. 19, 1898, Edward L. Davis a member of the hardware firm of Davis, Hunt, Collister Co., Cleveland, Ohio.
- iii. IDA EMILY, b. Sept. 13, 1880.
- 180. iv. STANLEY L., b. June 14, 1886.
- 181. v. RUSSELL S., b. Nov. 15, 1887.
- vi. HARRIET LOUISE, b. Dec. 17, 1891.

104. SARAH L. PERRY⁶ (*John Perry*,⁵ *Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of John and Esther J. (Smith) Perry, was born Sept. 3,

1852. She married (1) Jan. 1, 1872, James A. Andrews; (2) John De Gelleke. She resides at Greenville, Mich. Daughter, by first marriage:

182. i. EVA G., b. Nov. 6, 1873.

105. WILLIAM S. PERRY⁶ (*John Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John and Esther J. (Smith) Perry, was born Sept. 12, 1857, and was twice married, his second wife being Aliva A. Wilbur. He resides at Flint, Mich. Children:

183. i. GOLDIE, b. Jan. 10, 1884.
 184. ii. HARRY, b. Sept. 10, 1885.
 iii. LOTTIE, b. Sept. 19, 1887; d. Feb. 20, 1912.
 iv. DELILAH R., b. June 14, 1903.
 v. ALBERTIE L., b. April 7, 1905.
 vi. MINZEAR R., b. Aug. 26, 1910.
 vii. MELVIN H., b. Dec. 25, 1912.

106. HARRIET PERRY⁶ (*John Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of John and Esther J. (Smith) Perry, was born Feb. 13, 1861, and died about 1885 at Flint, Mich. She married Dec. 16, 1876, Byron M. Palmer, who died July 30, 1902. Daughter:

185. i. MARY, b. about 1882.

107. MARY ALICE PERRY⁶ (*Russell H. Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Russell H. and Mary J. (Taylor) Perry, was born May 14, 1863, and married July 16, 1881, Alexander W. Moss. They reside in Flint, Mich. Children:

- i. BUET R., b. March 10, 1885; married; daughter, Ethel May. Resides in Detroit, Mich.
 ii. LULU E., b. Feb. 10, 1889; m. John Ostrander; children, Alice M. and Allin R. Resides in Detroit, Mich.

108. NELLIE A. PERRY⁶ (*Russell H. Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*) daughter of Russell H. and Mary J. (Taylor) Perry, was born April 21, 1867, and married April 21, 1889, Franklin Soper. They reside at Fosters, Mich. Son:

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 147

- i. CLARENCE, b. Dec. 12, 1891; married; daughter Thelma May, b. May 21, 1915.

109. EMMA F. PERRY⁶ (*Russell H. Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Russell H. and Mary J. (Taylor) Perry, was born Oct. 16, 1868, and died March 21, 1905, at Flint, Mich. She married March 16, 1894, Fred Van Kuren, who died June 16, 1905. Children:

- i. MARY A., b. April 6, 1898; m. Oct. 17, 1914, Louis Labadie. Resides at Flint, Mich.
- ii. FRED, b. Nov. 20, 1904. Resides at Flint, Mich.

110. OZIAS HIRAM MILLARD⁶ (*Harriet Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Ozias S. and Harriet (Perry) Millard, was born April 5, 1852, and died April 3, 1893. He married June 4, 1889, Jennie A. Kent. Children:

186. i. ALFRED H., b. Sept. 12, 1890.
- ii. HARRIET E., b. Dec. 29, 1892. Resides in New London, Wis.

111. LOIS PERRY⁶ (*Abner Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Abner and Mary C. (Carver) Perry, was born May 2, 1867, and married Sept. 2, 1887, Thomas J. Moran. They reside in Baraboo, Wis. Children:

- i. HARRIET, b. May 17, 1888; m. Dec. 31, 1912, Walter Andrews; child, Lois Elizabeth, b. April 13, 1914. They reside in Akron, Ohio.
- ii. MYETLE, b. Nov. 15, 1892.
- iii. LOIS, b. Dec. 8, 1897.

112. LOUISA PERRY⁶ (*Abner Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Abner and Mary C. (Carver) Perry, was born May 2, 1867, and married July 3, 1888, James H. Gammon. They reside in Kendall, Wis. Children:

- i. EDNA MAY, b. April 27, 1889.
- ii. CECILIA, b. May 8, 1891.
- iii. NINA, b. May 23, 1894.

iv. ABNER b. Dec. 23, 1896

v. WAIN, b. Oct. 12, 1911.

113. HARRIET PERRY⁶ (*Abner Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Abner and Mary C. (Carver) Perry, was born Dec. 2, 1869, and married Aug. 12, 1905, Lewis O. Hohn. They reside in Winslow, Arizona. Child:

i. MURL, b. Nov. 15, 1907.

114. ELIPHALET D. PERRY⁶ (*Abner Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Abner and Mary C. (Carver) Perry, was born May 28, 1872, and married Louise M. Schultz. They reside in Kendall, Wis. Children:

i. ALFRED LEWIS, b. June 19, 1898.

ii. MARIE LOUISE, b. Dec. 3, 1899.

iii. RUSSELL AUGUST, b. June 8, 1901.

iv. LEONA WILHELMINE, b. May 30, 1903.

v. GERTRUDE CAROLINE, b. Sept. 23, 1905.

vi. LAMOINE AMOS, b. Mch. 30, 1910.

vii. HARRIET CHARLOTTE, b. Jan. 27, 1912.

115. SARAH E. PERRY⁶ (*Abner Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Abner and Mary C. (Carver) Perry, was born July 22, 1880, and married Oct. 25, 1899, Willard Hollister. They reside in Kendall, Wis. Daughter:

i. CHRISTINE, b. March 6, 1901.

116. TIMOTHY J. RUSSELL⁶ (*Wallace H. Russell,⁵ John C. Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Wallace H. and Sarah A. (Boies) Russell, was born Aug. 28, 1869. He married (1) Oct. 15, 1902, Jennie I. Moore, who died Feb. 28, 1905; (2) March 5, 1907, Lillian A. Magill. He resides at Flint, Mich. Children:

By first marriage:

i. WALLACE EDWARD, b. Feb. 19, 1905.

By second marriage:

ii. JAMES AUSTIN, b. March 12, 1908.

iii. MARJORIE LOUISE, b. Dec. 10, 1910.

iv. JOHN TIMOTHY, b. April 3, 1913.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 149

117. MABEL L. RUSSELL⁶ (*Edwin A. Russell,⁵ John C. Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Edwin A. and Mary M. (Sellick) Russell, was born Aug. 7, 1871, and married Rawson Wager. He is engaged in farming at Mount Morris, Mich. Children:

- i. RUSSELL OSCAR, b. June 26, 1895.
- ii. HOWARD BRUCE, b. May 31, 1897.
- iii. MARY ELLA, b. July 15, 1898.
- iv. ADELAIDE HARRIET, b. July 15, 1902.
- v. NELLIE MARGARET, b. Dec. 15, 1904.
- vi. SABRA THANKFUL, b. Feb. 15, 1912.

118. JAMES FLOYD RUSSELL⁶ (*Edwin A. Russell,⁵ John C. Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Edwin A. and Mary M. (Sellick) Russell, was born July 18, 1873. He resides at Mount Morris, Mich., where he is a stock buyer and real estate dealer. He married Nellie Margaret Phillips. Children:

- i. EDWIN PHILLIPS, b. Nov. 28, 1897.
- ii. ELLA CATHERINE, b. March 31, 1900.
- iii. EMILY MARGARET, b. March 31, 1900.
- iv. CLARENCE LANE, b. March 9, 1912.

119. WILLIAM E. KESLER⁶ (*Lydia A. Russell,⁵ Nicholas Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jerome B. and Lydia A. (Russell) Kesler, was born July 29, 1861, and married Jan. 26, 1881, Annie Bartlett, born July 26, 1863. He resides in Lansing, Mich. Children:

- i. NELLIE MAY, b. May 30, 1885; m. Grant Hendershot. Resides Rives Junction, Mich.
- ii. FEEN, b. Jan. 31, 1889.
- iii. JEROME B., b. April 13, 1898.

120. FREDERIC LAFAYETTE KESLER⁶ (*Lydia A. Russell,⁵ Nicholas Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jerome B. and Lydia A. (Russell) Kesler, was born July 7, 1863, and married Estella M. Hunt. He resides in Leslie, Mich. Children:

- i. WAYNE J., b. 1894.
- ii. FREDERIC L., b. 1896.
- iii. ARTHUR C., b. 1900.

iv. JESKIN B., b. 1906.

v. HAZEL E., b. 1906.

121. **ELLA KESLER^a** (*Lydia A. Russell,^a Nicholas Russell,^a Howland Russell,^a Rebecca^a Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Jerome B. and Lydia A. (Russell) Kesler, was born June 29, 1865, and married Warren Plummer. They reside in Hadley, Mich. Children:

i. BOY, b. Jan. 27, 1885; married Mabel Croff; son, Charles W., b. March 1, 1913. Resides in Elba, Mich.

ii. DOROTHY, b. Sept. 17, 1886.

127. iii. FRANCHETTA, b. Aug. 18, 1889.

iv. JAMES, b. Feb. 17, 1892; m. Ruth Kile.

v. JEROME, b. Jan. 18, 1896.

vi. ADOLPHUS, b. Oct. 1, 1901.

122. **GEORGE F. RUSSELL^a** (*Robert R. B. Russell,^a Nicholas Russell,^a Howland Russell,^a Rebecca^a Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Robert R. B. and Dela (Fuller) Russell, was born May 5, 1870, and married Sept. 9, 1894, Anna Robinson, born March 27, 1873, died March 9, 1895. He resides at Otisville, Mich. Son:

i. WILLIAM ROBERT, b. Feb. 10, 1895.

123. **WILLIAM ROBERT RUSSELL^a** (*Robert R. B. Russell,^a Nicholas Russell,^a Howland Russell,^a Rebecca^a Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Robert R. B. and Dela (Fuller) Russell, was born Oct. 12, 1872, and married Sept. 24, 1895, Rhoda Smith, born March 29, 1880. He resides at Otisville, Mich. Children:

i. GLADYS, b. Dec. 21, 1897; m. Dec. 4, 1914, Cland Schram.

ii. BYRON E., b. June 15, 1900.

iii. WALLACE JAMES, b. Aug. 7, 1902.

iv. ANNA M., b. March 19, 1905.

v. KENNETH C., b. Oct. 26, 1909.

vi. DOROTHY B., b. May 13, 1912.

vii. DORRIS B., b. May 13, 1912.

124. **DAVID ELMER RUSSELL^a** (*Elmer N. Russell,^a Nicholas Russell,^a Howland Russell,^a Rebecca^a Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Elmer N. and Mary J. (Hall) Russell, was

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 151

born Jan. 19, 1872, and died Oct. 9, 1909. He married Feb. 18, 1893, Linnie D. Havens. Children, all living in Fenton, Mich.:

- i. HAZEL H., b. April 11, 1894; m. Oct. 14, 1912, Edward Warner.
- ii. M. ESTHER, b. Feb. 22, 1903.
- iii. DAVID WILLIAM, b. April 22, 1905.

125. ELIZABETH JANE CARY⁶ (*Adolphus H. Cary,⁵ Harriet Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Adolphus H. and Martha M. (Bullard) Cary, was born Oct. 31, 1860, and married Oct. 4, 1885, Philistine Hock. They reside in Saginaw, Mich. Children:

- i. HENRY P., b. Dec. 31, 1887; m. Martha Kunchinsky.
- ii. EDWARD P., b. Nov. 30, 1890; m. Tillie Rivett.
- iii. HAZEL M., b. Nov. 13, 1893; m. Stanley S. Morris. Resides in Pinconning, Mich.
- iv. HARRY, b. July 30, 1896.

126. MINNIE LUELLA CARY⁶ (*Adolphus H. Cary,⁵ Harriet Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Adolphus H. and Martha M. (Bullard) Cary, was born Sept. 15, 1863, and married Aug. 24, 1885, Albert Paquette. They reside in Los Angeles, Cal. Son:

- i. RALPH H., b. July 18, 1892.

127. EDITH M. CARY⁶ (*Adolphus H. Cary,⁵ Harriet Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Adolphus H. and Martha M. (Bullard) Cary, was born Sept. 20, 1866, and died Dec. 19, 1912. She married (1) Daniel O'Riordan, who died June 5, 1900; (2) Thomas W. Warden, and lived at Saginaw, Mich. Mr. O'Riordan was proprietor of the Saginaw Valley Shirt Factory. Children, by first marriage:

- i. DANIEL A., b. Aug. 18, 1893. Resides in Detroit, Mich.
- ii. EUGENE K., b. Sept. 22, 1897. Entering the National Guard of Michigan, he was mustered into the United States forces in 1917, and served as a sergeant in the 125th Infantry. Early in 1918 he was sent to France.
- iii. MARTHA M., b. Aug. 19, 1898. She is an attendant at the Pontiac State Hospital, Pontiac, Mich.

128. FLORA CARY⁶ (*Adolphus H. Cary,*⁵ *Harriet Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Adolphus H. and Martha M. (Bullard) Cary, was born Aug. 23, 1878, and married May 16, 1905, Frank J. Martin. They reside in Saginaw, Mich. Children:

- i. LILLIAN MAE, b. Aug. 30, 1906.
- ii. FRANK J., b. May 20, 1909.
- iii. JAMES W., b. March 30, 1916.

129. MAUDE MATILDA RUSSELL⁶ (*William C. Russell,*⁵ *Richard D. Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of William C. and Mary C. (Lean) Russell, was born June 24, 1875, and married Henry J. Gibson. They reside at Holly, N. Y. Children:

- i. MARJORIE, b. Aug. 26, 1896.
- ii. IRENE MILDRED, b. May 4, 1898.
- iii. WILLIAM NEIL, b. Jan. 2, 1900.
- iv. HENRY JAMES, b. March 10, 1906.
- v. HARRIET MAUDE, b. Jan. 4, 1908.
- vi. DONALD RUSSELL, b. Aug. 19, 1913.

130. EMILY A. RUSSELL⁶ (*George W. Russell,*⁵ *Richard D. Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of George W. and Margaret (Harland) Russell, was born in 1884, and married Harry Hampshire. They reside in Holly, N. Y. Children:

- i. GLADYS MAY, b. July 7, 1905.
- ii. FRANCIS RICHARD, b. March 16, 1908.
- iii. ELIZABETH OLIVE, b. Dec. 30, 1909.
- iv. JOHN WILLIAM, b. Nov. 1, 1912.

131. AGNES D. RUSSELL⁶ (*George W. Russell,*⁵ *Richard D. Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of George W. and Margaret (Harland) Russell, was born in 1891, and married Frank Wilsea. They reside in Holly, N. Y. Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE, b. March 16, 1910.
- ii. CHARLES GEORGE, b. Oct. 14, 1914.

132. FLORENCE IDA RUSSELL⁶ (*John H. Russell,*⁵ *Hiram Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹),

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 153

daughter of John H. and Sarah J. (Taylor) Russell, was born Feb. 3, 1875 and died Jan. 28, 1906. She married Feb. 27, 1901, Driss Knickerbocker, of Flint, Mich.
Daughter:

- i. KATHARINE LOUISE, b. July 7, 1903.

133. CARLTON J. RUSSELL⁶ (*George P. Russell*,⁵ *William Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of George P. and Emma J. (Danforth) Russell, was born Jan. 24, 1885, and married Louise Flynn, born Oct. 15, 1883. Children:

- i. LILLIAN M., b. Dec. 23, 1906.
- ii. DOROTHY, b. March 13, 1910.
- iii. GEORGE C., d. young.
- iv. GORDON, b. March 18, 1912.
- v. GEORGE D., b. Feb. 22, 1913.
- vi. MARJORIE L., b. Aug. 8, 1915.

134. KATE O. RUSSELL⁶ (*William E. Russell*,⁵ *Stephen W. Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of William E. and Georgianna (Alger) Russell, was born Feb. 9, 1875, and married Fred H. Douggleby. They reside at Ilion, N. Y. Children:

- i. MILDRED.
- ii. WILLIAM H.
- iii. GEORGIANNA.

135. STEPHEN S. RUSSELL⁶ (*William E. Russell*,⁵ *Stephen W. Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William E. and Georgianna (Alger) Russell, was born May 27, 1879, and married Eva Roberts. He lives at Phenix Mills, N. Y. Son:

- i. CLIFFORD L.

136. SMITH HERRINGTON⁶ (*Lydia A. Russell*,⁵ *Stephen W. Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Merritt L. and Lydia A. (Russell) Herrington, was born Jan. 6, 1882, and married Sept. 1, 1912, Kittie Cary. He resides in Custer, Mich. Son:

- i. LEONARD S., b. June 9, 1913.

137. EMILY DELIA HERRINGTON⁶ (*Lydia A. Russell*,⁵ *Stephen W. Russell*,⁴ *Prince Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Merritt L. and Lydia A. (Russell) Herrington, was born Nov. 13, 1887, and married Dec. 31, 1908, Arthur Abbott. They reside in Johnsonville, N. Y. Children:

- i. DONALD WILLARD, b. Oct. 25, 1909.
- ii. MAURICE, b. Dec. 27, 1913.

138. FRANK GIFFORD DRENNING⁶ (*Charlotte Parce*,⁵ *Sarah A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Frank H. and Charlotte (Parce) Drenning, was born July 11, 1870. Graduating from the law department of the University of Michigan in June, 1899, he has practiced law in Topeka, Kan., since October, 1900. He was city attorney of Topeka from 1905 to 1909, and since May, 1909, has been special counsel for the city. Mr. Drenning is unmarried.

139. EDWARD L. ALVORD⁶ (*Ellen Parce*,⁵ *Sarah A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Elbridge and Ellen (Parce) Alvord, was born March 14, 1868, and married (1) Oct. 19, 1889, Lovinia Blackman, b. April 23, 1869, d. July 7, 1894; (2) March 1, 1897, Katherine Neal. He resides in North Pitcher, N. Y. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. CARROLL, b. July 2, 1894; m. Oct. 4, 1913, Hazel Sherman. Child, Marjorie, b. May 2, 1914.

By second marriage:

- ii. NEAL, b. April 11, 1898.
- iii. KATHERINE, b. May 1, 1900.
- iv. ROBERT, b. Feb. 27, 1914.

140. MARY E. WRIGHT⁶ (*Emma J. Harrington*,⁵ *Polly Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Samuel M. and Emma J. (Harrington) Wright, was born Oct. 26, 1876, and died Nov. 16, 1913. She married Aug. 24, 1894, Volney D. Strobeck, and lived at Worcester, N. Y. Children, living (except the second) at Worcester, N. Y.:

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 155

- i. WARD A., b. March 5, 1895.
- ii. LOUISE I., b. June 25, 1897; m. Charles Sawyer. Resides Fergusonville, N. Y.
- iii. MARCIA E., b. April 6, 1899.
- iv. FLORA E., b. April 20, 1902.
- v. LILLIE B., b. Jan. 27, 1904.
- vi. NINA IRENE, b. March 9, 1906.
- vii. FLOYD W., b. July 18, 1908.

141. LUCIUS A. WRIGHT⁶ (*Emma J. Harrington*,⁵ *Polly Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Samuel M. and Emma J. (Harrington) Wright, was born April 8, 1880, and married Dec. 24, 1908, Pearl A. Crandel. He resides at Oneonta, N. Y. Children:

- i. MERRITT, b. Sept. 13, 1909.
- ii. ETHEL, b. June 15, 1912.

142. HENRIETTA CURNUTT⁶ (*Sarah A. Russell*,⁵ *Ira Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of James H. and Sarah A. (Russell) Curnutt, was born March 19, 1871, and married Nov. 17, 1891, Frank Van Horn, born Nov. 29, 1870. They reside at Zelda, Ky. Children:

- i. BAMEY, b. Sept. 13, 1892.
- ii. EARL, b. Oct. 18, 1894.
- iii. PURL, b. Nov. 26, 1896.
- iv. EVA, b. Oct. 28, 1899.
- v. DELBERT, b. Jan. 24, 1902.
- vi. SADA, b. Sept. 8, 1904.
- vii. QUEENIE ESTELLE, b. March 31, 1907.
- viii. CORA BELLE, b. Feb. 2, 1910.
- ix. GUSSIE RAY, b. Oct. 31, 1912.
- x. URCLE, b. Feb. 1, 1916.

143. WILLIAM CURNUTT⁶ (*Sarah A. Russell*,⁵ *Ira Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of James H. and Sarah A. (Russell) Curnutt, was born Jan. 16, 1877, and married Aug. 26, 1896, Flora Pettry, born Aug. 1, 1877. Children:

- i. HERBERT, b. June 16, 1906; d. Aug. 27, 1906.
- ii. GARRETT, b. July 31, 1908.
- iii. GALBY, b. Aug. 27, 1910; d. May 11, 1911.
- iv. GLADYS, b. Sept. 10, 1914.

144. JAMES HARVEY CURNUTT, JR.* (*Sarah A. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James H. and Sarah A. (Russell) Curnutt, was born July 21, 1881, and married Nov. 2, 1902, Lizzie Ruggles, born Nov. 22, 1883. Child:

- i. BIRDIE, b. Nov. 11, 1903.

145. OLIVER LEE CURNUTT* (*Sarah A. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James H. and Sarah A. (Russell) Curnutt, was born Oct. 21, 1883, and married Nov. 9, 1907, Dicie Ramey, born July 22, 1889. Children:

- i. BURNES, b. July 9, 1909.
- ii. FLORA MABEL, b. July 5, 1911.
- iii. GOLDIE B., b. May 4, 1915; d. Nov. 14, 1915.

146. JAMES HARVEY RUSSELL* (*William H. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William Henry and Martha J. (Asbury) Russell, was born Oct. 30, 1872, and married Jan. 3, 1900, Tennie Napier. Children:

- i. JOHN, b. Jan. 5, 1901.
- ii. MILTON, b. Nov. 10, 1905.
- iii. ELSA, b. Nov. 22, 1911.
- iv. ODLEY, b. Aug. 12, 1914.

147. MILLARD RUSSELL* (*William H. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William Henry and Martha J. (Asbury) Russell, was born Aug. 27, 1877, and died Jan. 10, 1910. Wife also deceased. Left one child:

- i. MARTHA JANE, b. Nov. 10, 1908.

148. CHARLES RUSSELL* (*William H. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William Henry and Martha J. (Asbury) Russell, was born Dec. 17, 1879, and married Feb. 26, 1903, Jennie Napier. Children:

- i. JONEY, b. Jan. 17, 1904.
- ii. HARVEY, b. Dec. 7, 1905.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 157

- iii. JULIA, b. April 8, 1907.
- iv. CARL, b. May 30, 1909.
- v. ELLA, b. Jan. 30, 1911.
- vi. OSCAR, b. April 4, 1913.

149. ARMILDA RUSSELL⁶ (*William H. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William Henry and Martha J. (Asbury) Russell, was born March 3, 1882, and married Aug. 24, 1899, Tilden Parsons, born Aug. 2, 1878. Children:

- i. BIRDEY, b. July 29, 1901.
- ii. GEORGIE, b. Aug. 2, 1903.
- iii. MARY, b. May 27, 1906.
- iv. BESSIE, b. Oct. 12, 1908.
- v. PAUL, b. Sept. 27, 1910.

150. WILLIAM RUSSELL⁶ (*William H. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William Henry and Martha J. (Asbury) Russell, was born Nov. 9, 1884, and married Nov. 1908, Chattie Whoser, who died May 10, 1913. Children:

- i. FRANKLIN, b. Dec. 19, 1909.
- ii. IRA, b. May 16, 1911.

151. LINZEY RUSSELL⁶ (*William H. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William Henry and Martha J. (Asbury) Russell, was born Oct. 22, 1886, and married Sept. 14, 1905, Emily Mills. Children:

- i. LAMBERT, b. Aug. 6, 1906.
- ii. LUCINDA F., b. Feb. 14, 1908.

152. HESTER WOODS⁶ (*Minerva J. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John W. and Minerva J. (Russell) Woods, was born April 20, 1892, and married Dec. 24, 1910, Charley Bentley, born Jan. 4, 1889. Children:

- i. RAY, b. Sept. 14, 1911.
- ii. ALLIE FRANCIS, b. Feb. 1, 1914.

153. TENNESSEE RUSSELL⁶ (*John M. Russell,⁵ Ira Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*),

daughter of John Milton and Amanda M. (Harris) Russell, was born Jan. 1, 1886, and married Oct. 20, 1906, Henry Hopkins Franklin, who was born Oct. 20, 1878. They reside at Morgans, West Va. Son:

- i. RUSSELL ROBERT, b. Aug. 5, 1907.

154. BEULAH WILSON TAYLOR⁶ (*Erastus A. Taylor,⁵ Rebecca J. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Dr. Erastus A. and Grace W. (Brown) Taylor, was born Aug. 22, 1871, and married to Frank Ervin. They reside in Webster, Texas. Son:

- i. MILTON TAYLOR, b. 1902.

155. WALTER S. RUSSELL⁶ (*Harvey I. Russell,⁵ Richard Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Harvey and Mary E. (Spencer) Russell, was born in Cooperstown, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1866, and married Feb. 13, 1889, Alida A. Clute. He is a linotype machinist in New York city. Children:

- i. EDNA A.
- ii. SARAH H.

156. CORA ELFREDA RUSSELL⁶ (*Melville W. Russell,⁵ Richard Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Rev. Melville W. and Sarah A. (Doolittle) Russell, was born Oct. 9, 1879, and married Oct. 14, 1906, Michael Thomas Lee. They reside in Ghent, N. Y. Children:

- i. SARAH ADELAIDE, b. June 22, 1907.
- ii. WILLIAM RUSSELL, b. Mch. 23, 1909.
- iii. IRENE ELFREDA, b. Nov. 22, 1910.
- iv. EDWARD MICHAEL, b. June 30, 1912.
- v. JOHN CHRISTOPHER, b. Oct. 30, 1915.

157. JULIA MERRILL⁶ (*James K. Merrill,⁵ Lavisa Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of James K. and Ann E. (Haight) Merrill, was born April 5, 1872, and married Fred La Bahn. They reside at Palatine Bridge, N. Y. Children:

- i. MAUD.
- ii. EDNA.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 159

158. HENRY S. MERRILL⁶ (*James K. Merrill*,⁵ *Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of James K. and Ann E. (Haight) Merrill, was born Dec. 12, 1877, and married in 1903, Ida M. Burr. He resides at Batavia, N. Y. Children:

- i. MILDRED ELIZA, b. Oct. 21, 1903.
- ii. JAMES HENRY, b. June 7, 1905.
- iii. MINABEL BURR, b. March 12, 1913.

159. GEORGIANA MERRILL⁶ (*Horace A. Merrill*,⁵ *Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Horace A. and Sophia E. (Hodge) Merrill, was born Sept. 6, 1868, at Battle Creek, Mich. She married at Penfield, Mich., Sept. 14, 1884, Ellsworth H. Puffer, born at Hornell, N. Y., June 30, 1862. He is chairman of the county road commission of Calhoun County, Michigan, and they reside at Battle Creek. Children:

188. i. BEULAH, b. Dec. 6, 1885.
189. ii. RAYMOND E., b. Jan. 4, 1888.
- iii. FRANCES EUGENIA, b. Sept. 3, 1889.
190. iv. EVANGELINE, b. Jan. 19, 1891.
191. v. RICHARD WILSON, b. July 3, 1892.
- vi. HARRY J., b. April 8, 1894.
- vii. HELEN MAY, b. May 1, 1897; m. Dec. 3, 1915, Wayne Packer. Resides at Penfield, Mich.
- viii. GEORGIA LUCILLE, b. Feb. 28, 1900.
- ix. LEONA MARIE, b. Sept. 27, 1901.
- x. MARION ELIZABETH, b. June 12, 1903.
- xi. ELLSWORTH H., b. June 4, 1905.
- xii. MILDRED LOUISE, b. May 17, 1907.
- xiii. JENNETTE MERRILL, b. Dec. 31, 1908.

160. ANNA LAVISA MERRILL⁶ (*Horace A. Merrill*,⁵ *Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Horace A. and Ella (Brockway) Merrill, was born April 20, 1872, in Scio, N. Y. She married Dr. William C. Black, a practicing physician at Tulsa, Okla. Children:

- i. WILLIAM C., b. Oct. 22, 1898.
- ii. MARJORIE H., b. Jan. 20, 1901.

161. MARY D. JUMP⁶ (*Josephine Merrill*,⁵ *Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹),

daughter of Joseph and Josephine (Merrill) Jump, was born April 22, 1872, in Bergen, N. Y. She married (1) March 19, 1893, Elbert W. Viisscher, who died March 24, 1904; (2) May 12, 1906, Henry Spencer, who died Dec. 14, 1911. She resides in Amsterdam, N. Y. Children by first marriage:

192. i. LAURA ANNA, b. April 26, 1896.
- ii. ISAAC ARTHUR, b. Feb. 6, 1898.

162. ANNA LAURA JUMP⁶ (*Josephine Merrill,⁵ Lavisa Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph and Josephine (Merrill) Jump, was born Oct. 2, 1875, in Fultonville, N. Y., and married Oct. 1, 1893, Oliver A. Brower. They reside in Amsterdam, N. Y. Son:

- i. HAROLD JOSEPH, b. Oct. 3, 1897.

163. GEORGE W. PALMER⁶ (*Martha P. Russell,⁵ Levi N. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Hugh E. and Martha P. (Russell) Palmer, was born March 5, 1866, and married Osie Miller, born Nov. 6, 1868. He is a farmer and carpenter at Cooperstown, N. Y. Children:

- i. MAUD A., b. Jan. 25, 1893; m. Nov. 4, 1914, Samuel A. Bowen. Resides in Cooperstown.
- ii. BLANCHE A., b. March 4, 1902.

164. EDWARD D. PALMER⁶ (*Martha P. Russell,⁵ Levi N. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Hugh E. and Martha P. (Russell) Palmer, was born May 27, 1869, and died Nov. 9, 1894. He married Lucinda E. Dickenson. Daughter:

- i. EVVA MARTHA, b. June 26, 1893; m. June 29, 1911, Lynn H. Washburn, who is engaged in piano and organ tuning at Burlington Flats, N. Y.

165. HERMAN C. RUSSELL⁶ (*Martha P. Russell,⁵ Levi N. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Hugh E. and Martha P. (Russell) Palmer, was born Jan. 30, 1873, his surname being changed after his father's

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 161

death. He married March 15, 1893, Flora E. Gillett, born Nov. 24, 1866. He is a machinist in Ithaca, N. Y. Children:

- i. CLYDE A., b. June 22, 1894. Is serving in the United States army.
- ii. HELEN M., b. Nov. 17, 1902.

166. MARY RUSSELL⁶ (*Adelbert N. Russell,⁵ Levi N. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Dr. Adelbert N. and Annie E. (Butler) Russell, was born Sept. 11, 1880, and married Clare S. Wilcox. They reside in Collinwood, Ohio. Children:

- i. MARION, b. June 8, 1908.
- ii. ROBERTA, b. Dec. 11, 1911.

167. LUVERNE W. RUSSELL⁶ (*Lucian G. Russell,⁵ Levi N. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Lucian G. and Jennie M. (Wright) Russell, was born Aug. 13, 1878, and married Nov. 11, 1908, Lillie M. Moak, born March 12, 1874. He resides at Worcester, N. Y. Son:

- i. STANLEY ADRIAN, b. Jan. 13, 1912.

168. MARY E. RUSSELL⁶ (*Lucian G. Russell,⁵ Levi N. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Lucian G. and Jennie M. (Wright) Russell, was born Nov. 18, 1881, and married Jan. 28, 1909, Clarence Morrison, born Aug. 3, 1866. They reside at Jefferson, N. Y. Children:

- i. JENNIE MAE, b. April 25, 1910.
- ii. VERNA PAULINE, b. March 25, 1912.
- iii. JAMES K., b. May 17, 1913.
- iv. HELEN CAROLINA, b. Jan. 22, 1915.

169. ANNIE M. RUSSELL⁶ (*Charles B. Russell,⁵ Levi N. Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles B. and Elizabeth (Cleveland) Russell, was born Nov. 10, 1876, and married Feb. 15, 1909, Rev. Burton L. Hess, a Congregational clergyman. They reside in Andover, Mass. Children:

- i. MILDRED MARTHA, b. Dec. 11, 1900.
- ii. VIRGINIA LILLIAN, b. Apl. 30, 1903.
- iii. GRACE MARION, b. May 23, 1904.

170. LYDIA RUSSELL⁶ (*Charles B. Russell*,⁵ *Levi N. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles B. and Elizabeth (Cleveland) Russell, was born in 1884, and married Sumner Ely Wickwire. They reside at Cooperstown, N. Y. Children:

- i. SUMNER RUSSELL, b. May 5, 1905.
- ii. FRANCES ESTHER, b. Sept. 21, 1908.
- iii. VICTORIA ELIZABETH, b. May 8, 1910.
- iv. RAYMOND WALDO, b. July 6, 1914.

171. MAUDE E. RUSSELL⁶ (*Francis I. Russell*,⁵ *William A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Francis I. and Nannie H. (Bickel) Russell, was born Dec. 5, 1883, and married April 26, 1902, Millard R. Green. They reside in Norfolk, Neb. Children:

- i. NORMA E., b. Sept. 1, 1904.
- ii. RAY E., b. Jan. 1907.

172. LULU M. RUSSELL⁶ (*Francis I. Russell*,⁵ *William A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Francis I. and Nannie H. (Bickel) Russell, was born July 16, 1890, and married Sept. 16, 1906, J. Leo Hight. They reside in Norfolk, Neb. Children:

- i. EDNA V., b. Dec. 5, 1908.
- ii. IRVIN L., b. Nov. 4, 1910.
- iii. JESSIE, b. Aug. 13, 1913.
- iv. RUSSELL, b. Oct. 5, 1915.

173. FLORENCE ROSELIN KEELER⁶ (*Mary L. Russell*,⁵ *William A. Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Franklin A. and Mary L. (Russell) Keeler, was born Jan. 5, 1881, at Exeter, Neb., and married June 13, 1906, Frederick Wolf. They reside in Denver, Col. Son:

- i. HAROLD FRANCIS, b. March 22, 1900.

174. ARTHUR WILSON CHENEY⁶ (*Juliette E. Taylor*,⁵ *Polly St. John*,⁴ *Rebecca Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gid-*

son¹), son of S. Wilson and Juliette E. (Taylor) Cheney, was born Oct. 28, 1870, and married Lizzie B. Ludlum, who died June 20, 1895. He resides at Fly Creek, N. Y. Children:

- i. SAMUEL HARRISON, b. Sept. 29, 1892.
- ii. NETTIE BELLE, b. Aug. 6, 1894.

175. BESSIE M. WIGHTMAN⁷ (*Sarah A. Perry,⁶ Alfred Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles and Sarah A. (Perry) Wightman, was born Sept. 11, 1887, and married Feb. 20, 1907, Floyd W. Pettingill. They reside in Davison, Mich. Children:

- i. MEREDITH FRANCES, b. May 25, 1908.
- ii. CHARLES LOUIS, b. Sept. 21, 1910.

176. JOSEPH ALFRED PERRY⁷ (*Edward Perry,⁶ Alfred Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Edward and Josephine (Dolliver) Perry, was born Dec. 2, 1883, and married March 22, 1905, Matie M. Lowden. He resides in Flint, Mich. Children:

- i. KENNETH L., b. Feb. 23, 1906.
- ii. MILTON E., b. Apl. 8, 1908.
- iii. HAROLD J., b. Sept. 23, 1910.
- iv. RAYMOND J., b. Jan. 28, 1913; d. Nov. 15, 1913.
- v. DONALD J., b. Oct. 28, 1914.

177. BERTHA ALMIRA PERRY⁷ (*Edward Perry,⁶ Alfred Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Edward and Josephine (Dolliver) Perry, was born Nov. 5, 1893, and married Nov. 15, 1911, Arthur S. Stockton. They reside in Flint, Mich. Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE MAY, b. June 22, 1913.
- ii. EDWARD WILLIAM, b. Dec. 31, 1914.

178. ALFRED PERRY, JR.⁷ (*Mary F. Perry,⁶ Alfred Perry,⁵ Sarah Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Martin E. and Mary F. (Perry)

Jones, was born Feb. 3, 1868, his name subsequently being changed to that of his grandfather, by whom he was adopted. He married Etta Taber, and they reside in Flint, Mich. Children:

- i. IRENE, b. April 28, 1897.
- ii. MADELINE, b. Feb. 14, 1905.

179. LOTTIE CELIA EDDY' (*Hattie L. Lane,*⁶ *Charlotte Perry,*⁵ *Sarah Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles A. and Hattie L. (Lane) Eddy, was born Nov. 4, 1873, and married Jan. 8, 1896, Frank H. Shearer, claim agent for the Pere Marquette Railway Co. They reside in Bay City, Mich. Children:

- i. LOTTIE EDDY, b. April 10, 1900.
- ii. CHARLES EDDY, b. June 10, 1902.

180. STANLEY L. EDDY' (*Hattie L. Lane,*⁶ *Charlotte Perry,*⁵ *Sarah Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Charles A. and Hattie L. (Lane) Eddy, was born June 14, 1886, and married at Everett, Wash., in 1914, Beatrice Maud Tozer. He resides in Everett, where he is connected with the Ferry-Baker Lumber Co. Daughter:

- i. MARY FORD, b. Dec. 21, 1914.

181. RUSSELL S. EDDY' (*Hattie L. Lane,*⁶ *Charlotte Perry,*⁵ *Sarah Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Charles A. and Hattie L. (Lane) Eddy, was born Nov. 15, 1887, and married April 17, 1912, Marian Nova Goeschel. He resides in Bay City, Mich. He is connected with the Mershon, Eddy, Parker Co., in which his father's firm is interested. Daughter:

- i. MARIAN GOESCHEL, b. May 26, 1914.

182. EVA G. ANDREWS' (*Sarah L. Perry,*⁶ *John Perry,*⁵ *Sarah Russell,*⁴ *Howland Russell,*³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of James A. and Sarah L. (Perry) Andrews, was born Nov. 6, 1873, and married George Neibert of Buffalo, N. Y. Children:

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 165

193.
 - i. LOUISA M., b. May 13, 1888.
 - ii. CLARA K., b. March 25, 1890; d. July 26, 1891.
 - iii. W. ALBERT, b. Feb. 11, 1892.
 - iv. GEORGE J., b. Jan. 8, 1894.
 - v. FRANK H., b. Jan. 31, 1896.
 - vi. IRENE E., b. May 26, 1899.
 - vii. J. ELMER, b. June 9, 1901; d. Sept. 21, 1901.
 - viii. JEANETTE L., b. July 28, 1905.
 - ix. HELEN J., b. May 24, 1907.
 - x. ROSELLA E., b. Dec. 10, 1913.

183. GOLDIE PERRY' (*William S. Perry,*^s *John Perry,*^s *Sarah Russell,*^a *Howland Russell,*^s *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William S. Perry was born Jan. 10, 1884, and married Jay Wilbur. They reside in Flint, Mich. Children:

- i. FLORENCE E., b. March 21, 1903.
- ii. LOLA E., b. March 21, 1904.
- iii. DANIEL P., b. Sept. 4, 1914.

184. HARRY PERRY' (*William S. Perry,*^s *John Perry,*^s *Sarah Russell,*^a *Howland Russell,*^s *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William S. Perry, was born Sept. 10, 1885, and married Decora Sprague. He resides at Greenville, Mich. Children:

- i. EDWARD, b. June 30, 1909.
- ii. ROBERT, b. June 28, 1913.

185. MARY PALMER' (*Harriet Perry,*^s *John Perry,*^s *Sarah Russell,*^a *Howland Russell,*^s *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Byron M. and Harriet (Perry) Palmer, married Dec. 31, 1901, George Abner Supplee, and they reside at Canandaigua, N. Y. Children:

- i. LEAH MAY, b. Nov. 14, 1902.
- ii. MIRIAM ELIZABETH, b. April 18, 1906.
- iii. RUTH GEORGIANNA, b. Jan. 20, 1911.

186. ALFRED H. MILLARD' (*Ozias H. Millard,*^s *Harriet Perry,*^s *Sarah Russell,*^a *Howland Russell,*^s *Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Ozias H. and Jennie A. (Kent) Millard, was born Sept. 12, 1890, and married July 21, 1910, Martha A. Ziebell. He is engaged in farming at New London, Wis. Children:

- i. LEWIS A., b. Nov. 27, 1910.
- ii. EVA H., b. Feb. 27, 1913.
- iii. ROBERT JAMES, b. Oct. 10, 1915.
- iv. HARRY EARL, b. Oct. 27, 1917.

187. FRANCETTA PLUMMER⁷ (*Ella I. Kesler,⁶ Lydia A. Russell,⁵ Nicholas Russell,⁴ Howland Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Warren and Ella I. (Kesler) Plummer, was born Aug. 18, 1889, and married Dec. 22, 1908, Elmer Brinker. They reside in Hadley, Mich. Children:

- i. WARREN C., b. Oct. 29, 1909.
- ii. ELLA JANE, b. Dec. 3, 1911.

188. BEULAH PUFFER⁷ (*Georgiana Merrill,⁶ Horace A. Merrill,⁵ Lavisa Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Ellsworth H. and Georgiana (Merrill) Puffer, was born Dec. 6, 1885, at Penfield, Mich., and married June 6, 1906, Erles B. Kresge. They reside in Detroit, Mich. Children:

- i. JUNE FRANCES, b. May 18, 1907.
- ii. KATHRYN, b. July 24, 1909; d. June 18, 1910.
- iii. MILDRED BERNICE, b. May 27, 1911.

189. RAYMOND E. PUFFER⁷ (*Georgiana Merrill,⁶ Horace A. Merrill,⁵ Lavisa Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Ellsworth H. and Georgiana (Merrill) Puffer, was born Jan. 4, 1888, at Penfield, Mich., and married Feb. 6, 1913, Elizabeth Stohl. He resides at Penfield. Daughter:

- i. ESTHER LOUISE, b. March 30, 1915.

190. EVANGELINE PUFFER⁷ (*Georgiana Merrill,⁶ Horace A. Merrill,⁵ Lavisa Russell,⁴ Gideon H. Russell,³ Rebecca² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Ellsworth H. and Georgiana (Merrill) Puffer, was born Jan. 19, 1891, at Penfield, Mich., and married at Battle Creek, Mich., April 18, 1908, Ernest Foreman. They reside in Detroit, Mich. Children:

- i. ERNESTINE, b. Oct. 11, 1908.
- ii. GEORGIA FERN, b. July 12, 1910.
- iii. KATHRYN, b. Oct. 6, 1911.
- iv. MARGARET ALICE, b. Jan. 14, 1915.

REBECCA RUSSELL'S DESCENDANTS 167

191. RICHARD WILSON PUFFER' (*Georgiana Merrill*,⁶ *Horace A. Merrill*,⁵ *Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Ellsworth H. and Georgiana (Merrill) Puffer, was born July 3, 1892, at Penfield, Mich., and married at Battle Creek, Mich., Aug. 31, 1912, Susie Knox. He resides in Detroit, Mich. Son:

i. ELLSWORTH HENRY, b. Aug. 16, 1913.

192. LAURA ANNA VISSCHER' (*Mary D. Jump*,⁶ *Josephine Merrill*,⁵ *Lavisa Russell*,⁴ *Gideon H. Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Elbert W. and Mary D. (Jump) Visscher, was born April 26, 1896, at Fort Plain, N. Y., and married Jan. 23, 1915, George Symington. They reside in Amsterdam, N. Y. Son:

i. ARTHUR LELAND, b. Aug. 31, 1915.

193. LOUISA M. NEIBERT⁶ (*Eva G. Andrews*,⁷ *Sarah L. Perry*,⁶ *John Perry*,⁵ *Sarah Russell*,⁴ *Howland Russell*,³ *Rebecca*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of George and Eva G. (Andrews) Neibert, was born May 13, 1888, and married Aug. 6, 1913, Charles A. Klein. They reside in Michigan. Daughter:

i. CHARLOTTE E., b. June 17, 1914.

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM HOWLAND

2. CAPTAIN WILLIAM² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), eldest son of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born in Dartmouth, March 13, 1756, and died in New Bedford, May 4, 1840, aged eighty-four years. He was a master mariner, shipbuilder, and merchant. He built the ship Triton at Russell's Mills, Dartmouth, and after removing to New Bedford entered into business with his brother-in-law, Captain Cornelius Grinnell. Besides their shipping they dealt in corn, flour, provisions, and particularly iron of various kinds. They built several ships, notably the Euphrates.

Miss Mary Rodman of Concord, Mass., has written the following interesting sketch of her great-grandfather:

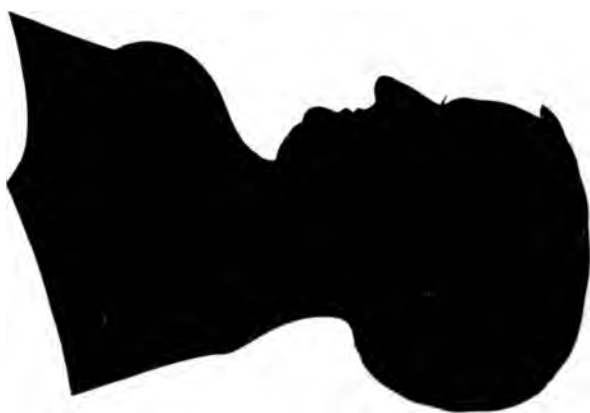
"William Howland was born at the Round Hills farm, on Smith's Neck, in Dartmouth, March 13, 1756. He worked on the farm with his father during his childhood, but went to sea when still a boy, and was captain of his own vessel in early manhood. He was in command of a coaster for many years. During a severe storm, when rounding Point Judith, his right hand was caught in a loose halyard, which took off two fingers, so that in middle age he was forced to abandon his seafaring life. His boats were sold, and he bought the store for general merchandise at Russell's Mills, with the large, pleasant house (I think) that stands close to it.

"He kept this country store for some years, but, like all his forebears, he loved the out-of-door life, and the confinement became so irksome to him that he finally sold it, bought a house and land in New Bedford, and moved his family into town.

"This house was a large two-story frame house, on the corner of Third street and Marble street (as those streets were then named), situated near his brother-in-law, Cornelius Grinnell, and other relatives. There was a fine



CAPTAIN WILLIAM HOWLAND



ABIGAIL (WILBUR) HOWLAND

large garden that extended some four hundred or five hundred feet along Third street and for as long a distance on Marble street, and along a lane that ran to the water. This garden held delightful things. The memories of the wonderful fruit and flowers always at his grandchildren's disposal, the games they could play there, and in no other place, have lasted until the present day. Of a gentle, kindly disposition, he was devoted to his children and their children, and each summer his house was full, for at that time they all lived in New York. It was a day of great rejoicing when it was time to go to New Bedford for the annual long visit, and the children, under the charge of the oldest grandson, William H. Hussey, then a lad of some sixteen years, sailed in the regular packet, which then ran between New York and New Bedford. In the house of this same grandson, in East Orange, N. J., where he lives at the age of ninety-four years, his grandfather's clock, that stood in the old Third street house, still ticks off the hours and keeps the time for the fifth generation.

"On Nov. 3, 1784, he married Abigail Wilbur, daughter of Jonathan and Hulda (Ricketson) Wilbur, of Dartmouth, he being at the time twenty-eight years old and his bride nineteen. They had four children. Until William Howland moved into the city of New Bedford he was a member of the Apponegansett Meeting of Friends (Dartmouth). He died in the Third street house, on May 4, 1840."

Mrs. Howland was born March 10, 1765, and died July 28, 1848, aged eighty-three years. Her sister Bathsheba married Griffin Barney, a prominent New Bedford resident. Children:

- i. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1786; d. Dec. 8, 1875, aged eighty-nine years; m. John, son of John and Beliance (Shepard) Howland, a wealthy and influential citizen of New Bedford, b. May 25, 1782, d. Oct. 10, 1852. Having no children of their own, they stood in the roles of foster parents to children of various relatives and friends to whom they became attached.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. March 14, 1788; d. Aug. 3, 1792.
194. iii. ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 23, 1792; d. Sept. 28, 1830.
195. iv. HETTY, b. March 3, 1795; d. Dec. 11, 1869.

194. ELIZABETH^s HOWLAND (*William,^s Gideon¹*), daughter of William and Abby (Wilbur) Howland, was born

Feb. 23, 1792, and died Sept. 28, 1830. She married Oct. 26, 1809, John L. Bowne, a merchant of New York, born 1779, died April, 1847, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Hartshorne) Bowne. He was a descendant in the fifth generation from John Bowne, who came to this country from England in 1649, and eventually settled at Flushing, Long Island. This ancestor was a man of education and exemplary piety; was persecuted for his convictions, being imprisoned at New Amsterdam and banished to Holland by Governor Stuyvesant; and was subsequently released and returned to Flushing, where he died in 1695. Children of John and Elizabeth (Howland) Bowne:

- i. JOHN, b. July 15, 1810; d. June 18, 1815.
- ii. SARAH H., b. June 1, 1812; d. unnm.
- iii. WILLIAM H., b. March 13, 1814; d. 1853; unnm.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. April 13, 1816; d. unnm.
196. v. JANE, b. June 18, 1818; d. July 23, 1891.
- vi. MARY, b. Sept. 4, 1820; d. unnm.
- vii. ANNA, b. Oct. 10, 1822; d. unnm.
197. viii. ROBERT, b. May 6, 1825; d. 1906.
- ix. CATHERINE, b. Sept. 28, 1830; d. June 8, 1836.
- x. JOHN, b. Sept. 28, 1830; d. unnm.

195. HETTY^s HOWLAND (*William,² Gideon¹*), daughter of William and Abby (Wilbur) Howland, was born March 3, 1795, and died in New Bedford Dec. 11, 1869. She married Jan. 11, 1821, George Hussey,* son of Silvanus and Lydia (Wing) Hussey, born in Lynn, Mass., March 2, 1791, and died in New Bedford, Jan. 18, 1868. He came to New Bedford from New York about 1842, and was largely engaged in the merchant marine service as owner and captain. From 1849 to 1866 he was one of the directors of the old Bedford Commercial Bank, and was regarded as among the leading business men of the city. Children:

198. i. WILLIAM HOWLAND, b. Jan. 24, 1824.
199. ii. JOHN BOWNE, b. April 4, 1826; d. Aug. 4, 1909.
- iii. ABBY H., b. April 4, 1826; d. March 30, 1899; unnm.
200. iv. GEORGE, b. Nov. 24, 1828; d. May 23, 1872.
201. v. ELIZABETH BOWNE, b. Jan. 21, 1831; d. Oct. 16, 1906.
- vi. SARAH H., b. Jan. 10, 1834; d. Nov. 2, 1915, in Vine-land, N. J.; unnm. She was an artist of much merit.
- vii. MARY B., b. Aug. 24, 1837; d. Dec. 25, 1839.

*See Hussey Ancestry, following No. 215.

WILLIAM HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 171

196. JANE BOWNE⁴ (*Elizabeth³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John L. and Elizabeth (Howland) Bowne, was born in New York, June 18, 1818, and died there July 23, 1891. She married, Oct. 13, 1841, William Franklin Mott, born 1820, died May 26, 1882, son of William Franklin and Phoebe (Merritt) Mott. He was sixth in descent from Adam Mott, born in England about 1620, who settled in Hempstead, L. I. Mr. Mott was successfully engaged in business in New York, where he was a leading member of the Society of Friends, and active in religious and charitable work. He was one of the trustees of the Murray fund, of the church property of the Society of Friends, a member of the Missionary Board of the New York Yearly Meeting, treasurer of the relief fund for Kansas refugees, trustee of the Friends' Colored Mission, and of the Bible and Fruit Mission, and was for five years the chief executive officer of the Society for the Prevention of Crime. Children:

- 202. i. JOHN L. BOWNE, b. Sept. 23, 1842; d. Feb., 1913.
- 203. ii. WILLIAM FRANKLIN, b. April 30, 1845; d. Oct. 9, 1916.
- 204. iii. HENRY F., b. Jan. 10, 1847; d. June 22, 1888.
- iv. MINNIE H., b. May 7, 1851; d. Sept. 8, 1895; m. Edward W. Perry. No children.

197. ROBERT BOWNE⁴ (*Elizabeth³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), son of John L. and Elizabeth (Howland) Bowne, was born in New York, May 6, 1825, and died in 1906. He married in 1860 Anna Frances Willis, daughter of Edward Willis, who died in 1881. Children:

- i. ROBERT, b. Feb. 6, 1861; d. young.
- ii. EDWARD WILLIS, b. July 20, 1862; unm. Resides in Newark, N. J.
- iii. HOWLAND, b. Nov. 5, 1866; d. Oct. 23, 1917, at Bound Brook, N. J. He was a widower, and left no children.

198. WILLIAM HOWLAND HUSSEY⁴ (*Hetty³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Hetty (Howland) Hussey, was born in New York City Jan. 24, 1824, and having passed his ninety-fourth birthday in January, 1918, enjoyed the pleasant distinction of being the oldest of the Sylvia Ann Howland heirs. As a youth he was sent to Haverford College, maintained by the Friends in Philadel-

phia, at first making the journey largely by water, before the earliest railroad was built. He recalls the beginnings of the old South Amboy line, and his ride on one of the first trains, behind "John Bull," as the locomotive was named. The affair was such a novelty that, boylike, he went to the front platform to see the strange engine pull the cars, and also to see the fireworks. Wood was used as fuel, and the sparks from the great spreading smokestack ignited everything inflammable along the route. A part of the fiery shower came down upon him, and before he could retreat his hat was in flames and was destroyed. In consequence the boy had to finish his journey to Philadelphia bareheaded.

About 1842 he removed to New Bedford with his parents, but in 1846 returned to New York. He removed to South Orange, N. J., in 1859, and in 1866 to East Orange, where he has since resided. During the early sixties he spent several winters in Nicaragua, in mining and in the cotton business. For a number of years he was connected with the shipping and oil business, and in 1872 established the plumbing supply business in New York City, being the first jobber there in that line. Twenty-one years later his son Frederick entered into partnership with him under the firm name of William H. Hussey & Son, and they still carry on the business. Until the summer of 1917 Mr. Hussey continued his activities and made the journey from East Orange to and from his office as frequently as four times a week. Vigorous in mind and body, he takes the keenest interest in current events, and is a well-informed and pleasing conversationalist.

In 1909 the New York Tribune published an article pointing out that Mr. Hussey, who had been travelling back and forth between his New Jersey homes and New York City for over half a century, held the commuting record for the metropolitan district, and it was believed he held it for the United States. "At the lowest computation," said the chronicler, "Mr. Hussey has spent three years on trains in commuting. For parts of nine years he journeyed twice each week day between South Orange and Jersey City. If he commuted for only half the time he would have travelled in that period over 50,000 miles. His record while living at East Orange for forty-three years, allowing for one summer spent at Chatham, N. J., and two days spent

at his home each week for the last nine years, was 283,000 miles, or a total since his first journey to New York City from South Orange in 1859 of 323,000 miles, equivalent to nearly thirteen times around the globe, or over fifty round trips to San Francisco." When these figures were compiled Mr. Hussey was in his eighty-sixth year.

In his young days in New Bedford Mr. Hussey was a member of the Blues, a famous social club of its time, formed by fourteen young men; some of them Howland descendants, who continued their friendship and their reunions for many years until their numbers became so small as to prevent further meetings. The other members were his brother, John B. Hussey, Charles S. Randall, John A. Hawes, Thomas R. Rodman, Edmund Rodman, Gilbert Russell, Francis Grinnell, Edward Anthony, Henry Johnson, William G. Baker, Leander A. Plummer, Walter Mitchell, and Samuel Rodman Morgan. Mr. Hussey is the sole survivor. He is one of the few persons living who can recall his great-uncle, Gideon Howland, Jr., father of Sylvia Ann Howland.

Mr. Hussey married April 16, 1851, Cornelia, daughter of Stacy B. and Mary E. (Dudley) Collins, born July 7, 1827, died Oct. 13, 1902. Children:

- 205. i. MARY DUDLEY, b. July 31, 1853.
- 206. ii. FREDERICK, b. June 14, 1856.
- 207. iii. GEORGE BENJAMIN, b. March 10, 1863.

199. JOHN BOWNE HUSSEY⁴ (*Hetty³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Hetty (Howland) Hussey, was born in New York, April 4, 1826, and died in New Bedford Aug. 4, 1909. For a number of years he was associated with his father in business, but subsequently retired. He never married, and made his home at the Parker House in New Bedford for many years. Mr. Hussey was an enthusiastic sportsman in the best sense, and his especial hobbies were shooting and bicycling. A wide circle of acquaintances held him in high regard.

200. GEORGE HUSSEY⁴ (*Hetty³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Hetty (Howland) Hussey, was born in New York, Nov. 24, 1828, and died at Lakeville, Mass., May 23, 1872. After attending Haverford College

he became associated in business with his father as a shipping merchant and in the whaling industry in New Bedford. He was a man of sterling character and engaging manner. Mr. Hussey's death occurred very suddenly at his fine summer estate at Lakeville, near New Bedford. He married Nov. 5, 1855, Elizabeth Rodman Morgan, born Feb. 20, 1833, daughter of Charles Wain and Sarah (Rodman) Morgan, who survived him. Her father was one of the prominent whaling merchants of New Bedford, and her mother was a member of the well-known Rodman family. Mrs. Hussey is active at the age of eighty-five, and is continuous in her attendance at the services of the Unitarian Church. Children:

- 208. i. CHARLES MORGAN, b. Nov. 7, 1856.
- ii. GEORGE, b. March 5, 1858; d. Apr. 27, 1858.
- iii. EDITH, b. May 14, 1859; d. July 29, 1860.
- iv. EMILY MORGAN, b. Jan. 17, 1862. Resides in New Bedford. She is active in the affairs of the New Bedford Woman's club, the equal suffrage movement, the Red Cross, the Unity Home and other welfare work.
- 209. v. ALICE, b. Jan. 31, 1863.
- 210. vi. ALFRED RODMAN, b. March 22, 1869.

201. ELIZABETH BOWNE HUSSEY⁴ (*Hetty's Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), daughter of George and Hetty (Howland) Husséy, was born in New York, Jan. 21, 1831, and died in Concord, Mass., Oct. 16, 1906. She married Sept. 15, 1853, Francis Rodman, son of Samuel and Hannah Haydock (Prior) Rodman of New Bedford, born July 27, 1827, died in Concord Aug. 8, 1914. Mr. Rodman was educated at the Friends Academy, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, and entered the office of his uncle, Charles W. Morgan. In 1861 he left New Bedford to enter into business in Boston, and subsequently made his home in Concord, except for five years when the family resided in California, on account of Mrs. Rodman's health. A niece of Mr. Rodman, Effie Rodman of New Bedford, married Major-General George W. Goethals, builder of the Panama Canal. Children:

- i. MARY, b. July 11, 1854. Resides in Concord. She is an advisory visitor of the Massachusetts State Library Commission.
- 211. ii. FANNY, b. Sept. 23, 1858; d. Jan. 19, 1918.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. April 1, 1869; d. Jan. 12, 1879.

202. JOHN L. B. MOTT⁵ (*Jane Bowne*,⁴ *Elizabeth³ Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William F. and Jane (Bowne) Mott, was born in New York, Sept. 23, 1842, and died in February, 1913. For a period he was connected with the banking business, but spent much of his time in travel. He was a member of the New York Yacht Club, and of the Knickerbocker, Union, and Piping Rock and South Side Sportsmen's Clubs. He married in 1882 Lucy Latham Barney, who survived him. They had no children.

203. WILLIAM FRANKLIN MOTT⁵ (*Jane Bowne*,⁴ *Elizabeth³ Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William F. and Jane (Bowne) Mott, was born April 30, 1845, in New York, and died in that city Oct. 9, 1916. Many years ago he removed to Toms River, N. J., where he long made his home. He never married. Mr. Mott was a graduate of Columbia College, a lawyer by profession, and an artist from love of art. He had done considerable work of merit himself and was recognized as an authority in art matters. A number of his paintings have been exhibited in New York. He was a student and traveller, and had spent much time traversing all parts of Europe. A courteous gentleman, he possessed a kindly heart and a ready hand, giving liberally to every good cause.

204. HENRY F. MOTT⁵ (*Jane Bowne*,⁴ *Elizabeth³ Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William F. and Jane (Bowne) Mott, was born in New York, Jan. 10, 1847, and died at Toms River, N. J., June 22, 1888. In the early seventies, on account of his health, he purchased and carried on a farm at Toms River, and later bought the handsome property running from Washington to Water Streets in that town, which has since been known as the Mott place. His brothers John L. B. and William F. Mott also became residents of Toms River. Mr. Mott married Mary Jeffrey, who survived him. Daughter:

212. 1. EDITH MAY, b. Jan. 27, 1876.

205. DR. MARY DUDLEY HUSSEY⁵ (*William H. Hussey*,⁴ *Hetty³ Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of William

H. and Cornelia (Collins) Hussey, was born in New York City, July 31, 1853. She completed the course in the Woman's Medical College in New York, receiving the degree of Doctor of Medicine, and has also studied law at the New York University Law School. She resides in East Orange, N. J., where she has long been active in the woman suffrage movement, and in welfare work.

306. FREDERICK HUSSEY³ (*William H. Hussey*,⁴ *Hetty⁵ Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William H. and Cornelia (Collins) Hussey, was born in New York City, June 14, 1856. He was educated at the Friends Seminary in New York, and after graduating went into mining in Idaho and California. Later he took up building construction in New York City. In 1893 he entered into partnership with his father under the firm name of William H. Hussey & Son, New York, dealers in plumbing, gas and steam fitting supplies, and sanitary specialties. Mr. Hussey married March 1, 1905, Eleanor Butler Kempton, daughter of Francis H. and Sarah (Barton) Kempton of New Bedford, and granddaughter of David B. Kempton, a prominent capitalist of that city, and a descendant of one of the old families. Mr. and Mrs. Hussey make their home at "Twin Oaks," East Orange, N. J. Children:

- i. CORNELIA BARTON, b. Dec. 29, 1905.
- ii. FREDERICK KEMPTON, b. June 6, 1908.

307. GEORGE BENJAMIN HUSSEY³ (*William H. Hussey*,⁴ *Hetty⁵ Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William H. and Cornelia (Collins) Hussey, was born in South Orange, N. J., March 10, 1863. He graduated at Columbia College in 1884, where he took high rank as a scholar, winning a scholarship and delivering the Greek valedictory. After a post-graduate course at Johns Hopkins University, where he received the degree of Ph. D., he spent one year at the American School in Athens and another at Bonn. He has been a member of the faculties of Princeton, University of Chicago, and other colleges, and is now at Cumberland University, Lebanon, Tenn., his courses of instruction being Latin, Greek, and the modern languages. He married (1)

WILLIAM HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 177

Dec. 26, 1911, Annie Louise Cary, who died Jan. 6, 1912;
(2) Sept. 3, 1916, Jeness Lee Buckner daughter of J. Mack
and Sarah Buckner of Alexander, N. C. Daughter:

- i. SARAH COLLINS, b. July 27, 1917.

208. CHARLES MORGAN HUSSEY⁵ (*George Hussey*,⁴ *Hetty*³ *Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of George and Elizabeth R. (Morgan) Hussey, was born in New Bedford, Nov. 7, 1856. He was educated at the Friends Academy in that city, and after engaging for a time in business, he became associated with the New Bedford Safe Deposit and Trust Co., and was manager of their deposit vaults. Subsequently he became manager of the business of J. & W. R. Wing & Co., for the estate of William R. Wing. Mr. Hussey is secretary of the corporation of St. Luke's Hospital, New Bedford. He married Clara Almy Wing, daughter of William R. and Rebecca W. (Howland) Wing of New Bedford. Mr. Wing was a leading whaling merchant, member of a firm that was in existence for more than half a century, and also carried on the clothing business. Children:

213. i. REBECCA W., b. Oct. 27, 1886.
- ii. ELIZABETH M., b. Jan. 22, 1888.
214. iii. GEORGE, b. Sept. 1, 1891.
- iv. CHARLES M., b. April 5, 1898; d. Nov. 15, 1908.

209. ALICE HUSSEY⁵ (*George Hussey*,⁴ *Hetty*³ *Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of George and Elizabeth R. (Morgan) Hussey, was born in New Bedford, Jan. 31, 1863. She married Henry Merrihew Plummer of South Dartmouth, son of Leander A. and Elizabeth (Merrihew) Plummer, a graduate of Harvard in the class of 1888. Three of her four sons entered the service of their country for the world war in 1917. The sons are:

- i. CHARLES W., b. May 25, 1890. Graduating from Harvard College in 1914, he engaged in the insurance business in Boston. He became second lieutenant of Battery A, 101st Regiment Volunteers, and after reaching France in 1917 entered the aviation corps. He was killed in action Aug. 11, 1918.
- ii. HENRY M., b. June 27, 1892. While connected with the London office of the Sullivan Machine Co., he went to France in the volunteer ambulance service, and was later commissioned second lieutenant in the

- quartermaster's department, U. S. A., and for a time was on duty at Gen. Pershing's headquarters.
- iii. MORGAN H., b. March 2, 1894. He is a gunner in the Volunteer Canadian Heavy and Siege Artillery, in service abroad.
 - iv. THOMAS R., b. Oct. 11, 1900. He is a student at the Berkshire School, Sheffield, Mass.

210. REV. ALFRED RODMAN HUSSEY* (*George Hussey*,⁴ *Hetty*⁸ *Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of George and Elizabeth R. (Morgan) Hussey, was born in New Bedford, March 22, 1869. After attending the Friends Academy and Phillips Academy at Andover, he graduated from Harvard University in 1892 and the Harvard Divinity School in 1895. In October, 1895, he was ordained as minister of the First Parish (Unitarian) in West Roxbury, Mass., and in January, 1899, he became minister of the First Church in Taunton, Mass. Three years later he was called to the pulpit of the First Independent Christ's Church in Baltimore, where his fourteen years' successful pastorate placed him in the forefront of Unitarian clergymen. He devoted himself especially to the interests of Sunday school and settlement work, and through his efforts the Channing Settlement House was started. During the agitation for the passage of a law by the Legislature of Maryland regulating the labor of children, he took an active part in behalf of the measure. A sermon which he delivered on the subject was circulated in pamphlet form as a campaign document. Early in 1916 Mr. Hussey accepted a call to the First Unitarian Church of Lowell, Mass., whose pastorate he still fills. While at Taunton he was president of the Channing Conference Sunday School Union, which he was instrumental in forming, and he has also been a director of the National Unitarian Sunday School Society.

Mr. Hussey married Jan. 18, 1899, Mary Lincoln Warren, of Dedham, daughter of Hon. Winslow Warren, former collector of the port of Boston, and Mary L. (Tinkham) Warren. Children:

- i. MARGARET W., b. Sept. 27, 1900.
- ii. ALFRED RODMAN, b. Feb. 1, 1902.
- iii. MARY E., b. Nov. 15, 1905.
- iv. EMILY M., b. Dec. 13, 1908.

WILLIAM HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 179

211. FANNY RODMAN⁵ (*Elizabeth B. Hussey,⁴ Hetty³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Francis and Elizabeth B. (Hussey) Rodman, was born in New Bedford, Sept. 23, 1858, and died in Concord, Jan. 19, 1918. She married Dr. George Eugene Titcomb, a practicing physician of Concord. Children:

- i. FRANCIS RODMAN, b. Sept. 25, 1886.
- ii. GEORGE LANCASTER, b. Sept. 25, 1886; d. April 4, 1887.
- iii. MARGARET, b. July 23, 1889.
- iv. JOHN, b. May 20, 1892; m. Aug. 9, 1917, Frances M. Smith of Rochester, N. Y. He is a member of a machine company in Geneva, N. Y.

212. EDITH MAY MOTT⁶ (*Henry F. Mott,⁵ Jane Bowne,⁴ Elizabeth³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Henry F. and Mary (Jeffrey) Mott, was born Jan. 27, 1876. She married Horace A. Doan, a prominent banker of Philadelphia. He was for over twenty years president of the West End Trust Co. of that city, and at the present time is chairman of its board of directors. Mr. and Mrs. Doan have their summer home at the Mott place in Toms River, N. J. Their son:

- i. FRANKLIN M., b. Aug. 10, 1899, is a student at the Hill School at Pottstown, Pa.

213. REBECCA W. HUSSEY⁶ (*Charles M. Hussey,⁵ George Hussey,⁴ Hetty³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles M. and Clara A. (Wing) Hussey, was born in New Bedford, Oct. 27, 1886. She married Dec. 1, 1910, Frederick Rudolf Brown, who is connected with the cloth brokerage firm of Bell & Hussey in New York. They reside in Maplewood, N. J. Children:

- i. REBECCA WING, b. Nov. 19, 1911; d. Feb. 28, 1912.
- ii. ELIZABETH HUSSEY, b. July 17, 1913.
- iii. PRISCILLA HUGHES, b. Nov. 12, 1916.

214. GEORGE HUSSEY⁶ (*Charles M. Hussey,⁵ George Hussey,⁴ Hetty³ Howland, William,² Gideon¹*), son of Charles M. and Clara A. (Wing) Hussey, was born in New Bedford, Sept. 1, 1891. He married April 25, 1917, Pauline Hawes, daughter of William C. and Edna (Law-

ton) Hawes of Fairhaven. Mr. Hussey is a member of the firm of Bell & Hussey, cloth brokers, in New York City. At present he is a first lieutenant in the ordnance department of the United States army, and is stationed at Washington.

215. FRANCIS RODMAN TITCOMB⁵ (*Fanny Rodman*,⁵ *Elizabeth B. Hussey*,⁴ *Hetty*³ *Howland*, *William*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Dr. George E. and Fanny (Rodman) Titcomb, was born in Concord, Mass., Sept. 25, 1886. He married July 11, 1917, in Tacoma, Wash., Elizabeth Weyerhauser. He is a constructing engineer, and resigned his position at the Garfield Smelter, Salt Lake City, Utah, in 1917 to enlist in the aviation section of the army, taking a course for a commission at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

HUSSEY ANCESTRY.

SILVANUS⁴ HUSSEY (*Silvanus*,³ *Stephen*,² *Christopher*¹), a native of Nantucket, Mass., and a member of the Society of Friends, was the father of four sons, three of whom married two of the granddaughters and a great-granddaughter of Gideon Howland. He was born 1 mo. 20, 1735, and died 7 mo. 26, 1795. He married (1) Alice, daughter of Jeremiah and Theodate Gray; (2) Lydia, daughter of Samuel and Hepzibah (Hathaway) Wing, who died Aug. 1, 1807. The family lived for a number of years in Lynn, Mass., where three and possibly all of the sons, children by the second marriage, were born. The sons were:

- i. SILVANUS, b. Aug. 4, 1782.
- ii. SAMUEL WING, b. Aug. 12, 1784; m. Susan Allen. [See Descendants of Sarah Allen.]
- iii. GEORGE, b. March 2, 1791; d. Jan. 18, 1868; m. Hetty Howland. [See foregoing.]
- iv. WILLIAM, b. 1793; d. Dec. 6, 1859; m. Jane Perry. [See Descendants of Judith Hathaway.]

The progenitor of this family in America, Christopher Hussey, baptized 2 mo. 18, 1599, at Dorking, Surrey, England, son of John and Mary (Wood) Hussey, married Theodate, daughter of the famous Rev. Stephen Bachiler,

and came from London to New England in the same vessel with Mr. Bachiler, arriving at Boston in 1632. He lived successively in Saugus, Lynn, and Newbury, Mass., and Hampton, N. H., being one of the first planters in the latter town in 1638, and was active and prominent in citizenship for many years. He served as selectman and deputy, and was known as both lieutenant and captain. Mr. Hussey was one of the nine purchasers of Nantucket in 1659, but it is not known that he lived there. His second wife was Ann, widow of Judge Jeffrey Gisgay. He died March 6, 1686. There were six children, by the first marriage.

Stephen Hussey, son of Christopher, was born in Lynn in 1632, and removed about 1671 from Hampton, N. H., to Nantucket, where he died 4 mo. 2, 1718. In 1694 he bought the interest of his brother John in the Nantucket lands which their father had deeded them. He united with the Society of Friends, being one of the seven persons who formed the first monthly meeting of Friends at Nantucket. Mr. Hussey married in 1676, Martha, daughter of George and Jane (Godfrey) Bunker of Nantucket, and they had eight children.

Silvanus Hussey, the elder, son of Stephen, was born 5 mo. 13, 1682, and died 2 mo. 10, 1767. He was a merchant of Nantucket, and one quite evidently of extensive transactions. There were thirty-six whales taken by boats from Nantucket in the spring of 1726, two of which number Mr. Hussey captured. He was twice married, first to Abial Brown, and second to Hepzibah, daughter of Nathaniel, Jr., and Dinah (Coffin) Starbuck. There were thirteen children by the two marriages, Silvanus, Jr., (1735-1795), being a son of the second wife.

DESCENDANTS OF CORNELIUS HOWLAND

3. CAPTAIN CORNELIUS² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), second son of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born in Dartmouth, May 13, 1758, and died in New Bedford, Jan. 6, 1835, in his seventy-seventh year. He early chose a seafaring life and was a successful whaleman, in which business he was master and owner of vessels. He removed to New Bedford and amassed a large property. Captain Howland was a skillful shipmaster, an excellent business man, an honored citizen, and a leading member of the Society of Friends. He had a farm on Clarks Point. During the Revolutionary War he was made a prisoner by the British, and his interesting adventures are narrated in an article written by one of his descendants appearing below. Captain Howland married Jan. 5, 1789, Rhoda¹ Wing (*Edward,*⁶ *Edward,*⁵ *John,*⁴ *Stephen,*³ *Rev. John,*² *Matthew*¹), daughter of Edward and Edith (Tucker) Wing, born Nov. 4, 1767, died Oct. 11, 1851, aged eighty-four years. She was a cousin of Edward Wing, who married her husband's sister, Lydia Howland. Children:

- 216. i. REBECCA, b. Nov. 12, 1789; d. Feb. 12, 1825.
- 217. ii. SUSAN, b. Nov. 16, 1791; d. Jan. 19, 1872.
- iii. LYDIA, b. Aug. 17, 1793; d. July 9, 1877; m. Oct. 12, 1837, Arnold, son of Jonathan and Eliza Congdon of Providence, R. I. No children.
- iv. RHODA, b. Jan. 9, 1796; d. Dec. 29, 1869; m. May 10, 1860, William C., son of Barnabas and Mary Taber of New Bedford (his second wife).
- 218. v. CORNELIUS, b. Nov. 14, 1802; d. May 16, 1865.
- 219. vi. EDWARD WING, b. Dec. 29, 1804; d. Jan. 19, 1879.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S ADVENTURES

BY MATTHEW MORRIS HOWLAND

When I was a boy, eleven or twelve years of age, my great-uncle Edward W. Howland, son of Cornelius, told

me the story of his father's imprisonment in Edinburgh Castle and subsequent escape. The story, he said, was much condensed to fit the circumstances under which he told it, for as related by his father it took from early hour in the evening until well into the night. And word passing around among the neighbors that Cornelius Howland was relating his early adventures brought many interested listeners to the house. Naturally, such a story impressed itself deeply on my boyish mind and so filled my imagination at the time of hearing it, that the idea of eliciting more particulars by asking questions never occurred to me. In later years there never seemed to be an opportunity to do this. The account I received is as follows, viz:

"When father was about nineteen years old he sailed from New Bedford as second mate on a vessel bound on a voyage to the West Indies and return. Cornelius Grinnell was one of the crew. During the voyage the vessel was captured by a British cruiser. Just before the man-of-warsman's boat came alongside to take possession, the American captain called his crew into the cabin and distributed a bag of money he had there, in the hope that some of it at least might escape the enemies' hands. The Americans were transferred to the cruiser and there ordered to sit down on the deck under the weather bulwarks while they were searched for valuables. Father was on the forward end of the row of prisoners, and near him on the deck was a pool of blood, where shortly before a pig or steer had been slaughtered to furnish the cruiser's crew with a ration of fresh meat. By smearing his hands in this blood, father was able to secrete a number of gold pieces and yet leave money enough in his pockets for the searchers to find when they reached him, to divert suspicion from his hidden store. Later he sewed this money into his clothes.

"In a short time the prisoners were landed at the Bermudas. The governor of the islands had taken one of the prizes in the harbor, a smart Baltimore-built schooner, to serve him as a yacht. For foremast hands he had picked out from the American prisoners a number of likely-looking young men, and father was one of these. To him these sailing parties seemed to afford an opportunity to escape, and before long he had arranged with his fellow-

prisoners a carefully worked-out plot to rise at a favorable opportunity, seize the schooner and sail her to an American port, with the governor as a valuable prize.

"Before the opportunity came, however, the plot was in some way revealed, and one day when the schooner got under weigh, instead of heading out of the harbor, she rounded to and was brought to an anchor under the guns of a man-of-war, to whose captain a message was sent, which was promptly answered by the despatch of a boat with an armed crew to the governor's yacht. The American prisoners were taken out and placed in close confinement. An inquiry was instigated and father, as the ringleader of the plot, was charged with piracy on the high seas and ordered to be taken to England, there to stand his trial. Accordingly he was soon after placed on board a vessel bound for Scotland, and on his arrival lodged in Edinburgh Castle.

"While waiting for his trial, father came down with a serious illness, and he was placed in the hospital, but his condition failed to improve, until one day as he lay there on his cot, a young surgeon made his rounds eating cherries, of which he had a pocketful. They looked very tempting to father, and he begged for some as the surgeon went by, but the latter smiled and shook his head, saying that the eating of cherries by one in father's state meant sure death. As the surgeon continued his rounds, however, the look of disappointment on father's face began to haunt him, until at last, saying to himself, 'The poor fellow is going to die anyhow, so what harm is there in gratifying this wish of his?' he turned back and gave father a handful of the eagerly desired cherries, which he promptly ate with great relish. The next day the surgeon, instead of finding father in a worse condition, found him noticeably improved, gave him some more cherries and recommended his eating them.*

"Acting on this hint, father used some of his hidden store of money in the purchase of more. His recovery

*In relating this incident many years after I first heard of it to our family doctor and asking him how it was explained, the reply was that it was easily done. The prisoner, he said, was evidently suffering from prison scurvy, due to lack of fruit and vegetables and cherries no doubt saved his life.

was steady, and before long he was discharged from the hospital as cured, but still weak.

"During this time father had made the acquaintance of a laundress who was accustomed to come to the castle to do washing for some of the officers of the garrison or the soldiers, taking the soiled clothes away in a large basket and returning with the clean ones. In this work she was assisted by her daughter. He gained the sympathy of these two, and finally they agreed to help him to escape. The plan was that father, after the evening roll-call of the prisoners, should make his way to an appointed hiding place, there to be met by the laundress and her daughter as they made their customary rounds, carrying a heavy basket of clothes between them, and then they would do the rest.

"During the day the prisoners were allowed some freedom of movement in the castle yard, but at night, for greater security, they were locked up in barracks. In the performance of this manoeuvre the detachment to which father was assigned assembled at a certain signal and formed into a single line, with an armed soldier at the head and another bringing up the rear. After the roll was called, the line was marched through a doorway and down a corridor, turned at right angles through a second doorway, along a second corridor, and passing a third door, reached the barracks where the prisoners spent the night.

"Now in observing the details which might enter into the problem he had to solve, father noticed that the rear guard in stopping to lock the first door, fell so far behind that the last of the prisoners had passed into the second corridor, and for a moment or two were out of his sight before he overtook them; he followed the line through the third door which he locked on that side; the second door was always left swung back against the wall. It was here that father planned to make his first move for freedom.

"Accordingly when the time agreed upon with the laundress arrived, father took his place as last man in the line, his Bermuda experience having made him distrustful of his fellow-prisoners, so that the others would not observe his movements. The roll was called and the line entered the first corridor. As he passed into the second corridor a backward glance showed, as he expected it would, that

the rear guard was not in sight, so dropping off the end of the line without attracting the least attention he concealed himself behind the second door, and from there saw the guard hurry to overtake the line, saw him pass the third door, close it, and heard him lock it on the far side.

"After all stir had ceased and all was quiet, father left his hiding place, and going to the first door, a key to which had come into his possession, unlocked it and stepping outside relocked it behind him. Being now in the yard of the castle, he hurried to his rendezvous with his two friends as they made their rounds. They met him and quickly dressed him in a suit of the girl's clothes which they had brought with them. Thus disguised, father and the mother carrying the basket between them walked out of the castle gate, without arousing any suspicion in the mind of the sentry on duty there. The girl whose place father had taken had to remain in the castle and find some hiding place until her reappearance could be accounted for in a natural manner.

"Once in the streets of Edinburgh, father and the laundress hurried to her home. Here he removed his disguise and was provided with clothes that would suit his present condition. It was of course certain that as soon as father's escape was discovered in the morning, a systematic search of Edinburgh would be made and the waterfront would be carefully guarded. So it was decided that father's only chance of safety lay to the westward. Accordingly he was guided through the streets of the town until he came to the open country. Bidding his guide goodbye here, he set out across Scotland from the east to the west on foot. What became of those who befriended him in his forlorn condition he never knew, but he often wondered in after years whether it fell to their lot to suffer bitterly for their kindness to him or whether they were able to avoid detection.

"All the rest of that night and all the next day father pushed on to the westward as fast as he could, eager to get as long a start as possible on any pursuers who might have succeeded in picking up his trail. Towards the close of the day, however, he found himself so utterly worn out with fatigue that he was compelled to run a great risk and ask for a night's lodging at a house

standing near the road he was travelling. Telling the people of the house that he was a sailor who had been ashore sick and that he was now on his way to a western port to join a ship there, and giving evidence of his ability to pay for his accommodation he was taken in. After he had eaten he went to bed saying that he wished to be called at four o'clock in the morning.

"He was asleep as soon as his head touched the pillow, and when he awoke it was of his own accord, and instead of four o'clock in the morning it was four in the afternoon. The house was still, and filled with a great fear lest his identity was suspected and he had been detained while word was sent to the authorities, he hurried out of the house only to find his anxiety groundless. The family evidently thought he was what he represented himself to be, and when asked why they had failed to call him, said they had tried hard to carry out his wishes, but that their efforts had failed to rouse him, and seeing how utterly used up he was they had decided to let him have his sleep out undisturbed. When he proposed starting on his way again at once, they urged him strongly not to set out on his road at so late an hour and to spend another night with them, promising faithfully that this time they would not fail to call him at any hour in the morning he might wish. Having no desire to arouse suspicions regarding himself by showing too great haste in getting away, he yielded to their persuasions, but the next day saw him on his way bright and early.

"It is a long way across Scotland and especially so when one has to avoid the main traveled roads. During these days father suffered many hardships and privations, often being on the verge of starvation, so that in later years anything resembling the waste of food used to disturb him greatly, recalling to his mind, as he said it did, the times in Scotland when he would gladly have satisfied his hunger out of a swill-pail if he could have found one.

"At last his wanderings came to an end. He reached a port on the west coast, and here believing a bold course the best, he went openly to the waterfront, where he mingled with those he found there asking questions of a few and picking up such scraps of information as he could. Finally he fell in with an old boatman whose face he took a liking to, and after a little conversation, which

strengthened his feeling of confidence, he pointed to a vessel lying in the harbor and asked to be put on board. As soon as the boat was out of earshot of the people on shore, father threw himself on the old boatman's mercy, and told him a good part of his story. His trust was not betrayed, but the old man said there was no vessel then in port bound for America, nor likely to be one soon; there was, however, a vessel about to sail for France, and he advised father to get a berth on her. The opportunity was too good a one to lose, as the chance was better of finding a ship sailing for America in France than in Scotland. His application for a berth was well received, and he engaged to work his passage as one of the crew.

"The voyage out was uneventful until within a day's sail of port, and father was beginning to feel that he had left the worst of his troubles behind him, when a British man-of-war bore down on the merchantman and signalled her to heave to and a boat soon came alongside. On reaching the deck the officer ordered the merchant captain to muster his crew. This was done and all the likely hands, among whom was father, were directed to take their bags and get into the boat alongside as they were pressed into the King's navy. Barely enough hands were left on the merchantman to work her into the nearby port for which she was headed.

"On this ship father served as a seaman of the British navy for two years. At last one day the ship came to anchor in a West Indian port, not far from where a Nantucket whaler was lying. Now at that period of the Revolutionary War, Nantucket was not regarded as a part of a rebel colony by the British authorities, but as a province still faithful to the mother-country, and her ships were allowed to come and go without being molested by British cruisers. Ever since father had been pressed he had been on the watch for an opportunity to escape but up to that time none had offered itself. At last he thought he saw a chance and resolved to make the most of it.

"So that very night he slipped silently overboard and in spite of the sharks, swam safely to the Nantucketer. Arrived there he climbed quietly to the deck and unperceived went down into the cabin, where he found the Nantucket captain still awake. He told him who he was, his adventures since his first capture and finished

by asking the captain to hide him on board and then take him home. At first the captain refused outright to have anything to do with such a scheme, saying that as soon as father's absence from the British ship was discovered in the morning, a search would be instituted, and that it would begin with his own ship was certain and if in the course of it the deserter from the Royal Navy was found, the ship and cargo would be seized and he (the captain), would find himself in a very difficult position. Father pleaded his cause to the best of his ability, declaring that he had now gone too far to turn back and that he would never allow himself to be taken back to the British ship alive.

"At length the captain began to weaken. He asked father if any of the crew had seen him come on board and learning that none of them had done so he went and roused his mate and brought him into the conference. After hearing father's story and after the situation had been carefully considered, the mate declared that he believed they could conceal father so effectually as to defy discovery and it was decided to set about doing this at once. The head of an empty cask in the hold was taken out. Father got inside and the head was replaced, the bung-hole being left open so that he could get fresh air.

"True to expectations promptly in the morning, a boat from the man-of-war with a search party came alongside the whaler. The officer in charge made a demand for the runaway sailor and the crew of the whaler denied any knowledge of him. A search was begun and as it proceeded without results, became stricter and stricter; parts of the cargo were hoisted on deck among them being the cask in which father was hidden, and in telling of this part of the story he was always careful to explain what special pains he took in order that not the least doubt of its emptiness might be aroused, to roll over and over in it at its lowest point whenever it was rolled over the deck in the course of the search as was done several times. At last the search was given up and the officer ordered his men into the boat. Before pushing off he cursed the captain of the whaler roundly, declaring that he still believed he had the runaway hidden on board his ship and if they only could have found him, he would have enjoyed seeing him (the captain) well punished for the part he had taken.

"When their visitors were gone the ship was put to rights and with no undue haste but with no unnecessary delay, the anchor was weighed and the ship stood out to sea. At a safe distance father was released from his confinement much cramped by the narrow quarters he had been occupying and half suffocated for lack of air, but thankful for his escape from a very great danger and to find himself once more among friends and homeward bound. At first it was the captain's intention to go into Newport. This suited father quite as well as being landed at Nantucket, but later it was decided to put into New London, a port much farther away from his home. However, he at last succeeded in gaining the captain's consent to stand in toward the entrance of Narragansett Bay and put him ashore in a boat. This was done and father was landed at Bateman's Point, his possessions consisting of the clothes he wore and a few extras tied up in a handkerchief.

"The last stage in the long road he had been traveling was a comparatively easy one, and a few days later he walked into the old home at the Round Hills just as the family was sitting down to dinner. He was hailed as one risen from the dead, for nothing whatever had been heard from him for three years."

It seemed to me a good plan to put this story into quotation marks, but of course I do not claim to have used my uncle's exact words. The incidents given and the details connected with them, are as he related them, and I have carefully avoided weaving into the narrative any of the inferences that could be drawn from it or any comments of my own. The single note I have made has seemed worth while, as I have heard doubts expressed regarding the curative powers of cherries and observed a tendency on that account to question the exact truthfulness of other statements.

216. REBECCA³ HOWLAND (*Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Cornelius and Rhoda (Wing) Howland, was born Nov. 12, 1789, and died in New Bedford Feb. 12, 1825. She married March 1, 1821, Paul Barney, son of Peter and Sarah (Coleman) Barney, born July 16, 1781, in Dartmouth, died Dec. 10, 1836, in New Bedford (his second wife). He was interested in the whaling industry and

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 191

was a ship owner in New Bedford. He was a prosperous man, winning his success by upright dealings. His father, who was a prominent Friend, was a native of Nantucket and a cousin of William Rotch, Jr. Children:

220. i. GEORGE, b. Dec. 2, 1821; d. May 4, 1883.
- ii. REBECCA H., b. Jan. 4, 1825; d. Aug., 1825.

217. SUSAN^a HOWLAND (*Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Cornelius and Rhoda (Wing) Howland, was born Nov. 16, 1791, and died in New Bedford Jan. 19, 1872. In her nineteenth year, on April 26, 1810, she married George Howland, one of the most famous whaling merchants of New Bedford, and became the mother of fourteen children, six of whom grew to maturity and one attained the age of ninety years. She was a preacher of some prominence in the Society of Friends, and twice made the voyage to England on the religious mission of visiting Friends' families. The first time was prior to the death of her husband in 1852. The second trip was in 1856 and her stay lasted for three years. Her companion was at first her sister Lydia (Mrs. Congdon), until the latter's health gave out and she had to return to this country; then Jane Lecky, sister of the historian. During these years Mrs. Howland visited and held religious services with every Friend's family in England, Ireland, Scotland and Wales. Her memory was cherished by the members of the faith for many years, and when Richard S. Howland made his first visit to Europe in 1867, he as the grandson of Susan Howland, was treated with great kindness by John Bright.

George⁷ Howland (*Matthew,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry¹*), husband of Susan Howland, and son of Matthew and Abigail (Wing) Howland, was born July 11, 1781, in Long Plain, Mass., and died in New Bedford May 21, 1852. His ancestor Nathaniel Howland was a brother of that Benjamin Howland who first settled on the Round Hills farm; his grandfather was a farmer in Westport, Mass., and his father settled in the portion of Dartmouth which is now Acushnet, north of New Bedford. They were active, energetic men. As one of the foremost men of his time engaged in the merchant service and whale fisheries, it is said the name of George Howland was well known in every whaling port in the world. On the day when he

brought the girlish Susan Howland (she was his second wife) as his bride to his comfortable residence, they looked down toward the shore, and saw Mr. Howland's new ship, the *George and Susan*, named in their honor, take her first plunge from the ways into the waters of the harbor. This vessel sailed on many whaling voyages for the succeeding three-quarters of a century. Mr. Howland was rated as a millionaire. He served the town in various capacities, and for nearly thirty-five years was president of the Bedford Commercial Bank. In the Society of Friends he held the position of elder. He was a warm supporter of the cause of education and a liberal contributor to this object. By his will he bequeathed \$50,000 for a school for young women at Union Springs, N. Y., \$15,000 for Haverford College, and \$5000 for a school in North Carolina. A man of marked characteristics, many amusing stories are told of him.

Dr. J. Howe Adams of Paoli, Pa., one of his descendants, gives an interesting account of the manner in which George Howland disposed of a considerable portion of his large fortune, showing how easy it is to misread the future. "It was the desire of Mr. Howland," he writes, "and also of Edward Mott Robinson to establish permanent fortunes. Both men believed some substitute for whale oil would be found, and that their business was in a sense transitory. They feared New Bedford would not recover from the loss of whaling, and so they studied how and where to invest. Mr. Robinson subsequently entered business in New York. Mr. Howland believed that, after all, land was the permanent investment, so he travelled, looking for a suitable spot.

"Three points struck his fancy: Central New York, New York City, and the region around Haverford College, nine miles west of Philadelphia. He was interested in Haverford, because it was the location of the college, and it was his benefaction that reopened the institution in 1848 after it had been closed five years. He could see no future here, however, as the land was not especially fertile. Today, the locality is the center of suburban Philadelphia. The land that cost the college about \$17,000 is worth (assessed) over a million dollars, and land has sold in that vicinity for many thousands of dollars an acre. To do Mr. Howland justice, suburban life was unknown in his time.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 193

"The next point was New York City, but he passed it by, as prices of real estate seemed too high. But Mr. Howland looked with favor on western New York State, the west of the time. Humphrey Howland, a connection, had made a fortune there in real estate, the Erie Canal was just built, and George Howland dreamed of a Chicago, a western point from which would be shipped grain, cattle, stone, etc., to New York City. He picked out Union Springs, Cayuga County, as the best point and put his fortune in here. It was on Cayuga Lake, had many valuable springs, quarries, etc., and was a good shipping point. He encouraged his children to go there to live, and to please them built two veritable palaces (which still stand), one for Charles W. Howland and the other for Robert. Mrs. Charles Howland died and the husband did not desire to remain, so Mr. Howland sent out his son-in-law, William Henry Chase of Salem. Here the family lived until Mr. Chase's death, and here many of his grandchildren were born.

"The venture proved a failure. The house and grounds that cost Mr. Howland a hundred thousand to build was offered for sale ten years ago for \$5000. Robert Howland's house (built in reproduction of a Norman castle) is occupied by the local banker of the town. Rows of stores that Mr. Howland built, costing \$15,000 each, can be bought for \$1500 each, and so on. Thus the great estate was materially diminished."

Mr. Howland's first wife was Elizabeth Howland. She was survived by an infant son, George Howland, Jr., who became one of the trustees of the Sylvia Ann Howland estate. The children by the second marriage were:

221. i. AUGUSTUS, b. Jan. 29, 1811; d. 1880.
222. ii. ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 27, 1812; d. June 15, 1887.
223. iii. MATTHEW, b. Aug. 27, 1814; d. Sept. 29, 1884.
- iv. CHARLES W., b. June 24, 1816; d. Sept. 21, 1816.
224. v. CHARLES WING, b. June 21, 1817; d. Feb. 25, 1896.
- vi. SUSAN, b. June 1, 1819; d. June 3, 1819.
- vii. SUSAN, b. Oct. 31, 1820; d. April 21, 1821.
- viii. FRANCIS, b. Feb. 25, 1822; d. March 15, 1823.
- ix. ROBERT, b. Feb. 25, 1823; d. inf.
225. x. SUSAN R., b. Feb. 22, 1824; d. Aug. 9, 1854.
226. xi. ROBERT BOWNE, b. March 23, 1826; d. Aug. 17, 1913.
- xii. JANE W., b. May 25, 1828; d. May 20, 1830.
- xiii. JANE W., b. Aug. 19, 1830; d. March 9, 1833.
- xiv. SON, b. and d. 1832.

218. CAPTAIN CORNELIUS³ HOWLAND (*Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Rhoda (Wing) Howland, was born Nov. 14, 1802, in New Bedford, and died there May 16, 1865. He sailed as a shipmaster from New Bedford, and for many years was engaged in the whaling business as owner and agent. For eight consecutive years he represented his ward in the common council and for two terms was a member of the Massachusetts Legislature. During the Civil War he threw himself into the work of supporting the government, and was enthusiastic and unremitting in his efforts to raise troops, his only son commanding a company of infantry. He scrupulously redeemed every promise made by him to the volunteers. Captain Howland took a keen interest in the fire department, and the change from hand to steam fire engines was largely due to his influence. One of the engines was named in his honor. He enjoyed the respect and confidence of the community as a man of great energy, integrity and public spirit.

Captain Howland married March 11, 1834, Harriet Converse, daughter of John H. and Sarah (Hanson) Converse of Durham, Maine, born April, 1812, died Oct. 22, 1888. Children:

- 227. i. CORNELIUS, b. April 7, 1835; d. Dec. 7, 1893.
- 228. ii. LOUISE CONVERSE, b. May 20, 1839; d. Nov. 9, 1895.

219. EDWARD WING³ HOWLAND (*Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Rhoda (Wing) Howland, was born in New Bedford Dec. 29, 1804, and died there Jan. 19, 1879. With his brother Cornelius and also with his nephew, George Barney, he engaged in the whale fishery and owned and fitted vessels, amassing a large property. For many years he was a director in the Marine Bank, and its successor, the First National, eventually becoming its president. He was also a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings. Mr. Howland served his town and city as an overseer of the poor and in the city council, being a member of the first board of aldermen. The almshouse on Clarks Point was built under his supervision. He held an influential and commanding position in the Society of Friends; represented the New England Yearly Meeting on the committee in charge of the Friends School in Providence; aided in establishing the Friends' Freedmen's School in

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 195

Washington, D. C.; and devoted much of his time and means to work among the Indians. He had a fine residence at the northeast corner of Sixth and Madison Streets.

Mr. Howland married (1) Minerva Ellison, daughter of James Ellison of Nine Partners, N. Y., born Aug. 13, 1809, died Sept. 27, 1837; (2) her sister, Gulielma M., widow of Dr. Bennett Wing, born 1810, died Dec. 6, 1874. The second marriage was performed at the Astor House, New York, by the mayor of that city. Son, by the first marriage:

229. i. ANDREW MOORE, b. Nov. 1, 1834; d. April 10, 1917.

220. GEORGE BARNEY⁴ (*Rebecca³ Howland, Cornelius² Gideon¹*), only son of Paul and Rebecca (Howland) Barney, was born Dec. 2, 1821, in New Bedford, and died suddenly at his summer home on the island of Nashawena, May 4, 1883. After attending the Friends Academy he entered the counting room of Charles W. Morgan, whaling merchant. Later he became associated with his uncle, Edward W. Howland, and as ship owners and agents they did a very successful business, continuing together until the death of Mr. Howland in 1879, Mr. Barney retiring from active business soon after. He married June 16, 1875, Juliet Ayers Martin, born Feb. 14, 1837, at Taunton, daughter of Hiram and Ann Bowers (Atwood) Martin, who died Jan. 9, 1908, in New Bedford. Children:

- i. PAUL, b. March 7, 1877; d. Aug. 19, 1877.
- 230. ii. MORGAN, b. Sept. 25, 1878.
- iii. ANNE, b. June 13, 1880; m. Benjamin Karl Sharp, and resides at New Rochelle, N. Y.

221. AUGUSTUS⁴ HOWLAND (*Susan³ Cornelius² Gideon¹*), son of George and Susan (Howland) Howland, was born in New Bedford, Jan. 29, 1811. He married (1) September, 1831, Phebe Jane, daughter of Humphrey and Sarah T. (Field) Howland, born April 2, 1813, died Feb. 16, 1873; (2) Lucia Judd. After his first marriage he lived in Ledyard, Aurora, and Syracuse, N. Y., and died in 1880. Children by first marriage:

- i. GEORGE A., b. March 5, 1833; d. March 7, 1833.
- 231. ii. MARY JANE, b. Aug. 1, 1834.

- iii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. July 20, 1836; d. Sept. 23, 1912; unm.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 16, 1837; d. March 27, 1855, unm.
- v. ROBERT HUMPHREY, b. April 27, 1840; d. unm.
- vi. SARAH FIELD, b. Dec. 10, 1842; deceased; m. (1) William B. Gifford of Ledyard, N. Y.; (2) Dr. Mason; daughter Elizabeth, d. unm.
- 232. vii. GEORGE, b. Aug. 20, 1846.

222. ELIZABETH⁴ HOWLAND (*Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of George and Susan (Howland) Howland, was born in New Bedford, Sept. 27, 1812, and died June 15, 1887. She married May 30, 1833, William Henry Chase of Salem, Mass., born Aug. 11, 1805, died Aug. 7, 1877, a lineal descendant of General Stephen Abbott, one of the aides on General Washington's staff in the Revolutionary War. He was in the hardware business in Salem, and on removing to Union Springs, N. Y., looked after his real estate interests there. Mr. Chase was long a minister of the Society of Friends. He wrote several books, and compiled for daily reading one called "Day by Day," which was well known. Children:

- 233. i. GEORGE HOWLAND, b. April 15, 1834; d. Oct. 29, 1868.
- ii. WILLIAM HENEY, b. Aug. 12, 1835; d. Sept. 4, 1836.
- 234. iii. WILLIAM HENEY, b. Jan. 21, 1838; d. March 19, 1892.
- 235. iv. CAROLINE HOWLAND, b. Sept. 13, 1839; d. Dec. 11, 1910.
- 236. v. ABBOTT HOWLAND, b. July 17, 1842; d. March 3, 1914.
- 237. vi. ROBERT HOWLAND, b. Jan. 30, 1845.
- vii. STEPHEN ABBOTT, b. Feb. 29, 1848; d. Jan. 22, 1849.
- viii. ELIZABETH ABBOTT, b. Oct. 9, 1854; d. April 20, 1902; m. Dec. 20, 1883, George D. Harder, b. Feb. 17, 1847, d. Feb. 19, 1901. No children. They lived at Cobleskill, N. Y.
- ix. STEPHEN ABBOTT, b. April 11, 1856; d. Jan. 14, 1893, after a long period of invalidism; unm.

223. MATTHEW⁴ HOWLAND (*Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Susan (Howland) Howland, was born Aug. 27, 1814, in New Bedford, and died there Sept. 29, 1884. He was in active business in connection with the whale fishery for most of his life, with his father and his brother George. He was a life-long member of the Society of Friends, was an elder, was clerk of the New Bedford Monthly Meeting for about thirty years, and at the time of his death was clerk of Sandwich Quarterly

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 197

Meeting. He was a director of the National Bank of Commerce and its predecessor, the Bedford Commercial Bank. He was a benevolent man and his best known charity was in building and conferring for public use the Howland Chapel on Purchase Street, in what was then the north part of the city. For many years he was president of the New Bedford Bible Society. He was a member of the common council for five years, president of that board in 1852 and 1853, and an alderman for five years beginning with 1861.

Mr. Howland married Sept. 8 1842, Rachel Collins Smith of Philadelphia, born May 6, 1816, died Aug. 13, 1902, member of a prominent family, and a descendant of James Logan, an intimate associate of William Penn. Active in the Society of Friends, Mrs. Howland was for fifty-five years a minister in that faith. She was particularly active in philanthropic work, being especially interested in the City Mission and the Association for the Relief of Aged Women. An instance of her public spirit occurred in 1867, when she was instrumental in settling a strike at the Wamsutta Mills. Her children were:

- i. SUSAN DILLWYN, b. May 29, 1845; d. Nov. 27, 1851.
- 238. ii. RICHARD SMITH, b. July 12, 1847.
- 239. iii. MATTHEW MORRIS, b. Dec. 14, 1850.
- 240. iv. WILLIAM DILLWYN, b. March 27, 1853; d. April 23, 1897.

224. CHARLES WING⁴ HOWLAND (*Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Susan (Howland) Howland, was born in New Bedford, June 21, 1817, and died in Wilmington, Del., Feb. 25, 1896. He lived from 1843 to 1852 in Union Springs, N. Y., and then removed to Hillton, a farm at that time on the outskirts of Wilmington, where he resided until his death. He married (1) March 10, 1838, Caroline E., daughter of William E. and Nancy E. Harker, who died Oct. 10, 1839; (2) Sept. 7, 1843, Gulielma Maria Hilles, daughter of Samuel and Margaret (Hill) Hilles, born in Wilmington, Nov. 13, 1822, died March 14, 1907. Children by second marriage:

- i. SAMUEL HILLES, b. Nov. 13, 1844; d. June 23, 1851.
- ii. WILLIAM HARKER, b. Feb. 2, 1847; d. Aug. 6, 1849.
- 241. iii. MARGARET SMITH, b. July 25, 1849; d. Aug. 22, 1914.
- 242. iv. CHARLES SAMUEL, b. Sept. 4, 1851; d. Oct. 24, 1914.

- v. SUSAN, b. Dec. 1, 1854, in Wilmington, Del., where she resides; unm.
- vi. RACHEL SMITH, b. Sept. 14, 1856, in Wilmington, Del., where she resides; unm.
- vii. SON, b. and d. Dec. 31, 1860.

225. SUSAN R.⁴ HOWLAND (*Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of George and Susan (Howland) Howland, was born Feb. 22, 1824, and died Aug. 9, 1854, in Flushing, N. Y. She married Nov. 3, 1842. Samuel B. Parsons, son of Samuel and Mary Parsons of Flushing, N. Y., who died Jan. 4, 1906. He was a nurseryman at Flushing. Children:

- 243. i. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 8, 1844.
- 244. ii. SUSAN HOWLAND, b. Feb. 24, 1847; d. Jan. 12, 1885.
- 245. iii. GEORGE HOWLAND, b. March 17, 1849; d. April 14, 1898.
- iv. JOHN B., b. April 24, 1851; d. 1857.

226. ROBERT BOWNE⁴ HOWLAND (*Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Susan (Howland) Howland, was born in New Bedford, March 23, 1826, and died in Bedford, N. Y., Aug. 17, 1916, in the fifth month of his ninety-first year, the last survivor of a large family. He was the second oldest Sylvia Ann Howland heir. At the time of his ninetieth birthday a writer described him as "Quaker, cosmopolitan, philosopher and mystic." At the age of twelve he was sent to Haverford school to prepare for college, and graduated from Haverford College in 1843. While there he played on the students' football team. Following graduation he went abroad, travelling with his brother Augustus and his brother-in-law, Samuel B. Parsons. From 1845 to 1856 he engaged in farming at Union Springs, N. Y., and then went abroad for a second time, with his mother and aunt. In 1863 he became connected with Howland Institute, the school for girls at Union Springs founded by his father, and in 1876 went abroad, living for two years in Paris. During that period he met Hon. Andrew D. White, college president and diplomat, and the two formed a lifelong friendship. He returned to Union Springs in 1878, removing to Niagara County in 1891, and in 1902 to Pleasantville, N. Y., engaging in farming.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 199

At the age of sixty-seven Mr. Howland began the work of translating Edmond Dehault de Pressense's "History of the First Three Centuries of the Christian Church," originally published in five octavo volumes of seven hundred fifty pages each. On his ninetieth birthday he celebrated the completion of this great work. At that time being asked to comment on the European war, he said: "The Lord must think those nations are very sick, to need such an amount of blood-letting." Mr. Howland married Susanna Robinson, whom he survived. They had no children.

227. CORNELIUS⁴ HOWLAND (*Cornelius*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Cornelius and Harriet (Converse) Howland, was born in New Bedford, April 7, 1835, and died Dec. 7, 1893. In the Civil War he commanded the first company of infantry raised in New Bedford for three years, Co. D, 23d Massachusetts Volunteers. In consequence of an attack of malarial fever, and an injury to his knee while on the march near Newbern, N. C., he was obliged to return home, and resigned in June, 1862. He was afterwards offered the colonelcy of a Massachusetts regiment, but declined in consequence of ill health. Subsequently Mr. Howland was in business in New York, where he was known as an expert buyer and collector of Oriental rugs. He made fourteen business trips abroad, his death taking place in Smyrna. He married (1) Sept. 15, 1857, Catherine, daughter of Alexander and Mary Gibbs of New Bedford; (2) Rosemary Gaylord. No children.

228. LOUISE CONVERSE⁴ HOWLAND (*Cornelius*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Cornelius and Harriet (Converse) Howland, was born in New Bedford, May 20, 1839, and died in that city Nov. 9, 1895. She was unmarried. Miss Howland left a large estate, disposing of it by will in varying sums among numerous kinfolk and friends, and among the following New Bedford institutions: To St. Luke's Hospital, \$12,500, as a memorial to her parents; to Grace Episcopal Church, \$1,500; to each of the following, \$500: Y. M. C. A., Ladies' City Mission, New Bedford Port Society, Ladies' Branch of that society, Trini-

tarian Church, and Association for the Relief of Aged Women; also \$500 each to Posts 1 and 190, G. A. R., for relief work, in token of her father's interest in the soldiers; and \$200 to the Cornelius Howland Engine Co. for its relief fund.

229. ANDREW MOORE⁴ HOWLAND (*Edward W.*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Edward W. and Minerva (Ellison) Howland, was born on his father's farm at Clarks Point, New Bedford, Nov. 1, 1834, and died in El Paso, Texas, April 10, 1917. He was educated at Haverford College, travelled abroad for two years, and subsequently studied at Harvard Medical School, but decided not to enter the medical profession. For many years he was engaged in the wool business in Boston, being a member of the firm of Howland, Luce & Manning. Becoming interested in a book called "Oahspe," published by Dr. J. B. Newbrough, he subsequently joined Dr. Newbrough and wife and a few other advocates of vegetarianism, who were attempting to form a colony for the benefit of children. A tract of 1500 acres was acquired in Dona Ana County, New Mexico, north of Las Cruces, and there the Shalem Colony was founded in 1888, nicely laid out with substantial buildings and a dairy. Thirty-five orphaned and homeless children were taken at the start, and were brought up in methods of living to conduce to perfect health. Practical education was given and useful occupations taught. After a few years Dr. Newbrough died, and on June 25, 1893, Mr. Howland married his widow, and together they continued the work, on which Mr. Howland expended a large portion of his fortune. The eventual failure of the Rio Grande River to furnish a sufficient water supply, and the consequent inability to solve the irrigation problem, compelled Mr. Howland to abandon the venture in 1904. Mr. Howland subsequently located in El Paso, Texas, where he passed the remainder of his life.

Mrs. Howland's maiden name was Frances Van de Water. She is a great-granddaughter of William Bell and his wife, Susanna Grinnell, who was the younger sister of Captain Cornelius Grinnell (See Grinnell Ancestry), and daughter of Daniel and Grace (Palmer) Grinnell. William Bell

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 201

was a soldier in the Revolutionary War, and lost a leg in battle. Mrs. Howland resides in El Paso.

230. MORGAN BARNEY⁵ (*George Barney*,⁴ *Rebecca Howland, Cornelius*,³ *Gideon*¹), son of George and Juliet A. (Martin) Barney, was born in New Bedford, Sept. 25, 1878. He graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston, in 1900. Since then he has followed his profession of naval architecture and marine engineering, and is established in New York City, having his office at No. 29 Broadway. He is a member of the Indian Harbor Yacht Club, the New Bedford Yacht Club, and the Technology Club of New York.

231. MARY JANE⁵ HOWLAND (*Augustus*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Augustus and Phebe J. (Howland) Howland, was born in Aurora, N. Y., Aug. 1, 1834. She was educated at the Friends Boarding School in Providence, R. I., and Margaret Robinson's School in Philadelphia. She married at Aurora, May 25, 1854, Abraham Taber, son of William C. and Hannah S. Taber of New Bedford, born Aug. 3, 1832, died Nov. 29, 1898. They had no children. Mrs. Taber is an entertaining writer, and has published several books, including German-English Primer, "The Chancellor's Secret" (translated from the German), "The Cathedrals of England," "Just a Few Friends," "Bathsheba's Letters to Her Cousin Deborah," "Bells: An Anthology," and "A Honeymoon Soliloquy." For many years she has made her home in New Bedford.

232. GEORGE⁵ HOWLAND (*Augustus*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Augustus and Phebe J. (Howland) Howland, was born Aug. 20, 1846, and resides in Aurora, New York. He married in 1867 Hannah L. Hoxie, who died Aug. 26, 1914. Children:

- 246. i. SUSIE E., b. Aug. 9, 1869; d. Dec. 30, 1896.
- ii. MARY L., b. Oct. 12, 1871; d. 1872.
- 247. iii. EDWARD L., b. Aug. 21, 1873.
- iv. FRED C., b. May 14, 1876; d. March, 1891.
- 248. v. LOUIS ROBERT, b. May 12, 1878.

233. GEORGE HOWLAND CHASE⁵ (*Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Elizabeth (Howland) Chase, was born April 15, 1834, and died Oct. 29, 1868. He married May 31, 1862, Mary Frances Adams, daughter of Charles and Amanda Adams, born March 26, 1840, who survived him and married (2) Joseph Chapman, and resided at Bryn Mawr, Pa. Her brother, Charles H. Adams, married her husband's sister, Caroline H. Chase, and her sister, Amanda H. Adams, married her husband's brother, Dr. Robert H. Chase. Mr. Chase died of typhoid fever in his thirty-fifth year. Children:

- i. CHARLES ADAMS, b. May 22, 1863; d. June 11, 1912; m. Nov. 7, 1908, Grace A. Parmenter. No children. He was a practicing attorney.
249. ii. GEORGE HOWLAND, b. Sept. 14, 1866.

234. WILLIAM HENRY CHASE⁵ (*Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Elizabeth (Howland) Chase, was born Jan. 21, 1838, and died March 19, 1892. He married, November, 1860, Margaret Clapp, who died Dec. 13, 1875. For a number of years they resided on a farm in Missouri. Children:

250. i. FREDERICK WILLIAM, b. Dec. 24, 1861.
- ii. SUSAN HOWLAND, b. April 8, 1864; d. Oct. 14, 1885; unm.
- iii. GEORGE ABBOTT, b. Sept. 23, 1874. For a number of years a ranchman in Utah and Arizona. In May, 1917, he enlisted in the First Cavalry for the European war. "It is a genuine pleasure to be doing our best for our good old Uncle Sam," he wrote.

235. CAROLINE HOWLAND CHASE⁵ (*Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Elizabeth (Howland) Chase, was born Sept. 13, 1839, and died Dec. 11, 1910. She married, June 27, 1861, Charles Henry Adams, son of Charles and Amanda Adams, born in Philadelphia, June 14, 1838, died Nov. 21, 1910. For a number of years he carried on the Cayuga Lake Bending Works at Union Springs, N. Y., until the plant was destroyed by fire, and was subsequently engaged in the fire and life insurance business in Philadelphia. In their latter years Mr. and Mrs. Adams spent much time abroad. An ardent student of Napoleon, he was considered an authority

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 203

on the subject, and was a contributor to newspapers and magazines. Mrs. Adams survived her husband but three weeks. Children:

- 251. i. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, b. July 6, 1863.
- 252. ii. JEDIDIAH HOWE, b. Aug. 19, 1866.

236. ABBOTT HOWLAND CHASE⁵ (*Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Elizabeth (Howland) Chase, was born July 17, 1842, and died March 3, 1914. He married Oct. 6, 1864, Augusta Heston, born March 23, 1843, died Aug. 26, 1912. He was engaged for many years in the lumber business in Batavia, N. Y., later removing to Philadelphia, and conducting a large sanitorium at Chestnut Hill. Children:

- i. FLORENCE AUGUSTA, b. Dec. 1, 1865; d. Dec. 23, 1878.
- 253. ii. LEWIS HESTON, b. June 15, 1867.
- 254. iii. ROBERT ABBOTT, b. Jan. 25, 1874.

237. DR. ROBERT HOWLAND CHASE⁵ (*Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Elizabeth (Howland) Chase, eminent American alienist, was born in Salem, Mass., Jan. 30, 1845. He was a student for three years at Haverford College (from which he received the degree of A. M. in 1885), and pursued his medical course at the University of Pennsylvania, graduating with the degree of M. D. in 1869. Making a special study of mental diseases, he became assistant physician in the Government Hospital for the Insane in Washington, serving from 1872 to 1880. In the latter year he was appointed medical superintendent of the male department of the Pennsylvania State Hospital for the Insane, at Norristown, where he remained for thirteen years. Since 1893 he has been medical superintendent of the Friends Hospital for Mental and Nervous Diseases at Frankford, Philadelphia, which he has managed with signal ability. This institution, established in 1813, cares for private patients, and conducts a training school for nurses. The last available report shows a total of two hundred seventy-eight patients for the year.

Dr. Chase's high standing in his field of practice has been recognized by his election to numerous medical bodies, including the American Medico-Psychological Association,

and the Philadelphia Neurological and Psychiatric Society. He is the author of several works which are regarded as authorities in the subjects treated. "General Paresis," "Mental Medicine and Nursing," and "The Un-gear'd Mind." He has also written a "History of Friends Hospital." He is a member of the Senior Military Medical Association of Pennsylvania, but has not yet been called to active duty (April 1, 1918).

Dr. Chase married (1) Oct. 10, 1871, Amanda Howe Adams of Philadelphia, daughter of Charles and Amanda Adams, born Oct. 26, 1849, died Oct. 20, 1885; (2) April 21, 1897, Jane Sovereign Rumsey of Philadelphia, born Oct. 11, 1859. Children, by first marriage:

- i. CAROLINE HOWLAND, b. April 13, 1872; d. Aug. 13, 1882.
255. ii. ELIZABETH ABBOTT, b. June 21, 1874.
256. iii. MARY FRANCES, b. Jan. 24, 1877.
- iv. ELLEN GODDING, b. Oct. 15, 1879; d. Aug. 12, 1880.
257. v. AMANDA CHASE, b. Oct. 15, 1885.

258. RICHARD SMITH¹ HOWLAND (*Matthew⁴, Susan², Cornelius², Gideon¹*), son of Matthew and Rachel C. (Smith) Howland, was born in New Bedford July 12, 1847. He attended the Friends Academy in New Bedford, and graduated from Brown University in 1868, after which he pursued a special course in Germany at the University of Berlin. From 1871 to 1885 he was in the whaling business, living most of the time in San Francisco, and for the last five years being agent for Jonathan Bourne's ships. Returning east in 1885 he became business manager of the Providence Journal, Providence, R. I., of which he was subsequently one of the owners. In 1890 he became editor, and retired in 1905, since when he has carried on plantations in Cuba and Florida. He resides in Arlington, Fla.

Mr. Howland married Dec. 23, 1869, Mary Hoppin, daughter of Judge Francis E. and Eliza H. (Anthony) Hoppin of Providence. Children:

258. i. FREDERICK HOPPIN, b. Jan. 10, 1871; d. June 5, 1916.
- ii. RACHEL, b. Dec. 18, 1873.
259. iii. STANLEY, b. Aug. 13, 1875.
- iv. REGINALD, b. March 23, 1880. He was educated at St. George's School, Newport, R. I., and has been in the railroad business since 1905. Is at present superintendent of the Asheville & East Tennessee Railroad, and resides at Asheville, N. C. He is unmarried.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 205

- v. FRANCIS EDWIN, b. Aug. 24, 1882 and d. unm. July 9, 1917, in Cuba, where he had lived following his graduation from Yale in 1904.
- vi. GUY MORRIS, b. June 7, 1889. He was educated at Yale and then joined his brother Francis on a sugar plantation in Cuba, leaving in 1916 to take a position with a Spanish-American banking house in New York. He is unmarried.

239. MATTHEW MORRIS⁵ HOWLAND (*Matthew*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Matthew and Rachel C. (Smith) Howland, was born in New Bedford Dec. 14, 1850. He attended various private schools and the Friends Academy, and graduated from Brown University in 1871. From 1872 to 1876 he spent most of his time in travel, in Europe and in California, and in cruises on the Pacific Ocean, having many unusual and interesting experiences.

Mr. Howland has since lived in New Bedford, New York, Providence, and in the mountains of western North Carolina, and has visited Cuba twice; and since 1911 has been located in Florida, where he resides at Arlington. He has never married.

240. WILLIAM DILLWYN⁵ HOWLAND (*Matthew*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Matthew and Rachel C. (Smith) Howland, was born in New Bedford March 27, 1853, and died in that city April 23, 1897. Graduating from Brown University in 1879 he entered the employ of the Wamsutta Mills. In 1883 he organized and became treasurer of the New Bedford Manufacturing Co., followed in 1888 by the Howland Mills and in 1892 by the Rotch Spinning Corporation, all engaged in the manufacture of cotton yarns. In connection with the second of these enterprises he built, on a large tract of land in the vicinity of the mills, in the southern part of New Bedford, the widely-known Howland Mill Village, as the outcome of a plan formed by him to secure and retain the best class of operatives. Fifty or more model single houses, of an attractive style of architecture and with all modern conveniences were constructed, and were either let or sold outright to employes on reasonable terms. This project was undertaken from the broadest of economic motives. Mr. Howland was a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings, and

a director of the National Bank of Commerce and of the New Bedford Safe Deposit and Trust Co. He married Sept. 22, 1875, Caroline Thomas Child, daughter of Charles S. and Anne Elizabeth (Barker) Child. Children:

260. i. LLEWELLYN, b. Oct. 9, 1877.

261. ii. EDWARD MORRIS, b. July 1, 1884.

241. MARGARET SMITH⁵ HOWLAND (*Charles W.*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles W. and Gulielma M. (Hilles) Howland, was born in Union Springs, N. Y., July 25, 1849, and died in Wilmington, Del., Aug. 22, 1914. She married June 6, 1872, Rev. John Emory Cookman, born June 8, 1836, at Carlisle, Pa., died in New York, March 29, 1891, son of Rev. George Grimston and Mary (Barton) Cookman of England, who came to this country early in the nineteenth century. Rev. George G. Cookman became chaplain of the United States Senate, and was sent on a diplomatic mission to England, taking passage on steamship President, which was never heard from after leaving New York harbor. Two of his sons became clergymen.

John E. Cookman gained his schooling in Philadelphia, and attended the Theological Seminary at Concord, N. H. He held Methodist Episcopal pastorates in New Brunswick, N. J., Lenox, Mass., Poughkeepsie, N. Y., New York City, Boston, and Brooklyn. He had important churches and great success attended his ministry. Two years before his death he entered the Episcopal church and was ordained to the priesthood by Bishop Henry C. Potter of New York. Rev. Mr. Cookman has been characterized as "a great preacher, a remarkable student, a wonderful personality, and a true friend." His oldest son entered the Methodist Episcopal ministry. Children:

262. i. CHARLES HOWLAND, b. March 2, 1873.

263. ii. ARTHUR SHIRLEY, b. Nov. 28, 1880.

264. iii. HAROLD HOLMES, b. Sept. 4, 1883.

265. iv. GERTRUDE MORRIS, b. May 20, 1886.

242. CHARLES SAMUEL⁵ HOWLAND (*Charles W.*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Charles W. and Gulielma M. (Hilles) Howland, was born in Union Springs, N. Y., Sept. 4, 1851, and died Oct. 24, 1914. He was educated at Haverford College, and was for a time in business in Cincinnati.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 207

Removing to Wilmington, Del., he was for many years treasurer of the Jackson & Sharp Car Co. He established a draughting school for young mechanics, and was an active temperance worker. In his later years he engaged in personal work among poor boys in northern New York.

Mr. Howland married Dec. 17, 1873, Mary C. Shipley, daughter of Murray and Hannah (Davis) Shipley of Cincinnati, Ohio. Children:

266. i. MURRAY SHIPLEY, b. Nov. 22, 1874.
- ii. ALICE GULIELMA, b. Feb. 14, 1883. She is principal of the Shipley School, preparatory to Bryn Mawr College, at Bryn Mawr, Pa.

243. SAMUEL PARSONS⁵ (*Susan R.⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Samuel B. and Susan R. (Howland) Parsons, was born Feb. 8, 1844, in New Bedford. Except for a short time in New Bedford he lived during early youth, in Flushing, Long Island, with his parents. At thirteen he matriculated at Haverford College and remained there until the end of his sophomore year. From thence he went to Yale Scientific School and took a special course in agricultural chemistry and kindred studies, graduating as bachelor of science. A brief period of service was given to the Civil War in the Sanitary Commission under Frederic Law Olmsted. He also spent a year or more with Robert B. Howland on his farm at Union Springs, N. Y., and later bought a farm at Toms River, N. J. Eight years later he went back to Flushing, and spent two or three years in his father's nurseries, and more years in landscape gardening throughout the country.

Finally Calvert Vaux, the associate of Frederic Law Olmsted in the design of Central Park, New York, offered Mr. Parsons a partnership in the practice of landscape architecture. After they had worked together for several years, Mr. Vaux was offered once more the position of landscape architect of the New York park department, a position he had held almost continuously under cognate titles since 1857, when he had designed Central Park. When Mr. Vaux was appointed landscape architect in 1881, Mr. Parsons was made superintendent of planting and soon after superintendent of all the parks.

When Mr. Vaux died in 1895, Mr. Parsons acted as landscape architect for several years and finally received the

full title with increased salary. Until 1911 he occupied this position. Since leaving the service of the city, he has been engaged in both public and private practice in various places throughout the country with offices in New York. Mr. Parsons has written four books: "Landscape Gardening," "How to Lay Out Home Grounds," "The Art of Landscape Architecture," "Hints on Landscape Gardening," by Prince Von Puckler Muskau, the latter being a translation of a rare German work with copious notes and an introduction by Mr. Parsons; and a paper on the Development of Central Park, New York, read before the New York State Historical Society; also magazine articles, reports and addresses uncollected. The American Society of Landscape Architects was organized largely through his influence. He is a member of the Century Association of New York and of the American Scenic and Historic Preservation Society.

Mr. Parsons married in 1865 Martha Elizabeth Francis. Daughter:

- i. MABEL, b. May 25, 1872.

244. SUSAN HOWLAND PARSONS⁵ (*Susan R.⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Samuel B. and Susan R. (Howland) Parsons, was born Feb. 24, 1847, and died Jan. 12, 1885. She married Eugene A. De Mauriac, for over forty years a prominent broker on the New York Stock Exchange. Children:

- i. PERCY HOWLAND, b. Dec. 2, 1872; d. 1913.
267. ii. AURELIE, b. Dec. 10, 1876.
268. iii. NORMAN PARSONS, b. July 28, 1878.
- iv. GUY MONTMORENCY, b. March 5, 1880. He is a second lieutenant in the United States Infantry.
269. v. JEANNETTE, b. Feb. 4, 1882.

245. GEORGE HOWLAND PARSONS⁵ (*Susan R.⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Samuel B. and Susan R. (Howland) Parsons, was born March 17, 1849, and died April 14, 1898. He was a graduate of Columbia University, and for more than twenty years, until his death, manager of the Real Estate Co. in Colorado Springs, Col., belonging to the original company who founded the settlement. He married in 1872 Lorraine F. Hascall. Son:

270. i. REGINALD HASCALL, b. Oct. 3, 1873.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 209

246. SUSIE E.⁶ HOWLAND (*George,⁵ Augustus,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of George and Hannah L. (Hoxie) Howland, was born Aug. 9, 1869, and died Dec. 30, 1896. She married Jesse Chase. Children:

- i. CLAUDE FREDERICK, b. Jan. 20, 1893; was educated at Syracuse University.
- ii. BEULAH S., d. young.

247. EDWARD L.⁶ HOWLAND (*George,⁵ Augustus,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Hannah L. (Hoxie) Howland, was born Aug. 21, 1873. He married Jan. 22, 1901, Julia L. Conaty. Mr. Howland is treasurer and manager of the Scipio Patrons Supply Co., Merrifield, N. Y., and resides at Venice Center, N. Y. Children:

- i. FREDERIC M., b. Jan. 22, 1905.
- ii. CHARLES EDWARD, b. Feb. 20, 1907.

248. LOUIS ROBERT⁶ HOWLAND (*George,⁵ Augustus,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of George and Hannah L. (Hoxie) Howland, was born May 12, 1878, and resides in Aurora, New York. He married in December, 1900, Mary A. Walker. Daughter:

- i. BEULAH, b. March 20, 1907.

249. MAJOR GEORGE HOWLAND CHASE⁶ (*George H. Chase,⁵ Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of George H. and Mary F. (Adams) Chase, was born Sept. 14, 1866. For a number of years he was connected with the Midvale Steel Works of Philadelphia, but is now retired from business. He lived for a considerable time in Rome, and is now a resident of Washington, D. C. Entering the United States service for the war in 1917 he was appointed major and detailed as a staff expert in charge of the production section, gun division, office of the chief of ordnance, U. S. A. He married June 3, 1896, Eliza D. Champion, born Jan. 29, 1869. Son:

- i. GEORGE HOWLAND, b. March 15, 1898; a student in Princeton College, and in training with the O. R. T. C.

250. FREDERICK WILLIAM CHASE⁶ (*William H. Chase,⁵ Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of

William H., Jr., and Margaret (Clapp) Chase, was born Dec. 24, 1861, and resides in Syracuse, N. Y. He married July 3, 1888, Mary Ryan. Children:

- i. FREDERICK FRANCIS b. Aug. 3, 1889.
- ii. MARY MARGARET, b. Feb. 26, 1892.
- iii. FLORENCE HELEN, b. April 28, 1894.

251. ELIZABETH HOWLAND ADAMS* (*Caroline H. Chase,*⁵ *Elizabeth*⁴ *Howland, Susan,*³ *Cornelius,*² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles H. and Caroline H. (Chase) Adams, was born in Union Springs, N. Y., July 6, 1863. She married Jan. 12, 1887, Dr. Harry Crittenden Harris, born Oct. 26, 1860, a practicing physician of Glen Ridge, N. J. Mrs. Harris has figured prominently in the civic and social life of Glen Ridge and is one of the charter members of the Woman's Club and was at one time president of the Glen Ridge Library Association and a member of the board of governors of Mountainside Hospital. She is president of the Montclair colony of the New England Women, general chairman of the War Relief Committee of the Needlework Guild of America and the American Fund for the French Wounded, chairman of the Red Cross Auxiliary of Christ Episcopal Church of Bloomfield and Glen Ridge, a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution and of the National League for Women's Service. In 1917 Mrs. Harris was appointed by the governor of New Jersey as one of the two women managers of the State Hospital at Morris Plains, of which her husband was formerly medical director. Children:

- i. MARGARET H., b. Oct. 26, 1888; m. April 19, 1913, Abby B. Smith of Glen Ridge, N. J.
- ii. DELACROIX, b. Dec. 31, 1892; d. March 5, 1895.

252. DR. J. HOWE ADAMS* (*Caroline H. Chase,*⁵ *Elizabeth*⁴ *Howland, Susan,*³ *Cornelius,*² *Gideon*¹), son of Charles H. and Caroline H. (Chase) Adams, was born in Union Springs, N. Y., Aug. 19, 1866. He graduated from Haverford College in 1887, and received the degree of doctor of medicine from the University of Pennsylvania in 1889. He is widely known as a neurologist, and was the founder of the Adams Hospital, at Paoli, Pa., which is under his charge. Dr. Adams has been editor of the

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 211

University Medical Magazine, and has been a contributor to leading magazines on literary subjects. He married May 6, 1889, Margaret Agnew Stuart, born May 9, 1866, a niece and adopted daughter of Dr. D. Hayes Agnew of Philadelphia, who attended President Garfield when shot by an assassin in 1881. Dr. Adams is the author of the life of this celebrated surgeon. Children:

- i. MARGUERITE AGNEW, b. Feb. 15, 1890. She is assistant teller in the Commercial Trust Co. in Philadelphia, as an act of patriotism during the war.
- ii. D. HAYES AGNEW, b. March 12, 1892. He is a graduate of the University of Pennsylvania, and early in 1918 sailed for France in the University of Pennsylvania Unit, for war service.
- iii. JEDIDIAH HOWE, 3d., b. Aug. 5, 1896. He is at Hog Island shipyard, Pa., after repeated rejections for military service, due to deafness.

253. LEWIS HESTON CHASE* (*Abbott H. Chase*,⁵ *Elizabeth*⁴ *Howland*, *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Abbott H. and Augusta (Heston) Chase, was born June 15, 1867. He is in the wall paper business in Philadelphia. He married Dec. 27, 1888, Carrie A. Parker, born March 22, 1867. Son:

- i. SAMUEL PARKER, b. June 21, 1891.

254. ROBERT ABBOTT CHASE* (*Abbott H. Chase*,⁵ *Elizabeth*⁴ *Howland*, *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Abbott H. and Augusta (Heston) Chase, was born Jan. 25, 1874. He was engaged in sanitarium work with his father at Chestnut Hill, Pa., and is now connected with the Midvale Steel Works. He resides in Philadelphia. He married April 18, 1903, Lena Bye Ballenger, born March 19, 1875. Son:

- i. ABBOTT HOWLAND, 2d, b. Nov. 23, 1905.

255. ELIZABETH ABBOTT CHASE* (*Robert H. Chase*,⁵ *Elizabeth*⁴ *Howland*, *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Dr. Robert H. and Amanda H. (Adams) Chase, was born June 21, 1874. She married Sept. 23, 1896, Samuel Delaplaine McDaniel, born Dec. 19, 1874, died Sept. 29, 1907. He carried on a large cattle ranch in Colorado. Since his death Mrs. McDaniel has conducted a sanitarium called

Crest View, at Elkins Park, Pa., for nervous and mental disrepair, located on an estate of thirteen acres. Children:

- i. ROBERT CHASE, b. Oct. 30, 1897; a student at Pennsylvania State Agricultural College.
- ii. DELAPLAINE, b. Oct. 7, 1899; in the spring of 1918 was finishing his preparatory course to enter Haverford College.

256. MARY FRANCES CHASE⁶ (*Robert H. Chase,⁵ Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Dr. Robert H. and Amanda H. (Adams) Chase, was born Jan. 24, 1877. She married Feb. 9, 1897, James Long Whitaker, born Nov. 15, 1872, and they reside in Philadelphia. Mr. Whitaker is a cotton manufacturer with mills in Frankford. Children:

- i. JAMES LONG, b. Nov. 17, 1897; d. June 18, 1902.
- ii. ROBERT CHASE, b. Feb. 6, 1900. He enlisted in the United States navy for the war.
- iii. HOWARD FOSTER, b. Oct. 9, 1901.
- iv. ANTHONY HOWE, b. Sept. 11, 1903.
- v. MARY CHASE, b. April 15, 1906.
- vi. SYLVIA HOWLAND, b. Feb. 16, 1911.
- vii. ELIZABETH WAYATT, b. March 13, 1914.
- viii. HENRY, b. March 6, 1918.

257. AMANDA CHASE⁶ (*Robert H. Chase,⁵ Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Dr. Robert H. and Amanda H. (Adams) Chase, was born Oct. 15, 1885. She married Oct. 20, 1906, Raymond Webster Hilles, born April 23, 1879, and they reside in Glen Ridge, N. J. Mr. Hilles is manager of the Dexter Cement Co., with offices in New York and Philadelphia. Children:

- i. RAYMOND WEBSTER, b. Nov. 25, 1911.
- ii. HUGH CHASE, b. Dec. 4, 1915.

258. FREDERICK HOPPIN⁶ HOWLAND (*Richard S.,⁵ Matthew,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Richard S. and Mary (Hoppin) Howland, was born Jan. 10, 1871, in New Bedford, and died June 5, 1916, in Philadelphia. After graduating from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1893 he entered the employ of the Providence Journal, Providence, R. I., in 1893, and the following year was made Washington correspondent of that paper, later becoming its New York correspondent.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 213

He served with the British forces in South Africa in 1900 as war correspondent of the London Daily Mail, London Evening News and Providence Journal, with the columns of General Hunter, Lord Methuen and General Broadwood. On his return he again became Washington correspondent of the Providence Journal, and in 1905 was appointed treasurer and manager of the company owning that paper. For a number of years succeeding he was editor and part owner of the Providence Tribune. In 1907 and 1908 he travelled abroad and in Cuba. In 1909 and 1910 he was editor of the Boston Chamber of Commerce Journal, then for two years associate editor of the Philadelphia Press, and for the last two years of his life was an official of the Providence Chamber of Commerce. Mr. Howland was the author of "The Chase of DeWet."

He married April 10, 1901, Ellen Swan Dobbin. Children:

- i. MARY HOPPIN, b. Aug. 20, 1902.
- ii. ELIZABETH KEY, b. Jan. 22, 1905.
- iii. ELLEN SWAN, b. Aug. 25, 1910.

259. STANLEY* HOWLAND (*Richard S.*,⁵ *Matthew*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Richard S. and Mary (Hoppin) Howland, was born Aug. 13, 1875, in New Bedford. He graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1897, and was appointed second lieutenant in the regular army by President McKinley at the outbreak of the war with Spain in 1898. He served with his regiment in the Philippines, where he saw much hard service. He was promoted to first lieutenant and commanded his company for three years. After the return of the regiment to the United States he resigned his commission and went to Cuba, where he was in charge of a plantation in Pinar del Rio province for several years. In 1911 he became vice-president and general manager of the Asheville & East Tennessee Railroad, and has since resided in Asheville, N. C. He married Frances Theobald Jan. 12, 1905. Children:

- i. RACHEL, b. Dec. 26, 1905.
- ii. FRANCISCA, b. Jan. 1, 1908.
- iii. WILLIAM ANTHONY HOPPIN, b. Aug. 5, 1913

260. LLEWELLYN* HOWLAND (*William D.*,⁵ *Matthew*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William D. and Caro-

line T. (Child) Howland, was born in New Bedford Oct. 9, 1877. He attended the Friends Academy, New Bedford, Milton Academy, Milton, Mass., and Harvard College, in the class of 1900. His first business experience was as a clerk in the offices of A. S. Bigelow, president of mining corporations, and of W. O. Gay & Co., note brokers, both of Boston, and in 1900 he became associated with Waldo Brothers of Boston, dealers in building materials, where he has since remained. He is now vice-president of the corporation. Mr. Howland married June 1, 1901, Hope Waldo, daughter of Charles Sidney and Laura (Lincoln) Waldo. They reside in Brookline, Mass., and have a summer home at Ricketson's Point, Padanaram, South Dartmouth. Children:

- i. PRISCILLA, b. March 5, 1902.
- ii. HOPE, b. March 31, 1906.
- iii. WALDO, b. May 1, 1908.
- iv. LLEWELLYN, b. Jan. 8, 1912.

261. EDWARD MORRIS⁶ HOWLAND (*William D.*,⁵ *Matthew*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William D. and Caroline T. (Child) Howland, was born in New Bedford July 1, 1884. After attending Volkman's School in Boston he entered Harvard College, from which he received the degree of A. B. in 1905, as of the class of 1906. Since 1908 he has been connected with Hathaway, Smith, Folds & Co., of New York, dealers in commercial paper, and has been New England representative for this firm for four years. He resides in Boston. Mr. Howland married Sept. 26, 1914, at Marion, Mass., Eleanor Crocker. Son:

- i. GEORGE, b. Feb. 10, 1916.

262. REV. CHARLES HOWLAND COOKMAN⁶ (*Margaret S.*⁵ *Howland*, *Charles W.*,⁴ *Susan*,³ *Cornelius*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Rev. John E. and Margaret S. (Howland) Cookman, was born in Wilmington, Del., March 2, 1873. He passed the entrance examinations to Columbia College in 1891, but the death of his father changed his plans, and he entered Haverford College, from which he graduated in 1895, taking high rank as a scholar. During his course he was active in athletics, being a member of the track team, and also played football. After graduation he became private secretary to

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 215

S. M. Sayford, college evangelist, and travelled with him for some months. He taught for about two years in the Friends School in Wilmington. In the summer of 1898 he taught a large class of college girls at the college conference at Northfield, Mass., and was sent from there by Mr. Moody to Camp Thomas, Chickamauga, Ga., where he visited the typhoid fever hospitals and spoke in the large tents to the soldiers of the Spanish-American War.

The following fall Mr. Cookman entered the Drew Theological Seminary of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Madison, N. J., graduating with honors in 1901. His pastorates have been: Central Valley, N. Y.; St. Paul's, Middletown, N. Y., from 1903 to 1908; Grace Church, Harlem, N. Y., 1908-1910; St. James Church, Kingston, N. Y., 1910-1915; and the First Church, Yonkers, N. Y., 1915 to the present time. He is superintendent in teacher training for his conference district, and has been president of the Yonkers Clerical Association.

Mr. Cookman married June 14, 1904, in Wilmington, Del., Alma Frances Groves, daughter of James H. and Emma (Flowers) Groves, who came of a long line of Methodists in Pennsylvania and Delaware. Children:

- i. FRANCES EVELYN, b. Feb. 27, 1906.
- ii. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, b. March 5, 1914.

263. ARTHUR SHIRLEY COOKMAN^a (*Margaret S.⁵ Howland, Charles W.,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Rev. John E. and Margaret S. (Howland) Cookman, was born in Wilmington, Del., Nov. 28, 1880. He is an importer and exporter in Wall Street, New York, and resides at Englewood, N. J. He married Oct. 19, 1905, Martha Stephenson of Haverford, Pa. Children:

- i. BRIANT STEPHENSON, b. Oct. 9, 1907.
- ii. JOHN EMORY, b. Sept. 2, 1909.
- iii. ARTHUR SHIRLEY, b. Oct. 29, 1911.
- iv. GEORGE EUSTIS, b. March 22, 1916.

264. HAROLD HOLMES COOKMAN^a (*Margaret S.⁵ Howland, Charles W.,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Rev. John E. and Margaret S. (Howland) Cookman, was born in Wilmington, Del., Sept. 4, 1883. He is engaged in business in New York with his brother Arthur S., and resides

in South Orange, N. J. He married March 24, 1913, Helen P. Hills of Torrington, Conn. Child:

- i. PRENTICE CLARK, b. April 16, 1914.

265. GERTRUDE MORRIS COOKMAN⁶ (*Margaret S.⁵ Howland, Charles W.,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Rev. John E. and Margaret S. (Howland) Cookman, was born in Wilmington, Del., May 20, 1886. She married Oct. 10, 1906, Harper Silliman, a grandson of Joseph W. Harper of Harper & Bros., New York, with which publishing house he has been connected. They reside in New York City. Mr. Silliman is a second lieutenant in the Rainbow Division, and is in France with the American Expeditionary Force. Children:

- i. HENRY HARPER, b. Sept. 12, 1907.
- ii. MARGARET HOWLAND, b. June 19, 1911.
- iii. CAROLINE SLEEPER, b. Aug. 22, 1913.
- iv. CHARLES AUGUSTUS, b. May 29, 1917.

266. REV. MURRAY SHIPLEY⁶ HOWLAND (*Charles S.⁵ Charles W.,⁴ Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Charles S. and Mary C. (Shipley) Howland was born in Wilmington, Del., Nov. 22, 1874. Graduating with honors from Yale College in 1897, he was a student in Auburn Theological Seminary for two years and graduated from Union Theological Seminary in 1900. For two years he was assistant in the West End Presbyterian Church, New York. He was the first pastor of the South Presbyterian Church, Syracuse, N. Y., and during his ten years there the present church edifice was erected. In 1912 he was called to the Lafayette Avenue Presbyterian Church of Buffalo, N. Y., of which he is still pastor.

In March, 1918, Mr. Howland was granted a leave of absence for six months to go overseas in the Y. M. C. A. war welfare work, and has served with great efficiency among the soldiers in England and France.

He married, in Canterbury, England, Aug. 3, 1909, Margaret Granger. Children:

- i. MURRAY SHIPLEY, b. June 15, 1911.
- ii. MARGARET GRANGER, b. Nov. 1, 1913.
- iii. KATHERINE, b. Oct. 12, 1917.

CORNELIUS HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 217

267. AURELIE DE MAURIAC⁶ (*Susan H. Parsons,⁵ Susan R.⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Eugene A. and Susan H. (Parsons) De Mauriac, was born Dec. 10, 1876. She married Kenneth M. Murchison of New York, an architect of considerable distinction. He is known especially for his work as the designer and constructor of the Hoboken Railroad Terminal, and those of Baltimore and Jacksonville. Children:

- i. CATHERINE.
- ii. AURELIE.

268. NORMAN PARSONS DE MAURIAC⁶ (*Susan H. Parsons,⁵ Susan R.⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of Eugene A. and Susan H. (Parsons) De Mauriac, was born July 28, 1878, and married Alice Bergen. He is a stock broker in New York City. Daughter:

- i. ALICE.

269. JEANNETTE DE MAURIAC⁶ (*Susan H. Parsons,⁵ Susan R.⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Eugene A. and Susan H. (Parsons) De Mauriac, was born Feb. 4, 1882, and married George H. Brittan. In 1918 they were living in France. Children:

- i. BARBARA.
- ii. GEORGE.

270. REGINALD HASCALL PARSONS⁶ (*George H. Parsons,⁵ Susan R.⁴ Howland, Susan,³ Cornelius,² Gideon¹*), son of George H. and Lorraine F. (Hascall) Parsons, was born Oct. 3, 1873, and married Maud Bemis. He lives in Seattle, Wash., and is president of the Northwest Fruit Growers' Exchange. He is interested in large apple and pear orchards, and also in a cattle ranch in California. Children:

- i. ALICE LORRAINE, d. 1904.
- ii. ANNE.
- iii. REGINALD.
- iv. GEORGE.
- v. MARY B.

DESCENDANTS OF JUDITH HATHAWAY

HATHAWAY ANCESTRY

[Traced and compiled by Miss Clara M. Perry, Syracuse, N. Y., and
Miss Harriet P. Bennett, Fall River, Mass.]

ARTHUR¹ HATHAWAY was a resident of Marshfield, Mass., in 1643, and in 1646 is found at Plymouth. Nov. 20, 1652, he married, at Plymouth, Sarah Cooke, daughter of John Cooke, of the Mayflower, who was named for her mother Sarah Warren. She was a granddaughter of Richard Warren and of Francis Cooke, also Mayflower passengers. Before 1660 Arthur Hathaway had removed to Dartmouth, whither his father-in-law had also migrated from Plymouth. He lived in the northerly part of the present town of Fairhaven, his farm including what in later days was known as the Laura Keen farm, the summer home of the famous actress. He was a considerable owner in the Dartmouth purchase, and took a leading part in the affairs of the township. In 1667 he was a member of the first board of selectmen, and held that office some eight or ten times subsequently. He was also one of those appointed to exercise the men of Dartmouth in the use of arms. In 1671 he was appointed by the Court at Plymouth as a magistrate to take oaths, etc. He died in 1711, being probably in the vicinity of eighty-five years of age, and his wife, who was considerably his junior, survived him. Three sons and three daughters are named in his will: John, Thomas and Jonathan; Mary Hammond, Lydia Sisson, and Hannah Cadman.

JOHN² HATHAWAY, the eldest son, was born Sept. 17, 1653, and died in 1732. He lived in what is now Fairhaven. He married (1) Joanna Pope, who died Dec. 25, 1695; (2) Patience Jenney. By his will he left to his son John the south half of his homestead of one hundred seventy-five acres and outlying lots.

JUDITH HATHAWAY'S DESCENDANTS 219

JOHN³ HATHAWAY, son of John and Joanna (Pope) Hathaway, was born March 18, 1687, and died in 1739. He married Nov. 18, 1714, Alice Launders of Sandwich. They had three sons and three daughters. His homestead farm he bequeathed to his son Zephaniah, who in 1757 conveyed it to his brother John.

JOHN⁴ HATHAWAY, son of John and Alice (Launders) Hathaway, married Oct. 9, 1758, Deborah⁵ Russell (*Joshua*,⁴ *Jonathan*,³ *Jonathan*,² *John*¹), daughter of Joshua and Lydia (Spooner) Russell of Dartmouth and sister of Jethro Russell who married Rebecca, eldest daughter of Gideon Howland. She was born Nov. 17, 1734, and died Dec. 27, 1808. Mr. Hathaway died between May 10, 1791, when he executed his will, and Dec. 6, 1791, when it was offered for probate. He had sons Jethro, Gideon, and John, and daughters Alice, Abigail, and Sarah Shaw. All his real estate was left to his sons, who were also named as executors. In presenting the will for probate the son Jethro explained that one of the executors was dead and the other absent at sea.

CAPTAIN JETHRO⁵ HATHAWAY (*John*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Arthur*¹), son of John and Deborah (Russell) Hathaway, married Feb. 22, 1782, Judith, second daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland. He died probably in 1792.

HATHAWAY DESCENDANTS

4. JUDITH² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), was born in Dartmouth, Feb. 9, 1760, and died Sept. 26, 1798, in her thirtieth year. She married Feb. 22, 1782, Captain Jethro Hathaway, and was the mother of four children who were bereft of their father at an early age. May 7, 1793, Mrs. Deborah Hathaway, mother of Jethro and widow of John Hathaway, petitioned the Probate Court for a new executor for her husband's estate, setting forth that Jethro, who in 1791 undertook to administer the estate, "and soon after put off on a voyage to sea, has not since returned, and is in no ways likely ever will." Gideon Howland, Jethro's father-in-law, was accordingly appointed administrator. Children of Jethro and Judith (Howland) Hathaway:

- 271. i. CHARLES, b. 1783; d. Aug. 10, 1835.
- 272. ii. LYDIA, b. 1785; d. Feb. 27, 1822.
- iii. PARDON, b. 1787; d. at sea. No issue.
- 273. iv. JUDITH, b. 1789; d. 1827.

271. CAPTAIN CHARLES HATHAWAY² (*Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jethro and Judith (Howland) Hathaway, was born in Dartmouth in 1793, and died in New Bedford, Aug. 10, 1835. He sailed in the merchant service for his uncles in New Bedford and others, rising to command at the age of twenty-four. Old shipping papers that have been preserved show he was master of brig Danube, John H. Howland, agent, in 1807; of ship Huron in 1809; and of ship Triton for Isaac Howland, Jr., & Co. in 1810.* He also sailed on many other voyages. After the War of 1812, which dealt a severe blow to New Bedford shipping, Captain Hathaway was appointed to take charge of Fort Phoenix, in Fairhaven, and remained at that post for several years. His letter of appointment was as follows:

"FAIRHAVEN, MASS., DEC. 22d, 1815.

"SIR:

"Agreeably to the contract I have made with you, by order of Lt. Col. Eustis com'g western battalion, you are to take charge of the U. S. Barracks and works at this place, and are to receive for your trouble the pay and rations of a private soldier in the U. S. Army, for which you will apply to the com'g officer of the sd battalion at Newport, R. I., to whom you are to be responsible for the preservation of sd Barracks and works in the order they now stand.

"Yours,

"JAMES HALL,

"Mr. Charles Hathaway.

"Lt. U. S. A. Bat. ord."

Captain Hathaway married Eliza Bunker, a native of England, and they had nine children, all but three of whom died in childhood. Those reaching maturity were:

- 274. i. MARY BUNKER, b. Nov. 18, 1809; d. May 9, 1900.
- 274. ii. ELIZA BUNKER, b. Sept. 11, 1811; d. Aug. 28, 1900.
- iii. CHARLES, b. July 12, 1818; d. at sea; unm.

272. LYDIA HATHAWAY² (*Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Jethro and Judith (Howland) Hathaway, was

*See letter to Captain Hathaway on page 48.

JUDITH HATHAWAY'S DESCENDANTS 221

born in Dartmouth in 1785, and died in New Bedford Feb. 27, 1822. She married in 1808 Captain Nathan Perry, son of John and Jane (Weeks) Perry of Cape Cod, born 1782, died in Sandwich, now Bourne, Jan. 15, 1866. He was a master mariner. Children:

- 275. i. JANE, b. Dec. 13, 1809; d. about 1845.
- 276. ii. EDWARD WING, b. Aug. 13, 1811; d. May 12, 1893.
- 277. iii. WILLIAM HOWLAND, b. June 22, 1813; d. Oct. 11, 1897.
- 278. iv. LYDIA WING, b. June 24, 1816; d. July 5, 1845.
- 279. v. JOHN HOWLAND, b. Nov. 30, 1818; d. Oct. 31, 1883.
- 280. vi. CHARLES HATHAWAY, b. Sept. 8, 1821; d. Jan. 14, 1908.

273. JUDITH HATHAWAY³ (*Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Jethro and Judith (Howland) Hathaway, was born in Dartmouth in 1789 and died there in 1827. She was unmarried. With her maiden aunt Desire Howland she was the subject of special solicitude in the will of her grandfather Gideon Howland, and through his liberality enjoyed a home at Round Hills with her aunt for the years following Gideon's death. Her will was executed May 23, 1827, and admitted to probate Oct. 2 following. It mentioned, among others, her brother Charles Hathaway, and her nephews Charles Hathaway, Jr., and Charles Hathaway Perry.

274. MARY BUNKER HATHAWAY⁴ (*Charles Hathaway³, Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles and Eliza (Bunker) Hathaway, was born in New Bedford, Nov. 18, 1809, and died in New Bedford, May 9, 1900, in the sixth month of her ninetieth year. Her sister, Eliza Bunker Hathaway, born Sept. 11, 1811, survived Mary less than three months, passing away Aug. 28, 1900, at the age of nearly eighty-nine years. These maiden sisters made their home together on Washington Street in New Bedford. Mary Hathaway left a remarkable collection of shells which she had made, several thousand in number, and bequeathed in her will to Syracuse University, Syracuse, N. Y., her cousin, Charles H. Perry of Syracuse being her executor. Some of the specimens are very rare and have sold in the market as high as one hundred dollars a pair. An exhibition case was built especially for the collection, bearing a silver plate engraved with the name of Mary B. Hathaway.

Among the bequests in the will of Eliza B. Hathaway

was the following to Clara M. Perry, daughter of Charles H. Perry of Syracuse: "Grandfather Howland's brass-handled bureau, said bureau to go to John G. Eppendorff or his heirs on the demise of the said Clara M. Perry." This bureau was a bequest to Miss Hathaway from her aunt Desire Howland a half century before. It is an interesting piece of colonial furniture, in an excellent state of preservation.

275. JANE PERRY⁴ (*Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Nathan and Lydia (Hathaway) Perry, was born in New Bedford, Dec. 13, 1809, and died in New Bedford about 1845. She married (1) June 8, 1829, Captain Abner P. Norton, who was killed by a whale; (2) March 4, 1833, William Hussey, son of Silvanus and Lydia (Wing) Hussey, born 1793, died Dec. 6, 1859. (See Hussey Ancestry, page 180.) He married (2) June 8, 1847, Hepsa Brayton. Children by second marriage:

- 281. i. SYLVIA H., b. Dec. 15, 1833; d. Jan. 7, 1878.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 26, 1836; d. March 19, 1863, at Falmouth, England, unm.
- 282. iii. ELIZABETH H., b. Aug. 19, 1839; d. Oct. 7, 1868.
- 283. iv. ROBERT BRAYTON, b. June 26, 1841; deceased.

276. EDWARD WING PERRY⁴ (*Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Nathan and Lydia (Hathaway) Perry, was born in New Bedford, Aug. 13, 1811, and died in Nantucket, Mass., May 12, 1893. As a young man he went whaling, subsequently locating in Nantucket, where he established a coal and lumber business and became wealthy, being president of the Nantucket Bank at the time of his death. He married (1) Elizabeth Paddock, born March 7, 1812, died Sept. 13, 1873; (2) Jane Coffin. Children, by first marriage:

- i. DAVID PADDOCK, b. April 25, 1840; unm. Resides in Boston.
- 284. ii. EDWARD HOWLAND, b. July 12, 1842; d. Sept. 26, 1906.

277. CAPTAIN WILLIAM HOWLAND PERRY⁴ (*Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Nathan and Lydia (Hathaway) Perry, was born in New Bedford, June 22, 1813, and died Oct. 11, 1897. He followed the

JUDITH HATHAWAY'S DESCENDANTS 223

sea all of his active life, sailing for Isaac Howland, Jr., & Co. and for George Hussey. He served in the United States navy throughout the Civil War, and was under Admiral Farragut. The latter part of his life he lived in Washington, N. C., and Ocean Grove, N. J. Captain Perry was thrice married, his first wife being Mrs. Margaret (Keeler) Cooper, daughter of John Keeler of Yarmouth, England, born in England in 1812, died in New Bedford, June 3, 1856. Children, by first marriage:

- 285. i. REBECCA LYDIA, b. May 11, 1841; d. Dec. 17, 1909.
- 286. ii. MARY ANN, b. Oct. 31, 1842.
- 287. iii. WILLIAM HOWLAND, b. Oct. 22, 1845.
- 288. iv. JANE F., b. April 12, 1848; d. Oct. 27, 1876.
- v. REV. GIDEON HOWLAND, b. March 12, 1851; d. 1880; unm. A Baptist clergyman at Chatham, Mass.
- vi. ELIZABETH, b. March 12, 1851; d. May 19, 1856.
- vii. CHARLES, b. Dec. 7, 1853; d. May 29, 1856. The deaths of these last two children were followed within a few days by that of their mother.

278. LYDIA WING PERRY⁴ (*Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Nathan and Lydia (Hathaway) Perry, was born in New Bedford, June 24, 1816, and died in that city July 5, 1845. She married Feb. 17, 1834, Captain Elihu Gifford, son of Elihu and Polly (Gifford) Gifford, born May 22, 1808, died Nov. 29, 1849. He was a successful whaling master, residing in New Bedford. Children:

- i. MARY EDDY, b. Nov. 15, 1834; d. inf.
- ii. WILLIAM HOWLAND, b. June 22, 1836; d. inf.
- 289. iii. MARY WORTH, b. Jan. 23, 1839.

279. HON. JOHN HOWLAND PERRY⁴ (*Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Nathan and Lydia (Hathaway) Perry, was born in New Bedford, Nov. 30, 1818, and died in New Bedford Oct. 31, 1883. His mother died when he was about four years old. John Howland (See No. 2 i), for whom he was named, cared for and gave him an early start in life. He was educated at the Friends Academy in New Bedford and the Friends School in Providence. At the age of sixteen he was a clerk in the counting room of Howland & Hussey, and later was associated with J. & T. Allen in the ship chandlery business. In 1843 he engaged in the shoe and

leather business, and four years later went into the coal, grocery and provision business. In 1850 he associated himself with George Wilson, under the firm name of John H. Perry & Co., and carried on the several interests of the paint mill, coal and trucking business, Mr. Perry retiring in 1866. They purchased and managed the Parker House for a time. Mr. Perry was a large owner in coasting vessels, and through his efforts several schooners were built and added to the New Bedford fleet. Subsequently he removed to Boston, where he was associated as silent partner in the music publishing business with his son and others.

Mr. Perry served three years in the New Bedford common council, as its president in 1862; was an alderman for three years, and in 1866 and 1867 was mayor of the city, on both occasions being elected without opposition. Among the events in his administration was the laying of the corner-stone of the soldiers and sailors monument, in the New Bedford Common, on July 4, 1866. He married Nov. 3, 1846, Harriet Newell Potter, daughter of Jonathan and Cynthia (Howard) Potter, born in New Bedford, Dec. 8, 1827, died in Wellesley, Mass., March 12, 1918. She was a sister of Warren B. Potter of the firm of Weeks & Potter, wholesale druggists, Boston. She married (2) Romulus Norwood; (3) Joseph E. Farrar. Son of John H. and Harriet N. Perry:

290. i. JOHN FRANK, b. July 24, 1850; d. Dec. 5, 1906.

280. CHARLES HATHAWAY PERRY⁴ (*Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Nathan and Lydia (Hathaway) Perry, was born in New Bedford, Sept. 8, 1821, and died in Syracuse, N. Y., Jan. 14, 1908. At the age of nineteen he went to sea. He made three trips around the world on whaling voyages, and went around Cape Horn in a sailing vessel with gold hunters in 1849, spending six years in mining in California. In 1859 he settled in Syracuse, N. Y., and opened a photographic studio, which he conducted for twenty years. Subsequently he engaged in other business, retiring in 1893. He married Feb. 21, 1860, Maria C. Wieting of Syracuse, who died July 19, 1889. Children:

JUDITH HATHAWAY'S DESCENDANTS 225

- i. WIETING HATHAWAY, b. Feb. 22, 1861; d. inf.
- ii. CLARA MARIA, b. Dec. 25, 1866; unm. Resides in Syracuse, N. Y.

281. SYLVIA H. HUSSEY⁵ (*Jane Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of William and Jane (Perry) Hussey, was born Dec. 15, 1833, and died Jan. 7, 1878. She married Henry A. Tower, who died Sept. 1, 1898. They lived at Newburg, N. Y. Children:

- i. ROBERT, b. May 6, 1863; d. inf.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 20, 1865; d. inf.
- 291. iii. JOHN FRY TUCKER, b. July 11, 1867.
- iv. HARRY ALPHONSO, b. May 25, 1872; unm. Resides in Dalton, Mass.
- 292. v. BESSIE H., b. July 16, 1874.

282. ELIZABETH H. HUSSEY⁵. (*Jane Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of William and Jane (Perry) Hussey, was born Aug. 19, 1839, and died Oct. 7, 1868. She married Jan. 17, 1860, John Fry Tucker of New Bedford, son of Charles R. and Dorcas (Fry) Tucker, born Aug. 13, 1839, died June 14, 1886. They had no children. Charles R. Tucker was a leading whaling merchant who began his business career in the counting room of Isaac Howland, Jr. & Co. The son also engaged in whaling enterprises and was in partnership with Edward D. Mandell, one of the original trustees of the Sylvia Ann Howland estate. In the early eighties John F. Tucker prepared a list of the descendants of Gideon Howland which was acquired by the trustees. His second wife was Mrs. Lucie C. (Leonard) Hazeltine of New Bedford.

283. ROBERT BRAYTON HUSSEY⁵ (*Jane Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of William and Jane (Perry) Hussey, was born June 26, 1841. In early life he went to sea, and for a number of years lived in England. He married at Bethnal Green, England, March 25, 1878, Susanna Codling, daughter of James Osborn Codling. He subsequently returned to America, where he died. Children:

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 1879; d. Nov. 2, 1880.
- 293. ii. JOHN DOUDNEY, b. Jan. 7, 1881.
- iii. WILLIAM, b. 1882; d. Sept. 30, 1883.

284. EDWARD HOWLAND PERRY⁵ (*Edward W. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Edward W. and Elizabeth S. (Paddock) Perry, was born in Nantucket, July 12, 1842, and died there Sept. 26, 1906. He was a druggist in Boston. He married Mary Elmore Arnold, born June 4, 1843, died Aug. 14, 1915. Children:

- 294. i. EDWARD HOWLAND, b. Aug. 8, 1866.
- ii. MAURICE GODDARD, b. June 24, 1870. He is a druggist in Boston.
- iii. CHESTER G., b. Dec. 18, 1872; d. young.
- iv. SHUBAEL F., d. young.

285. REBECCA LYDIA PERRY⁵ (*William H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Margaret (Keeler) Perry, was born May 11, 1841, and died Dec. 17, 1909. She married (1) William Pease; (2) Benjamin Franklin Hiscox; (3) Roscoe Steere; (4) William H. Bliss. Her second husband, Mr. Hiscox, served in a Rhode Island regiment during the Civil War, was made a prisoner, and died in Libby prison. There were children only by the second marriage, as follows:

- i. IDA F., b. Aug. 6, 1861; d. young.
- 295. ii. WILLIAM CARLETON, b. May 3, 1863; d. April 24, 1911.

286. MARY ANN PERRY⁵ (*William H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Margaret (Keeler) Perry, was born Oct. 31, 1842. She married William Parker Livesey, son of Rev. Richard and Jane Maria (Parker) Livesey, born in 1842, died Sept. 25, 1916. Mr. Livesey was a printer and proof-reader on Boston newspapers, and they lived in Cambridge and Everett, Mass., and Richmond, N. H. He served in the Sixth Massachusetts Regiment in the Civil War. Mrs. Livesey now resides in Manchester, N. H. Daughter:

- i. GRACE WINIFRED, b. Dec. 9, 1869; m. Edgar David Cass, principal of the Lincoln School in Manchester, N. H. No children.

JUDITH HATHAWAY'S DESCENDANTS 227

287. WILLIAM HOWLAND PERRY⁵ (*William H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Margaret (Keeler) Perry, was born Oct. 22, 1845, and resides in New Bedford. He was a member of Company G, Twenty-ninth Massachusetts Regiment in the Civil War, serving for three years, and took part in the battles of Antietam, Fredericksburg, Jacksonville, Cold Harbor, and Petersburg, among others. He was a shoemaker. He married (1) Betsey K. Hopkins; (2) June 25, 1893, Mrs. Myra E. (Vinton) Hazard. No children.

288. JANE E. PERRY⁵ (*William H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Margaret (Keeler) Perry, was born April 12, 1848, and died Oct. 27, 1876. She married (1) Walter Perry; (2) George H. Pratt. Children:

296. i. WALTER K. PERRY, b. March 8, 1867.
- ii. HERBERT CALVIN PRATT, b. Oct. 8, 1869; m. Cora A. Handy. No children. He resides in Dartmouth.

289. MARY WORTH GIFFORD⁵ (*Lydia W. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Elihu and Lydia W. (Perry) Gifford, was born in New Bedford, Jan. 23, 1839. She married May 30, 1865, Hiram Judson Bennett, son of Captain Charles and Lydia Mason (Anthony) Bennett, of Fall River, Mass., born Jan. 4, 1844, died July 10, 1891. He was a dealer in pianos and a musician in Fall River, where Mrs. Bennett still resides. Daughter:

- i. HARRIET PERRY, b. June 21, 1869. She is one of the assistant librarians in the Fall River Public Library.

290. JOHN FRANK PERRY⁵ (*John H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John H. and Harriet N. (Potter) Perry, was born in New Bedford, July 24, 1850, and died in Boston, Dec. 5, 1906. He spent several years in London in business, and returning to Boston in 1885, became a partner in the firm of White, Smith & Perry, music publishers. Many of the most popular pieces of music of that day were published by this house. In 1890, Mr. Perry became manager of the estate

of his deceased uncle, Warren B. Potter, continuing until the death of Mrs. Potter in 1904, when he received a large bequest from the residuary estate. Later he built the Norwood, Canton & Sharon Street Railway, of which he was treasurer and principal owner, and was well known in financial circles in Boston. Mr. Perry married Feb. 6, 1884, Emma S. Dunbar, daughter of William A. Dunbar of New Bedford, who survived him. She married (2) Harrison W. Bennett and resides in Weston, Mass. Daughter:

297. i. HARRIETTE DUNBAR POTTER, b. Dec. 12, 1884.

291. JOHN FRY TUCKER TOWER* (*Sylvia H. Hussey*,⁵ *Jane Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Henry A. and Sylvia H. (Hussey) Tower, was born July 11, 1867. He married (1) Dec. 1889, Mary Gleeson, who died Jan. 1894; (2) Nov. 1906, Mary Agnes Meehan. Resides at Newburg, N. Y. Children:

By first marriage:

i. JOHN FRANCIS, b. June 30, 1893.

By second marriage:

ii. MARY ANN, b. July 23, 1912.

292. BESSIE H. TOWER* (*Sylvia H. Hussey*,⁵ *Jane Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry A. and Sylvia H. (Hussey) Tower, was born July 16, 1874. She married Dec. 5, 1900, George Francis Morrison, a builder. They reside in Rowayton, Conn. Children:

i. ANNA TOWER, b. Dec. 8, 1901.

ii. HELEN FRANCES, b. March 16, 1909.

293. JOHN DOUDNEY HUSSEY* (*Robert B. Hussey*,⁵ *Jane Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Robert B. and Susanna (Codling) Hussey, was born in England, Jan. 7, 1881. Since 1895, when he left school, he has been employed by Abram Lyle & Sons, Limited, sugar refiners, of London. He lives in Canning Town, a London suburb. He married Oct. 10, 1903, Mrs. Ellen Frances (Morrow) Westbrook. Son:

i. JOHN ROBERT HENRY, b. Feb. 21, 1905.

JUDITH HATHAWAY'S DESCENDANTS 229

294. EDWARD HOWLAND PERRY⁶ (*Edward H. Perry*,⁵ *Edward W. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Edward H. and Mary E. (Arnold) Perry, was born in Boston, Aug. 8, 1866. For a number of years prior to 1905 he was with the Fore River Shipbuilding Co., at Quincy, Mass. Removing to Nantucket, where he occupies the old Perry homestead, he entered politics and served the town as selectman, assessor, and member of the school committee. For four years, 1914-17, he was a member of the Massachusetts Legislature, being elected as a Republican. He married Annie Mabel Newton. No children.

295. WILLIAM CARLETON HISCOX⁶ (*Rebecca L. Perry*,⁵ *William H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Benjamin F. and Rebecca L. (Perry) Hiscox, was born in New Bedford, May 3, 1863, and died there April 24, 1911. He was in the employ of the street railway company in New Bedford. He married Dec. 1, 1882, Emma R. Crook, who survived him. Son:

i. EDWARD FRANKLIN, b. April 19, 1884.

296. WALTER K. PERRY⁶ (*Jane E. Perry*,⁵ *William H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Walter and Jane E. (Perry) Perry, was born in New Bedford, March 8, 1867. He subsequently lived in Mattapoisett and Marion, Mass., where he became an authority on fish and game questions. He has been selectman of Marion, assessor, overseer of the poor, and moderator of town meetings, and represented the sixth Plymouth district in the Legislature, as a Republican, in 1910. After the declaration of war with Germany he enlisted in the Naval Reserves and became a chief boatswain's mate. Mr. Perry married Anna S. Lewis. Daughter:

i. ELEANOR, b. Oct. 1907.

297. HARRIETTE DUNBAR POTTER PERRY⁶ (*John Frank Perry*,⁵ *John H. Perry*,⁴ *Lydia Hathaway*,³ *Judith*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of John Frank and Emma S. (Dunbar) Perry, was born Dec. 12, 1884. She married in 1901, Captain Charles Jules Mattan, an officer in the

French army, and resides in the Boulevard de Courcelles, in Paris. There are no children.

298. EDWARD FRANKLIN HISCOX¹ (*William C. Hiscox,⁶ Rebecca L. Perry,⁵ William H. Perry,⁴ Lydia Hathaway,³ Judith² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William C. and Emma R. (Crook) Hiscox, was born in New Bedford, April 19, 1884. He is connected with the office of the Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co., New Bedford. He married July 8, 1908, Winnifred Hunter Ashley of New Bedford, daughter of Freeman H. and Lottie (Tupper) Ashley. Children:

- i. BARBARA EMERY, b. Jan. 20, 1910.
- ii. EDWARD FRANKLIN, b. July 16, 1913.

DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH HOWLAND

5. CAPTAIN JOSEPH² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), third son of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born in Dartmouth, April 8, 1762, and died in that town July 12, 1839, aged seventy-seven years. When a boy of twelve he walked from his father's home at Round Hills to Boston to ship for a voyage at sea. For many years he engaged in the West Indies trade, and sailed from Boston and New Bedford in command of merchant vessels. He was managing owner of a number of sloops, some of which were commanded by his younger brother, Captain John H. Howland. Old ship's papers show that on Dec. 31, 1795, his sloop, the Goodintent, sailed from New Bedford with the following cargo:

"36 boxes spermaceti candles, 50 barrels flour, 3 barrels rye flour, 45 bushels potatoes, 50 turkeys, 13 barrels ship bread, 4 boxes tallow candles, 60 barrels whale oil, 4 earthen closets, wine, and 607 lbs. cheese."

Captain John H. Howland was master of the Goodintent, and his accounting states that the net proceeds of the sale of the whale oil were eight hundred ninety-one pounds, eight shillings, seven pence. In 1799 Captain Joseph sent out his brother in command of sloop Franklin with a cargo of flour for Kingston, Jamaica, to be sold at two dollars a barrel, and giving him orders to return with a shipment of sugar. During the War of 1812, the Rainbow, of which Captain Joseph was master and part owner, was captured by a French privateer. He told his crew to go below, and took the wheel himself, but was forced to surrender. With all on board he was made a prisoner, being subsequently released. Captain Howland estimated his loss at about \$3000. Nearly a century afterward, through the Court of French Spoliation Claims, his heirs were partially reimbursed by a payment slightly in excess of one-tenth of that amount. Some of them received shares of only eight dollars and twelve cents each.

Captain Howland lived for a number of years after the death of his father on the old Round Hills farm. He married (1) June, 1785, Mehitable Wilbur, daughter of David and Hannah Wilbur, born Aug. 4, 1766, died April 30, 1823; (2) in 1827, Peace Kirby, daughter of Benjamin and Patience (Lawton) Kirby, born Jan. 15, 1791, died Aug. 11, 1859. Of his five children, three were living ninety-five years after the death of their grandfather, Gideon Howland, and were his last surviving grandchildren. One daughter died in 1915 at the age of eighty-five years. Children:

By first marriage:

299. i. FRANCIS, b. April 27, 1787; d. Sept. 6, 1834.

By second marriage:

300. ii. GIDEON KIRBY, b. Nov. 3, 1828.

301. iii. SARAH ANN, b. July 3, 1830; d. April 16, 1915.

302. iv. MEHITABEL WILBUR, b. Aug. 13, 1832.

303. v. MARTHA A., b. March 1, 1834.

299. FRANCIS^s HOWLAND (*Joseph² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph and Mehitable (Wilbur) Howland, was born in Dartmouth April 12, 1787, and died in New Bedford Sept. 6, 1834. He married April 30, 1807, Mary Parker, daughter of John Avery and Averic (Standish) Parker of New Bedford, born Aug. 27, 1792, died Aug. 18, 1856. (See sketch of Mr. Parker following No. 323.) Mrs. Howland built and occupied a fine residence on County Street, at the northwest corner of Madison, one of a group which still ornament that section of New Bedford. Children:

304. i. ELIZA ANN, b. April 1, 1808; d. Jan. 25, 1897.

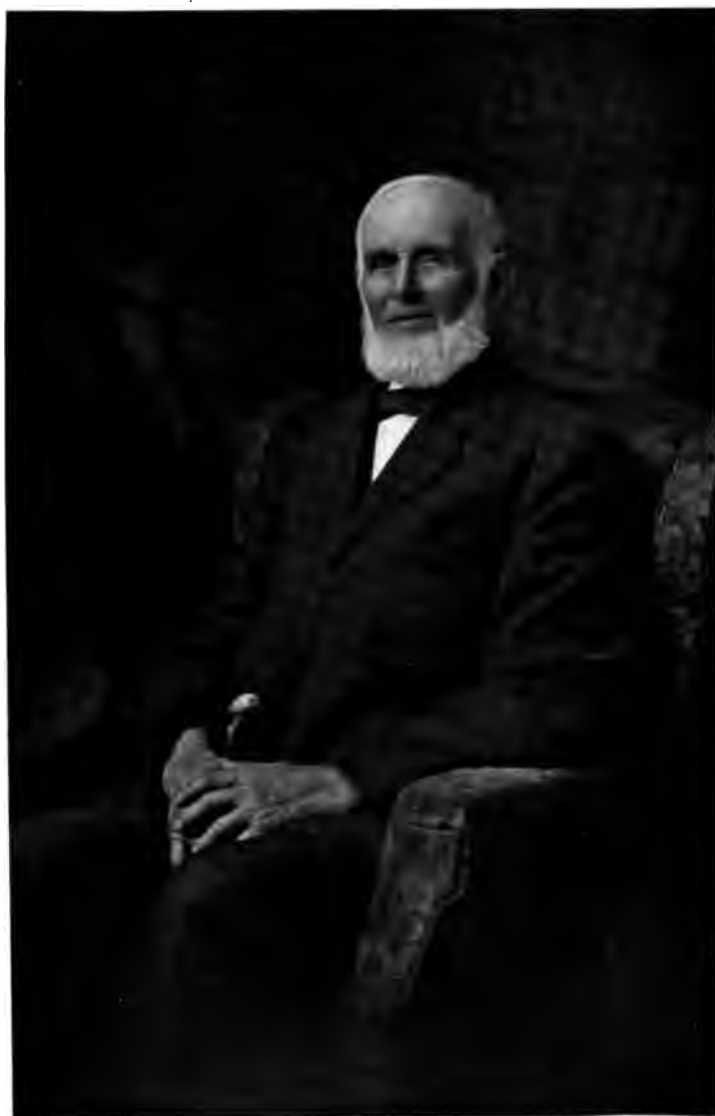
305. ii. EMILY, b. March 11, 1810; d. Jan. 30, 1896.

306. iii. MARY PARKER, b. Jan. 14, 1814; d. June 25, 1845.

307. iv. ALGERNON SYDNEY, b. Feb. 17, 1817; d. Feb. 14, 1864.

v. JANE P., b. March 24, 1823; d. April 6, 1823.

300. GIDEON KIRBY^s HOWLAND (*Joseph² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph and Peace (Kirby) Howland, was born on the Round Hills farm in Dartmouth, Nov. 3, 1828, and has resided in that town, on Smiths Neck, all his life, engaged principally in farming. When a boy he learned the cooper's trade and went one voyage whaling. Off the coast of South America the vessel sprang aleak, and was abandoned, the crew making a port. There young Gideon



GIDEON KIRBY HOWLAND



shipped on another vessel, but had not been out long when a part of the crew mutinied, and the captain put back to port with them in irons. Disgusted with life at sea, Mr. Howland secured passage home on a Nantucket-bound whaler, and has since remained ashore. For many years, until 1917, he was the custodian of the Round Hills farm, as agent for Mrs. Hetty H. R. Green and her son, whose confidence and esteem he always enjoyed. In his serene and healthful old age he bears worthily the honor of being the only surviving grandson of Gideon Howland.

Mr. Howland married Dec. 23, 1852, Olive D. Wordell, daughter of David and Patience Wordell, born Jan. 24, 1831, died Oct. 8, 1896. Children:

308. i. JOSEPH, b. March 13, 1855.
- ii. SARAH M., b. Nov. 29, 1858; d. unm.
- iii. GIDEON ALBERT, b. July 19, 1865; d. Sept. 21, 1873.
- iv. OLIVE ANN, b. Nov. 8, 1866; d. June 29, 1910; m. Dec. 9, 1889, Dr. Charles A. Hicks of Fall River. Adopted daughter: Ethel, daughter of Dr. Hicks by first marriage.
- v. EDWARD DAVID, b. Nov. 30, 1868; m. Clara Smith, daughter of Thomas G. and Phebe (Cornell) Smith. No children. Resides in South Dartmouth.

301. SARAH ANN⁸ HOWLAND (*Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph and Peace (Kirby) Howland, was born at Round Hills, Dartmouth, July 3, 1830, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., April 16, 1915, aged nearly eighty-five years. She married May 24, 1858, Captain Maximilian Eppendorff, born Nov. 4, 1820, died May 21, 1905. He was captain of Battery E, Massachusetts Light Artillery, during the Civil War. They lived in New Bedford and in Milwaukee, Wis. Children:

- i. LINA b. March 27, 1860. Resides in Buffalo, N. Y.
309. ii. JOHN G., b. Jan. 13, 1862.

302. MEHITABEL WILBUR⁸ HOWLAND (*Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph and Peace (Kirby) Howland, was born on the Round Hills farm, Dartmouth, Aug. 13, 1832. She married Sept. 13, 1854, James Clark Ricketson, son of Barton and Cecile Catherine (Ryder) Ricketson, born Feb. 26, 1831, at Hallett's Cove, Long Island, died Sept. 13, 1901, in Milwaukee, Wis. They lived for a time in New Bedford, and in 1863 removed to Detroit, Mich., and later

to Milwaukee, where Mr. Ricketson was connected with the Wisconsin Iron Foundry and was subsequently local manager of the Inter-Ocean Transportation Co. For the last few years Mrs. Ricketson has made her home in New York and Brooklyn. She is one of the two surviving granddaughters of Gideon Howland. Children:

- 310. i. LOUISE CECILE, b. May 1, 1856.
- 311. ii. JAMES BYDER, b. Dec. 31, 1857.
- iii. JOSEPHINE BATES, b. April 7, 1860; d. Jan. 9, 1874.
- iv. FREDERIC BEAUVAIS, b. Feb. 18, 1862; unm.
- v. FRANCIS HOWLAND, b. Sept. 13, 1864; d. Sept. 22, 1864.
- vi. ARTHUR BEAUVAIS, b. Sept. 13, 1864; d. Oct. 10, 1864.
- 312. vii. MARTHA HOWLAND, b. Feb. 24, 1867.
- 313. viii. SARAH EPPENDORFF, b. Jan. 7, 1869.

303. MARTHA A.³ HOWLAND (*Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph and Peace (Kirby) Howland, was born in Dartmouth, March 1, 1834, and is believed to be the last of the Howland family to have been born in the Round Hills farmhouse. She married Feb. 22, 1865, Isaac³ Howland (*William P.,¹ Weston,² Abraham,³ Isaac,⁴ Benjamin,⁵ Zoeth,⁶ Henry¹*), of Fairhaven, son of William Penn and Hannah (Hathaway) Howland, born June 21, 1839, died March 29, 1918, in Brooklyn, N. Y. He was in the whaling business and the ship chandlery trade, and in 1867 removed to New York, where for many years he was cashier of the National Exchange Bank. Mrs. Howland has lived for many years in Brooklyn. There are no children. Mrs. Howland is one of the two surviving granddaughters of Gideon Howland.

304. ELIZA ANN⁴ HOWLAND (*Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Francis and Mary (Parker) Howland, was born April 1, 1808, and died in New Bedford Jan. 25, 1897. She married Nov. 29, 1827, Captain Isaac Thacher of New Bedford, born July 7, 1802, died Oct. 3, 1880. He commanded ships in the merchant service, and Mrs. Thacher often accompanied him on his voyages. Son:

- 314. i. ALBERT DECOST, b. Sept 9, 1828; d. Sept. 11, 1889.

305. EMILY⁴ HOWLAND (*Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Francis and Mary (Parker) Howland, was

born March 11, 1810, and died in New Bedford Jan. 30, 1896. She married Oct. 22, 1840, Silas Alden, son of Paul and Rebecca (Newell) Alden, born July 8, 1809, in Newton, Mass., died Nov. 13, 1902, in New Bedford, aged ninety-three years. He was a direct descendant in the seventh generation from John Alden and Priscilla Mullins of the Mayflower. His grandfather, Deacon Silas Alden of Needham, Mass., who lived to the age of ninety, was a lieutenant in the Revolution. The younger Silas lived for the larger part of his life in New Bedford, where he was engaged in the dry goods business. He was a member of the board of overseers of the poor for seven years and of the board of assessors for three years. Children:

- i. MARY H., b. Jan. 1, 1842; d. Sept. 22, 1857.
- 315. ii. GEORGE NEWELL, b. July 10, 1845.
- 316. iii. ELLA, b. Jan. 28, 1847.

306. MARY PARKER⁴ HOWLAND (*Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Francis and Mary (Parker) Howland, was born Jan. 14, 1814, and died in New Bedford June 25, 1845. She married Aug. 16, 1832, Frederick Slocum Allen, son of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, born Aug. 16, 1812, died May 10, 1896. (See No. 437.) Children:

- i. EMILY H., b. May 8, 1833; d. Sept. 11, 1834.
- ii. EMILY H., b. March 27, 1835; d. March 25, 1884; m. EDWARD S. TABER. (See No. 462 for her descendants.)
- iii. ALEXANDER H., b. Aug. 25, 1836; d. Dec. 14, 1856; unm.
- iv. SYLVIA H., b. Nov. 7, 1838; d. July 22, 1861; unm.
- v. ANNA H., b. Dec. 14, 1840; d. Feb. 7, 1848.

307. ALGERNON SYDNEY⁴ HOWLAND (*Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), son of Francis and Mary (Parker) Howland, was born Feb. 17, 1817, and died in New Bedford Feb. 14, 1864. He married Sept. 1845, Sophia Bryant, daughter of Gamaliel and Mary (Potter) Bryant, born March 23, 1817, died July 11, 1890. Mr. Howland was a member of the firm of Sanford & Howland, New Bedford, manufacturers of oil and candles: Children:

- i. MARY BRYANT, b. Jan. 13, 1847. She has been a teacher and subsequently a nurse, serving in the latter capacity in the Spanish War. For a number of years she lived in California and Oregon. She now resides in Fairhaven.

- ii. ANNIE BRYANT, b. March 16, 1849; d. 1850.
- iii. FLORENCE BRYANT, b. July 18, 1850. Resides in Fairhaven.
- iv. GERTRUDE SOPHIA, b. Nov. 14, 1854. Resides in Fairhaven. She and her sister Florence have both been engaged in teaching.

308. JOSEPH⁴ HOWLAND (*Gideon K.³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), son of Gideon K. and Olive D. (Wordell) Howland, was born March 13, 1855, in Dartmouth, where he resides, carrying on a farm on Smiths Neck. He married Ella Russell, daughter of Captain Stephen B. and Hannah Russell. Children:

- i. HETTY RUSSELL.
- ii. HANNAH MARY.

309. JOHN G. EPPENDORFF⁴ (*Sarah A.³ Howland, Joseph,² Gideon¹*), son of Maximilian and Sarah A. (Howland) Eppendorff, was born in New Bedford Jan. 13, 1862. He is in charge of the furniture department in the department store of Flint & Kent, Buffalo, N. Y. He married June 2, 1891, Marion P. Muzzey of Cambridge, Mass. Daughter:

- i. ELLEN KENT, b. Aug. 5, 1892.

310. LOUISE CECILE RICKETSON⁴ (*Mehitabel W.³ Howland, Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of James C. and Mehitabel W. (Howland) Ricketson, was born in New Bedford May 1, 1856. She married Sept. 23, 1885, John George Coleman, born in Milwaukee, Wis., July 13, 1857. They reside in Milwaukee. Children:

- i. JAMES RICKETSON, b. Sept. 3, 1887.
- ii. WILLIAM LEFEBVRE, b. May 15, 1889.
- 317. iii. CECILE HOWLAND, b. May 3, 1890.
- iv. CLEMENT JOHN, b. June 13, 1892.
- v. ELLEN BELFIELD, b. Feb. 24, 1894.
- vi. FREDERICK GEORGE, b. April 9, 1897.

311. JAMES RYDER RICKETSON⁴ (*Mehitabel W.³ Howland, Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of James C. and Mehitabel W. (Howland) Ricketson, was born in New Bedford Dec. 31, 1857. He married Oct. 2, 1895, Margaret Leona

Gorman. Mr. Ricketson is head of the firm of Ricketson & Schwartz, dealers in building material and paint supplies, Milwaukee, Wis. He resides at Whitefish Bay, Wis. No children.

312. MARTHA HOWLAND RICKETSON⁴ (*Mehitabel W.³ Howland, Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of James C. and Mehitabel W. (Howland) Ricketson, was born in Detroit, Mich., Feb. 24, 1867. She married Nov. 12, 1889, Thomas Edward Camp, born Aug. 1, 1865. They reside in Milwaukee, Wis. Daughter:

- i. JANET GORDON, b. March 15, 1893.

313. SARAH EPPENDORFF RICKETSON⁴ (*Mehitabel W.³ Howland, Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of James C. and Mehitabel W. (Howland) Ricketson, was born in Detroit, Mich., Jan. 7, 1869. She married July 10, 1907, Charles Hagan Barr, born Dec. 21, 1864. They live in Bronxville, N. Y. Son:

- i. CHARLES BONAVENTURE, b. Aug. 10, 1908.

314. ALBERT DECOST THACHER⁵ (*Eliza A.⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), son of Isaac and Eliza A. (Howland) Thacher, was born in New York Sept. 9, 1828, and died in Fairhaven Sept. 11, 1889. He was for a number of years a commission merchant, and subsequently engaged in building and fitting out ships. He married Nov. 24, 1856, Mary A. Chase, daughter of Nathan and Lovice Phillips (Pitts) Chase, born Nov. 13, 1832. She resides in New Bedford. Children:

318.
 - i. ADELAIDE, b. Feb. 5, 1858.
 - ii. MABEL, b. Aug. 28, 1860; d. Sept. 20, 1882; unm.
 - iii. GERTRUDE, b. Jan. 11, 1863. Resides in New Bedford.

315. GEORGE NEWELL ALDEN⁵ (*Emily⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), son of Silas and Emily (Howland) Alden, was born in New Bedford July 10, 1845. After graduating from the New Bedford High School he was employed in the counting rooms of two local merchants, but in 1864 he enlisted in the United States service, joining the

Nineteenth Unattached Company, Massachusetts Volunteers. He served until the close of the Civil War, and returning to New Bedford in 1865 engaged in the insurance business, with which he was thereafter connected until his retirement, Dec. 1, 1912. He was first in partnership with Joseph S. Tillinghast and subsequently with the latter's son Joseph under the firm name of Tillinghast & Alden; and after the death of his second partner he continued the business alone, in his own name. For many years he was secretary and treasurer of the Bristol County Mutual Fire Insurance Co. He is a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings, and a past commander of Post No. 190, G. A. R. He is a member of the First Congregational (Unitarian) Church. Mr. Alden married Sept. 12, 1877, Clara Eaton Burdick, who died June 22, 1918. Children:

- i. GEORGE NEWELL, b. May 25, 1880; m. Julia LaChapelle. He is in the automobile business in New Bedford.
- ii. MARY HATHAWAY, b. July 13, 1886; d. Feb. 13, 1900.

316. ELLA ALDEN⁵ (*Emily⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Silas and Emily (Howland) Alden, was born in New Bedford Jan. 28, 1847. She married June 15, 1871, Joseph Augustus Baker, son of Ransom Perkins and Mercy Ann (Mason) Baker, born in Fall River, Nov. 14, 1842, died in that city Nov. 13, 1914. He was a leading cotton manufacturer of Fall River, being for forty-three years the very successful treasurer of the Chace Mills, which, with Augustus Chace, he organized in 1871. Mr. Baker was an influential member of the Unitarian Church. His two elder daughters were born on anniversaries of his birthday. Children:

319. i. EMILY HOWLAND, b. Nov. 14, 1872.
320. ii. MARY ALDEN, b. Nov. 14, 1875.
321. iii. JOSEPHINE AUGUSTA, b. March 29, 1882.

317. CECILE HOWLAND COLEMAN⁵ (*Louise C. Ricketson,⁴ Mehitabel W.³ Howland, Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John G. and Louise C. (Ricketson) Coleman, was born May 3, 1890, in Milwaukee, Wis. She married June 11, 1913, Edward Fuller Porter of Athens, Ga. (where they reside), born Oct. 29, 1886. Daughter:

- i. CECILE COLEMAN, b. June 2, 1915.

318. ADELAIDE THACHER⁶ (*Albert D. Thacher,⁵ Eliza A.⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Albert D. and Mary A. (Chase) Thacher, was born in New Bedford, Feb. 5, 1858. She married June 14, 1876, William S. Bryden, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Bryden, for many years in business in Boston. They reside in Fairhaven. Children:

- 322. i. RALPH STANDISH, b. Dec. 10, 1877.
- 323. ii. NORMAN MONTITH, b. Nov. 7, 1879.

319. EMILY HOWLAND BAKER⁶ (*Ella Alden,⁵ Emily⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph A. and Ella (Alden) Baker, was born in Fall River Nov. 14, 1872. She married John Frank Vander Burgh of Fall River, son of Dr. David W. and Katherine (Eltinge) Vander Burgh. He was connected with Allen, Slade & Co., wholesale grocers, and in 1918 went to France as a Y. M. C. A. war secretary. Daughter:

- i. KATHERINE, b. Dec. 4, 1903.

320. MARY ALDEN BAKER⁶ (*Ella Alden,⁵ Emily⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph A. and Ella (Alden) Baker, was born in Fall River Nov. 14, 1875. She married Henry H. Eddy of Fall River, son of James C. and Julia M. (Fish) Eddy. He is a cotton broker. A great lover of books, he volunteered his services in 1917 as librarian of the National Army Cantonment at Camp Devens, Mass. Children:

- i. PAULINE, b. May 21, 1902.
- ii. FAITH ALDEN, b. Dec. 7, 1905.

321. JOSEPHINE AUGUSTA BAKER⁶ (*Ella Alden,⁵ Emily⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph A. and Ella (Alden) Baker, was born in Fall River March 29, 1882. She married Dr. Milne Barker Swift, son of Marcus G. B. and Mary D. (Milne) Swift, a practicing physician in Fall River and Orlando, Fla. In 1917 he enlisted in the Medical Reserve Corps, and was stationed at Fort Oglethorpe, Ga., with rank of captain. Son:

- i. JOSEPH BAKER, b. July 6, 1913.

322. RALPH STANDISH BRYDEN' (*Adelaide Thacher,⁶ Albert D. Thacher,⁵ Eliza A.⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), son of William S. and Adelaide (Thacher) Bryden, was born in Fairhaven Dec. 10, 1877. He graduated from Brown University in 1900, and engaged in the insurance business in Boston. June 25, 1908, he married Faith Leonard of New Bedford. Children:

- i. WILLIAM, b. Jan. 31, 1910.
- ii. RALPH STANDISH, b. April 14, 1911.
- iii. PAUL, b. July 31, 1915.

323. NORMAN MONTEITH BRYDEN' (*Adelaide Thacher,⁶ Albert D. Thacher,⁵ Eliza A.⁴ Howland, Francis,³ Joseph,² Gideon¹*), son of William S. and Adelaide (Thacher) Bryden, was born in Montreal Nov. 7, 1879. For a number of years he was in business with his father in Boston. In 1917 he volunteered in Company C, 101st United States Engineers, became a corporal, and going to France in August, participated in the heavy fighting of the spring of 1918. He married Bessie Burbank of Medford, Mass. Daughter:

1. MARY THACHER, b. Oct. 1, 1907.

JOHN AVERY PARKER

JOHN AVERY PARKER, a New Bedford millionaire of the first half of the nineteenth century, had two daughters and a granddaughter who married three grandsons of Gideon Howland. He was born in Plympton, Mass., Sept. 25, 1769, and died in New Bedford Dec. 30, 1853. His wife was Averic Standish of Plympton, born May 2, 1772, died May 11, 1847, a lineal descendant of Captain Myles Standish of the Mayflower. Mr. Parker came to New Bedford about 1800, and after engaging in the grocery business, accumulated a fortune as a whaling merchant. In 1825 he organized the Merchants Bank, and was its president until his death. His estate was then valued at over \$1,200,000, and he was the richest man in New Bedford of his time. Mr. Parker first built the residence which later became the city's chief hotel, the Parker House, and later erected the finest mansion ever built in New Bedford. It was of gran-

JOSEPH HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 241

ite, in the Greek temple style, and cost \$125,000. It stood on the east side of County Street. When it was torn down a number of years ago, among the purchasers of the fine old black walnut wainscotings and other interior finish were Richard Harding Davis, and Mrs. Joseph A. Baker, a great-granddaughter of the original owner. Mr. Parker had a large family. His daughters who married Howland descendants were:

RUTH, b. May 25, 1788; d. Feb. 26, 1837; m. William H. Allen.
(See Allen Descendants).

MARY, b. Aug. 27, 1792; d. Aug. 18, 1856; m. Francis Howland.

Mary's daughter, Mary P. Howland, married Frederick S. Allen, a brother of William H. Allen.

DESCENDANTS OF LYDIA WING

6. LYDIA² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹) third daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born in Dartmouth Dec. 14, 1763, and died in New Bedford Oct. 2, 1824, aged sixty-one years. She married about 1795, Edward⁷ Wing (*John*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *John*,⁴ *Stephen*,³ *Rev. John*,² *Matthew*¹), son of John and Elizabeth (Rogers) Wing, born May 23, 1772, died March 5, 1857, in Fairhaven. He married (2) Mrs. Elizabeth (Hopkins) Hunt of Shrewsbury, N. J. Children of Edward and Lydia (Howland) Wing:

- i. JOHN H., b. May 16, 1796; d. young.
- ii. CHARLES, b. Jan. 27, 1798; d. young.
- 324. iii. SARAH, b. Sept. 21, 1799; d. Aug. 30, 1829.
- iv. CHARLES, b. June 11, 1801; d. young.
- 325. v. ANN, b. Aug. 23, 1803; d. Aug. 23, 1825.

324. SARAH WING³ (*Lydia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), elder daughter of Edward and Lydia (Howland) Wing, was born Sept. 21, 1799, and died in New Bedford Aug. 30, 1829. She married, 1828, James Coggeshall, being his second wife. Son:

- i. JOHN W., b. Dec. 21, 1828; d. April 28, 1855; unm.

325. ANN WING³ (*Lydia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), younger daughter of Edward and Lydia (Howland) Wing, was born Aug. 23, 1803, was married Jan. 28, 1823, and died in New Bedford Aug. 23, 1825. She was the first wife of James Coggeshall, who, after her death, married her elder sister. Son:

- i. EDWARD, b. June 2, 1824; d. Oct. 24, 1824.

Lydia (Howland) Wing therefore left no descendants to participate in the distribution of the estate of Sylvia Ann Howland.

DESCENDANTS OF SYLVIA GRINNELL

GRINNELL ANCESTRY

[Compiled by William M. Emery.]

The first of the American Grinnells, Matthew, who is found at Newport, R. I., as early as 1638, was a French Huguenot of noble birth, as shown by the history of the family of Pierre Grenelle, born about 1480, which has been published in Paris. This work, compiled by M. De la Ramee, director of the Heraldic and Biographic Institute of France, and a number of different learned societies, forms a part of the "Authentic Collection of Genealogical Histories of Noble and Titled Families of France." The book contains copies of numerous birth and marriage certificates, extracts from wills, deeds, etc., to prove all facts, step by step. According to this work, the family of Grenelle originated in the Duchy of Bourgogne, where its members have occupied positions of importance, and where they were Lords of Pimont and La Grange-Gourmond.

Matthew was the only one to come to America. The others remained Catholics, and their descendants, it is said, are still to be found in the Province of Bourgogne.

The Grenelle coat of arms was: Argent, with chevron azure, enclosing in base a pomegranate natural, foliate and stemmed, vert; in chief gules charged with a lion-leopard, passant, or. Supports: Two lions contournes, or, langued gules. Crest: Helmet of the Chevalier. Motto: Animus, honor, et fides.

The American line of descent follows:

PIERRE¹ GRENELLE, b. about 1480; m. 1509, Marie Perrier.

CHARLES² GRENELLE, equerry, b. 1510; m. 1544, Jeanne de Cartulet.

GRATIEN³ GRENELLE, b. 1550; d. after 1625; judge for the crown at Tournurs; manager of the hospital there; Lord

of Pimont and La Grange-Gourmond; m. 1581, the noble demoiselle, Margarite Quarre.

JEAN⁴ GREENELLE, Lord of Pimont and king's counsellor, and heir of his brother, Lord Claude Grenelle; name of wife unknown. Three sons, Jean, Lord of Pimont, Pierre, and Matthew.

MATTHEW⁵ GRINNELL was born in Macon, France, in 1602 (as appears in the cabinet of deeds, No. 29,877, Bibliotheque Nationale); embraced the Protestant religion, and for this fact was obliged to emigrate, coming to Newport, R. I. (Authority: Manuscript Notes concerning Protestant Emigrants to America, and the very authentic book of Rev. Baird.) May 20, 1638, he was admitted as an inhabitant of Newport. His wife, named Rose, survived him, being in 1643 the wife of Anthony Paine and later marrying James Weeden. There were three sons and a daughter.

DANIEL⁶ GRINNELL, b. about 1636; d. after 1703 in Little Compton, R. I.; m. Mary Wordell, daughter of William Wordell, who was banished from Boston because of his religious views. Three children.

RICHARD⁷ GRINNELL, b. 1675; d. July 1, 1725, in Little Compton, where he was a substantial man of affairs, a large land holder, and appointed to keep the ordinary; m. May 25, 1704, Patience Emery, b. 1681, d. March 10, 1749. Nine children.

DANIEL⁸ GRINNELL, b. April 20, 1721, in Little Compton, where he was engaged in farming; m. May 31, 1741, Grace, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Church) Palmer, b. Jan. 18, 1720, in Little Compton. She was a descendant of Richard Warren of the Mayflower. Nine children, of whom Captain Moses Grinnell (1751-1797), commander of a privateer during the Revolution, was owner of a house "shot up" in the British raid on New Bedford in 1778. (See page 43.)

CAPTAIN CORNELIUS⁹ GRINNELL (*Daniel,⁸ Richard,⁷ Daniel,⁶ Matthew⁵*), b. Feb. 11, 1758; d. April 19, 1850; m. May, 1785, Sylvia, fourth daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland.

MAYFLOWER ANCESTRY OF GRINNELLS

[As Accepted by the Society of Mayflower Descendants.]

1. RICHARD WARREN, who landed at Plymouth from the Mayflower, d. 1628. His wife Elizabeth came in the Ann in 1623, with her daughters. She d. Oct. 2, 1673, aged above 90 years. Their daughter

2. ELIZABETH WARREN married Richard Church. He was b. 1608 and came to New England in the fleet with Governor Winthrop in 1630. He resided in Plymouth, Eastham, Charlestown and Hingham. They were married at Plymouth about 1635-6. He was a sergeant in the Pequot War. He d. at Dedham, Dec. 27, 1668, and his wife d. at Hingham, March 4, 1670. Their son

3. JOSEPH CHURCH, b. in Plymouth 1637-8, d. at Little Compton, R. I., March 5, 1711. He was an ensign in the militia, deputy and county magistrate. His brother was the famous Colonel Benjamin Church, the Indian fighter, conspicuous in King Philip's War. Joseph m. at Hingham, Dec. 30, 1660, Mary, daughter of John Tucker, baptized Oct. 8, 1640, d. at Little Compton, March 2, 1710. They had six children. Their son

4. JOSEPH CHURCH, b. 1663, d. Dec. 19, 1715, at Little Compton, married Grace Shaw, d. March 1, 1739. He had considerable property. Their daughter

5. ELIZABETH CHURCH, b. February, 1699, m. John Palmer, and was the mother of Grace Palmer, who married Daniel Grinnell.

GRINNELL DESCENDANTS

7. SYLVIA² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹) was born in Dartmouth Aug. 4, 1765, and died in New Bedford Aug. 1, 1837, aged seventy-two years. She married in May, 1785, Captain Cornelius Grinnell, son of Daniel and Grace (Palmer) Grinnell, born in Little Compton Feb. 11, 1758 and died in New Bedford April 19, 1850, aged ninety-two years. To her lovely character and steady discharge of duty her children were in no small degree indebted for the success and honors at which they arrived. She was residing with her aunt, Mrs. Judith Russell, when Captain Grinnell first saw her at the spinning wheel, and was charmed with her graceful figure and movements. Her children all bore the impress of her features.

Captain Grinnell came to New Bedford in boyhood, and served an apprenticeship at the hatter's trade with his brother-in-law, Joseph Austin, but he eventually decided

to go to sea. Entering the whaling service he speedily won promotion. In 1791 he made a voyage as first mate in the *Rebecca*, a famous ship. The captain was taken ill, and Mate Grinnell was placed in charge, and continued as captain on subsequent voyages. He also sailed in the merchant service, and prospered greatly. His voyages were generally to the north of Europe. Subsequently he was in partnership with his brother-in-law, Captain William Howland, in the shipping and general merchandising business.

His prudence and sagacity were held in the highest respect, and his counsel was much sought for in financial affairs. When the Bedford Bank was incorporated in 1803, he became a director, and after its charter had expired, he was also a director in its successor, the Bedford Commercial Bank. Captain Grinnell was also one of the incorporators and a trustee of the New Bedford Institution for Savings.

During the Revolutionary War Captain Grinnell served his country on land and sea. He was with his brother-in-law, Cornelius Howland, in the Bermuda adventure and the plot to capture the British captain. In 1780 he bore arms in Captain George Claghorn's company of Colonel Abiel Mitchell's Bristol County Regiment. During the latter part of his life, by invitation of the elders, he sat upon the "rising seat" at Friends meeting, but never joined the meeting in full fellowship. He was hospitable, urbane, a man of sound judgment, and unswerving integrity.

The portrait of Captain Grinnell appearing in this volume was painted in Havre during one of his voyages, presumably about 1793, when he was thirty-five years old. Its strong resemblance to Lafayette has been often remarked. The painting now hangs in the parlor of his grandson, Irving Grinnell, at New Hamburg, on the Hudson.

Children of Captain Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell:

326. i. CORNELIUS, b. Feb. 8, 1786; d. Dec. 11, 1830.
327. ii. JOSEPH, b. Nov. 17, 1788; d. Feb. 7, 1885.
328. iii. SYLVIA, b. Aug. 11, 1791, d. Sept. 26, 1844.
329. iv. WILLIAM PALMER, b. Sept. 1, 1797; d. Nov. 1850.
330. v. HENRY, b. Feb. 18, 1799; d. June 30, 1874.
- vi. ABRAHAM B., b. June 14, 1801; d. June 14, 1824; unm.
331. vii. MOSES HICKS, b. March 23, 1803; d. Nov. 24, 1877.
- viii. FRANCIS H., b. Aug. 11, 1805; d. Jan. 30, 1806.
332. ix. JAMES MADISON, b. Oct. 30, 1807; d. June 10, 1854.



SYLVIA (HOWLAND) GRINNELL



326. CORNELIUS GRINNELL, JR.² (*Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Feb. 8, 1786, and died there Dec. 11, 1830. As a young man he went to New York and became a partner in the commission business. Returning to New Bedford he purchased a farm at Potomska, and for a few years engaged in the raising of fine Merino sheep. About 1828 he returned to New Bedford and erected the residence, now standing at the corner of County and Hawthorn streets, and occupied by Mrs. Horatio Hathaway. He was representative to the Legislature from New Bedford and Dartmouth for three years. He and William W. Swain, his brother-in-law, were contractors with the government for several years for supplying lighthouses.

Mr. Grinnell married (1) June 26, 1808, Eliza Tallman⁶ Russell (*Gilbert,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² John¹*), daughter of Gilbert and Lydia (Tallman) Russell,* born Nov. 27, 1784, died Jan. 19, 1827; (2) Oct. 9, 1828, her sister, Mary Russell, born Oct. 14, 1790, died Sept. 10, 1838, while on a visit to the Blue Sulphur Springs, Va. Children, by first marriage:

- i. ELIZA RUSSELL, b. July 3, 1809; d. Feb. 26, 1842; unm.
- 333. ii. LAWRENCE, b. April 17, 1811; d. Dec. 14, 1893.
- 334. iii. MARY RUSSELL, b. Jan. 28, 1813; d. Feb. 21, 1903.
- 335. iv. JOSEPH G., b. Oct. 29, 1814; d. Jan. 28, 1873.
- 336. v. EDMUND, b. March 26, 1817; d. Sept. 19, 1843.
- 337. vi. WILLIAM RUSSELL, b. March 10, 1819; d. Oct. 11, 1888.
- vii. FRANCIS, b. Oct. 7, 1820; d. 1821.
- 338. viii. FRANCIS, b. Nov. 5, 1821; d. Jan. 18, 1914.
- ix. SUSAN RUSSELL, b. March 23, 1823; d. July 1, 1908.
- 339. x. CORNELIA, b. March 19, 1825; d. March 26, 1904.

327. HON. JOSEPH GRINNELL³ (*Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell,

*Gilbert Russell (1760-1829), a prominent and prosperous citizen of New Bedford, was a son of that Joseph Russell for whom the township was named (See pages 17-18). He was a grandson of Barnabas Howland, father of Gideon. His children were:

- i. ELIZA T., m. Cornelius Grinnell, Jr.
- ii. WILLIAM T., m. Sylvia Grinnell.
- iii. MARY, m. Cornelius Grinnell, Jr.
- iv. LYDIA, m. William W. Swain.
- v. CATHARINE B., m. Joseph R. Anthony.
- vi. REBECCA D., d. inf.
- vii. SUSAN, m. Hon. Moses H. Grinnell.

His niece, Sarah B. Russell, m. Hon. Joseph Grinnell.

was born in New Bedford, Nov. 17, 1788, and died there Feb. 7, 1885, in his ninety-seventh year. After receiving a counting house training he went to New York, and about 1815, with his cousin, Preserved Fish, established the mercantile firm of Fish & Grinnell, afterwards Grinnell, Min-turn & Co. A few years later his two younger brothers, Henry and Moses H., were admitted into partnership. During the thirties he withdrew, and returning to New Bedford, built a large granite mansion, still standing, on County street, south of that of his brother Cornelius, from plans by Russell Warren, a famous architect. He was the founder of the cotton manufacturing industry of New Bedford, being the organizer of the Wamsutta Mills corporation and its first president. He was president of the Marine, now the First National Bank, and of the New Bedford & Taunton Railroad. From 1839 to 1841 he was a member of the governor's council, and from 1843 to 1851, a member of Congress, serving with conspicuous zeal and fidelity. He married (1) May 14, 1812, Sarah R. Russell, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Schumacher) Russell, born April 26, 1788, died July 27, 1862; (2) Sept. 19, 1865, Mrs. Rebecca Kinsman, daughter of Abijah Chace of Salem, born 1810, died July 6, 1882. Mr. Grinnell had no children, but adopted his niece Cornelia, youngest daughter of his brother Cornelius.

328. SYLVIA GRINNELL² (*Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), only daughter of Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Aug. 11, 1791, and died there Sept. 26, 1844. She married, Dec. 15, 1819, William Tallman Russell, son of Gilbert and Lydia (Tallman) Russell, born Nov. 4, 1788, died March 6, 1872. He was engaged in the whale fishery and candle manufacture, and also in the South American trade. From 1849 to 1853 he was collector of the port of New Bedford, and subsequently secretary of the Bedford Commercial Insurance Co. Children:

- i. ELLEN, b. Dec. 25, 1820; d. May 22, 1842; unm.
- ii. LAURA, b. Aug. 10, 1822; d. young.
- iii. GILBERT, b. Dec. 1, 1823; d. Dec. 12, 1893 in New York; unm.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 22, 1825; d. Feb. 12, 1867; unm.
- v. MORTON, b. Oct. 26, 1827; d. Aug. 7, 1830.

SYLVIA GRINNELL'S DESCENDANTS 249

340. vi. HENRY GRINNELL, b. Oct. 25, 1829; d. Sept. 24, 1904.
vii. MARY, b. Aug. 12, 1831; d. Dec. 23, 1833.

329. WILLIAM PALMER GRINNELL³ (*Sylvia² Howland Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, Sept. 1, 1797 and died in San Francisco, November, 1850. He married Nov. 3, 1821, Mary Brown Coggeshall, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Brown) Coggeshall, born Feb. 14, 1802, died Dec. 12, 1872. He was engaged in business in New Bedford. Children:

341. i. JOHN COGGESHALL, b. Nov. 15, 1822; d. July 14, 1908.
ii. CHARLES GREEN, b. Sept. 6, 1825; d. Aug. 8, 1827.
342. iii. HENRY, b. May 17, 1827; d. Jan. 1892.
343. iv. SYLVIA HOWLAND, b. Sept. 6, 1831; d. Nov. 26, 1915.
v. ELIZABETH C., b. Oct. 1, 1833; d. Aug. 9, 1851.
vi. WILLIAM PALMER, b. Dec. 17, 1841; unm. Resides in Lowell, Mass.

330. HENRY GRINNELL³ (*Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, Feb. 18, 1799, and died in New York City June 30, 1874. After graduating from New Bedford Academy he began his mercantile life in a New York counting house, and in 1825, became a member of the firm of Fish & Grinnell. For many years, in the firm of Grinnell, Minturn & Co., he was one of the most distinguished merchants of New York. He was much interested in geography and especially Arctic exploration, and in 1850, at his own expense, fitted out an expedition to search for Sir John Franklin under De Haven. In 1853 with George Peabody, he expended \$50,000 in equipping the second Franklin expedition, in charge of Dr. Elisha Kent Kane. He also contributed freely to the Hayes Arctic expedition of 1860, and the Polaris expedition of 1861. Grinnell land in the Polar Sea perpetuates the family name. Mr. Grinnell was the first president of the American Geographical Society. He married June 12, 1822, Sarah, daughter of William and Sarah (Bowne) Minturn of New York who died in April, 1881. Her brother was one of Mr. Grinnell's business partners. Children:

- i. CORNELIUS, b. Dec. 15, 1825; d. at Cowes, Isle of Wight, 1869; unm. He resided in London.
344. ii. SARAH MINTURN, b. Oct. 30, 1827; d. Feb. 28, 1905.

- 345. iii. ROBERT MINTURN, b. Dec. 30, 1829; d. April 17, 1898.
- iv. WILLIAM MINTURN, b. Nov. 30, 1831; d. in Arkansas,
 Nov. 2, 1870; unm.
- v. MARY MINTURN, b. Dec. 6, 1834; d. young.
- vi. HENRY HOWLAND, b. Nov. 27, 1836; d. young.
- 346. vii. SYLVIA HOWLAND, b. May 3, 1838.
- viii. MARY MINTURN, b. Jan. 17, 1841; d. Aug. 28, 1847.
- 347. ix. HENRY WALTON, b. Nov. 19, 1843.

331. HON. MOSES HICKS GRINNELL³ (*Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, March 23, 1803, and died in New York City Nov. 24, 1877. He was a distinguished merchant of New York, to which city he repaired at an early age, and was in partnership with his brothers, and in the firm of Grinnell, Minturn & Co. He gave liberally towards Dr. Kane's Arctic expedition and to the Union cause in the Civil War. In 1839-41 he served in Congress as a Whig, and in 1869-70 was collector of the port of New York. He was president of the Chamber of Commerce, member of the original Central Park Commission, for five years commissioner of charities and correction, and president of the Union Club for six years. He enjoyed the friendship of Webster, Seward, General Grant, Washington Irving and other noted men. It is said that Webster, when secretary of state, received his first suggestion of the appointment of Irving as minister to Spain from a remark of Mr. Grinnell.

Mr. Grinnell married (1) Nov. 11, 1824, Susan Russell of New Bedford, daughter of Gilbert and Lydia (Tallman) Russell, born Jan. 22, 1800, died Nov. 17, 1832; (2) at New York, June 30, 1836, Julia Irving, daughter of William and Julia (Paulding) Irving, born Nov. 21, 1803, died Feb. 23, 1872, at Genoa, Italy. The second wife was a niece of Washington Irving, and her mother was a sister of Hon. James Kirke Paulding, author, congressman, and secretary of the navy. Children by second marriage:

- 348. i. JULIA IRVING, b. March 16, 1837; d. Feb. 16, 1915.
- 349. ii. IRVING, b. Aug. 9, 1839.
- 350. iii. FANNY LESLIE, b. Sept. 23, 1842; d. May 14, 1887.

332. JAMES MADISON GRINNELL³ (*Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Cornelius and Sylvia (Howland) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Oct. 30, 1807, and died in Pom-

fret, Conn., June 10, 1854. He married in 1832 Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. George H. and Elizabeth Perry of Hopkinton, R. I., who died in Thompson, Conn., about 1855. Children:

- i. HARRIET W., b. Aug. 7, 1833; d. Sept. 28, 1902, at Manhattan, Kan.; unm.
351. ii. MOSES J., b. March 22, 1835; d. July 21, 1864.
- iii. GEORGE P., b. Sept. 19, 1837; d. Dec. 20, 1865; unm.
352. iv. JOHN W., b. June 7, 1839; d. Oct. 28, 1884.
- v. HAGADON W., b. July 19, 1841; d. unm. at Hong Kong, China.
- vi. DANIEL H., b. June 4, 1848; unm. Resides in New Bedford.
- vii. HERBERT H., b. Jan. 5, 1851; d. Feb. 15, 1883, at Walla Walla, Wash.; married; no children.

333. LAWRENCE GRINNELL⁴ (*Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*³ *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Cornelius and Eliza T. (Russell) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, April 17, 1811, and died there Dec. 14, 1893. In 1829 he went to New York to enter the counting room of Fish & Grinnell, and was there three years. Returning to New Bedford he engaged in the manufacture of sperm oil and candles, and was also agent of several vessels. In 1843 he became agent for the Mutual Life Insurance Co. of New York, a position which he held for nearly fifty years. Subsequently he made the life and fire insurance business his occupation. In 1846 he became treasurer of the New Bedford and Taunton Railroad Co., holding that position until 1873. He then successively became treasurer of the New Bedford Railroad and of the Boston, Clinton & Fitchburg Railroad. He served as a member of the common council for two years. From 1861 to 1870 he was collector of customs of New Bedford, being appointed by President Lincoln. Mr. Grinnell married, Oct. 8, 1835, Rebecca Smith Williams, daughter of Richard Williams, born June 21, 1814, died Oct. 8, 1893. Children:

353. i. FREDERICK, b. Aug. 14, 1836; d. Oct. 21, 1905.
- ii. LAURA, b. Feb. 7, 1840; d. Nov. 10, 1842.
- iii. MARY RUSSELL, b. Sept. 23, 1843; d. Oct. 11, 1874.
354. iv. RICHARD WILLIAMS, b. Jan. 10, 1846; d. Dec. 23, 1900.
- v. NINA, infant, d. Nov. 12, 1851.

334. MARY RUSSELL GRINNELL⁴ (*Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*³ *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Cornelius and

Eliza T. (Russell) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Jan. 28, 1813, and died Feb. 21, 1903, in Milton, Mass., aged ninety years. She married Oct. 30, 1844, Henry Holdrege, a commission merchant of New York, born June 6, 1818, at Mystic, Conn., died Sept. 11, 1877, at Mamaroneck, N. Y. Children:

- i. SIDNEY LATHAM, b. Dec. 8, 1845; d. Nov. 15, 1898; ~~unm.~~
- 355. ii. GEORGE WARD, b. March 26, 1847.
- 356. iii. SUSAN GRINNELL, b. Nov. 11, 1848; d. Sept. 14, 1918.
- 357. iv. ELLEN MARY, b. Sept. 25, 1851.
- 358. v. LAURA GRINNELL, b. Dec. 29, 1852.
- 359. vi. NATHALIE, b. Oct. 8, 1857.

335. JOSEPH G. GRINNELL⁴ (*Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*,² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Cornelius and Eliza T. (Russell) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Oct. 29, 1814, and died there Jan. 28, 1873. He carried on the iron foundry business. He married (1) Sept. 14, 1841, Susan Williams, who died at St. Croix, West Indies, April 13, 1843, without issue; (2) Sept. 23, 1847, Lydia Williams Presbury, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Myra (Williams) Presbury, born 1829, died in New Bedford Dec. 16, 1916. Children by second marriage:

- 360. i. EDMUND, b. Oct. 13, 1850; d. Aug. 26, 1892.
- ii. SUSAN WILLIAMS, b. Feb. 16, 1852; d. June 18, 1888; m. June 20, 1882, William Wanton Dunnell, son of Jacob and Amey Dexter (Brown) Dunnell of Providence, b. Sept. 13, 1850. No children.
- 361. iii. ARTHUR GORDON, b. July 6, 1854.
- 362. iv. JOSEPHINE G., b. June 6, 1856.
- v. RACHEL HOWLAND, b. Nov. 12, 1860; d. Oct. 11, 1878.

336. EDMUND GRINNELL⁴ (*Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*,² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Cornelius and Eliza T. (Russell) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford March 26, 1817, and died at Mill Point, Ky., Sept. 19, 1843. He carried on a plantation. He married March 3, 1842, Mary Wood. Son:

- 363. i. CHARLES SPENCER, b. March 30, 1843; d. April 15, 1894.

337. WILLIAM RUSSELL GRINNELL⁴ (*Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*,² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Cornelius and Eliza T.

(Russell) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, March 10, 1819, and died at Aurora, N. Y., where he was engaged in agricultural pursuits, Oct. 11, 1888. He married, June 8, 1847, at "Sunnyside," Irvington, N. Y., Charlotte Van Wart Irving, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Kip) Irving, and niece of Washington Irving, born Sept. 3, 1824, died March 16, 1911. Children:

- 364. i. EDWIN MORGAN, b. March 18, 1849.
- ii. LAWRENCE LESLIE, b. Sept. 18, 1851; d. Aug. 20, 1881; m. April 7, 1880, Edith Willis, daughter of Nathaniel P. and Cornelia (Grinnell) Willis (see No. 339, iii). No children.
- 365. iii. WILLIAM IRVING, b. May 3, 1855.

338. FRANCOIS GRINNELL* (*Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Cornelius and Eliza T. (Russell) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Nov. 5, 1821, and died in Yellow Springs, Ohio, Jan. 18, 1914, aged ninety-two years. After engaging in farming in Dartmouth for a number of years he removed to Yellow Springs where he carried on a milling business. He married Dec. 8, 1846, Marion Gales Johnson, daughter of Robert Ransom and Winifred (Gales) Johnson, born in North Carolina, May 17, 1823, died at Yellow Springs, Sept. 25, 1893. Children:

- 366. i. CORNELIUS HOWLAND, b. Oct. 22, 1847; d. March 3, 1916.
- ii. ALTONA HOLSTEIN, b. Dec. 12, 1848; d. April 16, 1896; m. Bailey Willis, son of Nathaniel P. and Cornelia (Grinnell) Willis (see No. 374); daughters, Marion and Hope.
- 367. iii. ROBERT JOHNSON, b. March 25, 1851; d. Oct. 23, 1913.
- 368. iv. FRANK MARION, b. June 18, 1853.
- 369. v. GALES MARSHALL, b. Dec. 23, 1855.
- vi. ERNEST ALFRED, b. Nov. 21, 1857; m. (1) 1886, Frank Smith, who d. June, 1889; (2) 1896, Mary McCoombs. No children. Resides in Sheridan, Wyo.
- vii. CORNELIA WILLIS, b. April 6, 1861; unm. Resides at Yellow Springs, Ohio.
- 370. viii. WILLIAM LEE, b. Jan. 7, 1864.
- 371. ix. MORTON RUSSELL, b. Feb. 28, 1867.

339. CORNELIA GRINNELL* (*Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Cornelius and Eliza T. (Russell) Grinnell, and adopted daughter of her uncle, Hon. Joseph Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, March 19, 1825,

and died in Washington, D. C., March 26, 1904. She married Oct. 1, 1846, Nathaniel Parker Willis, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Parker) Willis, born in Portland, Me., Jan. 20, 1806, died at "Idlewild," N. Y., Jan. 20, 1867. Mr. Willis was one of the most famous American men of letters. He met Miss Grinnell when he was a correspondent in Washington, during her foster father's service in Congress. Subsequently they established a beautiful country residence at "Idlewild," on the Hudson, whither came many notable guests, among them Bayard Taylor, Washington Irving and James T. Fields. Charles Taber Congdon writes of seeing Willis, when on a visit to New Bedford, "one fine summer morning, slowly pacing, with a Pall-Mall manner, under the great elms upon the other side of the street." Everyone is so well aware of his literary career that to recount it here is superfluous. Poet, magazinist, traveller and correspondent, dramatist and novelist, he enjoyed a wide measure of popularity for many years. He discovered Thackeray and made him known to Americans long before "Vanity Fair" was published. He is buried in Mount Auburn, Cambridge, and among his pall bearers were Longfellow, Lowell, Holmes, Fields and Aldrich. An admirable life of Mr. Willis has been written by Professor Henry A. Beers. The poet was twice married. Children of Nathaniel P. and Cornelia (Grinnell) Willis:

- 372. i. GRINNELL, b. April 28, 1848.
- 373. ii. LILIAN, b. April 27, 1850.
- iii. EDITH A., b. Sept. 28, 1853; m. April 7, 1880, Lawrence L. Grinnell, son of William R. and Charlotte Van W. (Irving) Grinnell, who died Aug. 20, 1881 (see No. 337, ii). She resides in Brookline, Mass.
- 374. iv. BAILEY, b. May 31, 1857.
- v. DAUGHTER, b. and d. Oct. 31, 1860.

340. HENRY GRINNELL RUSSELL⁴ (*Sylvia Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of William T. and Sylvia (Grinnell) Russell, was born in New Bedford, Oct. 25, 1829, and died in Providence, R. I., Sept. 24, 1904. He had large manufacturing interests in Providence and was considered one of the wealthiest men in Rhode Island. In 1864 he married Hope Brown Ives, daughter of Moses Brown Ives of Providence. There were no children.

341. JOHN COGGESHALL GRINNELL⁴ (*William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of William P. and

Mary B. (Coggeshall) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Nov. 15, 1822 and died in Needham, Mass., July 14, 1908. He attended Brown University and studied law, but did not practice. For a number of years he was an inspector in the Boston custom house. He married (1) Feb. 15, 1847, Isabella Aurelia Bigelow, daughter of Jonathan and Eliza T. Bigelow of Rochester, Mass., born Feb. 25, 1825, died June 26, 1866; (2) Katharine V. Elder. Children:

By first marriage:

- 375. i. HENRY BIGELOW, b. May 7, 1849.
- ii. GEORGIANA SAWTELLE, b. April 3, 1854; d. 1910; m. Frederick W. Anderson of Boston; daughter, Annie Belle, b. 1878, d. 1909.
- iii. MARY, b. Dec. 27, 1855; d. young.
- iv. MARY E., b. Feb. 21, 1860; d. June 27, 1860.
- v. ANNA F. P., b. Oct. 22, 1862; d. May 22, 1863.
- 376. vi. CHARLES TAPPAN, b. June 26, 1864.
- vii. GEORGE H., b. June 8, 1866; d. Jan. 5, 1867.

By second marriage:

- viii. FRANKLIN NORRIS, b. June 28, 1874; d. 1887.

342. HENRY GRINNELL⁴ (*William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William P. and Mary B. (Coggeshall) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, May 17, 1827, and died in Pepin, Wis., January, 1892. He married Mrs. Mary Ann (Decker) Frasier, who died in January, 1913. Children:

- i. MARY SYLVIA, b. Nov. 2, 1861. Resides in Brockton, Mass.
- ii. LUCY ALICE, b. Aug. 13, 1864; d. Dec. 1891.
- 377. iii. ANNIE LAURA, b. April 2, 1867; d. Nov. 29, 1891.

343. SYLVIA HOWLAND GRINNELL⁴ (*William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of William P. and Mary B. (Coggeshall) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, Sept. 6, 1831, and died in Paris, France, Nov. 26, 1915. She married Sept. 30, 1857, John Norris, Jr., born about 1830, died Aug. 10, 1896. For many years he was representative of the Remington Arms Co. in Brussels and Paris. Children:

- i. SYLVIA G., b. March 30, 1859; d. Sept. 19, 1859.
- ii. JOHN, b. Oct. 2, 1860; d. April 10, 1889 in New York; unm.

- iii. GRINNELL, b. April 2, 1863; d. about 1910. Married. No children.
- iv. MAY GRINNELL, b. Aug. 6, 1864; unm. Resides in Paris, France. She has done much relief work, especially among the blind during the war.
- 378. v. LUCIUS HENRY, b. June 4, 1866.
- vi. BETRAM RUSSELL, b. Nov. 23, 1869; d. Sept. 9, 1892, at Tournai, Belgium; unm.
- 379. vii. REGINALD, b. Sept. 16, 1874.

344. SARAH MINTURN GRINNELL⁴ (*Henry Grinnell*,² *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry and Sarah (Minturn) Grinnell, was born in New York, Oct. 30, 1827, and died at her home in Nice, France, Feb. 28, 1905. She married June 19, 1851, Ridley Watts of New York, who died May 22, 1892. Children:

- i. FRANCES SHERBORNE RIDLEY, b. Aug. 29, 1852; m. Col. Frederic P. L. White of the Indian Army. Resides in London, England.
- ii. SARAH M., b. July 10, 1854; d. March 15, 1873, at Florence, Italy; unm.

345. ROBERT MINTURN GRINNELL⁴ (*Henry Grinnell*,² *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Henry and Sarah (Minturn) Grinnell, was born in New York Dec. 30, 1829, and died at Nice, France, April 17, 1898. He married (1) Isabella Musgrave; (2) Sophie Van Alen, who died Oct. 31, 1916. Daughter:

- 380. i. JOSEPHINE LUCY.

346. SYLVIA HOWLAND GRINNELL⁴ (*Henry Grinnell*,² *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry and Sarah (Minturn) Grinnell, was born in New York, May 3, 1838. She married in 1871 Captain William Fitz-Herbert Ruxton of the British navy, who subsequently became an admiral. His father, Arthur Ruxton, Esq., married Miss Fraser-Tytter. Mrs. Ruxton resides at Little Drove House, Singleton, Sussex, England. Her first and third surviving sons are officers in the British army, and the second and fourth sons officers in the royal navy, and as such have borne a valiant part in the world-war which began in 1914. Her two daughters have also rendered efficient service in hospital work during the war. The children are:



CAPTAIN CORNELIUS GRINNELL

Painted in Havre in 1793

- i. HENRY GRINNELL, d. *act.* two months.
- ii. UPTON FITZ-HERBERT, b. 1873; m. Genevieve Ruffin.
- iii. WALTON CORNELIUS GRINNELL, b. at San Remo, Italy, in 1874; m. Violet Elizabeth Magor; one child.
- iv. ROBERT MINTURN CLARGES, b. in London in 1875; m. Loui Palmer.
- v. AUGUSTINE ETHELBEET, b. at Canterbury; m. Cecilia Radley; daughter, Cynthia Grinnell.
- vi. SARAH MINTURN CHRISTINA ELLEN, b. in London.
- vii. SYLVIA HOPE, b. at Pau, Pyrenees; m. 1908, Arthur Little-Ross, who d. in Nigeria, 1909.

347. HENRY WALTON GRINNELL⁴ (*Henry Grinnell*,^{*} *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Henry and Sarah (Minturn) Grinnell, was born in New York, Nov. 19, 1843. During the Civil War he enlisted in the navy, on June 23, 1862, and became mate. Before the year was over he was raised to the rank of acting ensign, and two years later was master of his own ship. With Farragut and Kimberly he fought at New Orleans and Mobile, serving with distinction. Later he received honorable mention from the navy department for carrying despatches from his ship through the Confederate line, under cover of darkness. Leaving the navy at the close of the war with rank of lieutenant, he went to Japan, where he helped to build up the navy which subsequently riddled the Russian fleet. Having served through the Chino-Japanese war as rear admiral, he returned to the United States in 1898, and offered his services for the war with Spain. They were accepted and he served through the war on the battleship Iowa. Admiral Grinnell resides at St. Augustine, Fla. He married (1) 1874, Louisa I. Platt; (2) June 1910, Florence G. Roche of Boston, daughter of James Jeffrey Roche, the poet. Son, by first marriage:

- 381. i. HENRY, b. Sept. 27, 1875.

348. JULIA IRVING GRINNELL⁴ (*Moses H. Grinnell*,^{*} *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Moses H. and Julia (Irving) Grinnell, was born in New York March 16, 1837, and died in that city Feb. 16, 1915. She married June 18, 1862, George Sullivan Bowdoin, son of George R. J. and Frances (Hamilton) Bowdoin, born Sept. 25, 1833, died Dec. 16, 1913. He was long a member of the banking

firm of J. Pierpont Morgan & Co., was a close personal friend of Mr. Morgan, and left a large estate. Children:

- 382. i. TEMPLE, b. July 24, 1863; d. Dec. 2, 1914.
- 383. ii. FANNY HAMILTON, b. Sept. 4, 1866; d. June 8, 1894.
- iii. EDITH GRINNELL, b. Jan. 31, 1869. Resides in New York.

349. IRVING GRINNELL⁴ (*Moses H. Grinnell*,² *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), only son of Moses H. and Julia (Irving) Grinnell, was born in New York City, Aug. 9, 1839. One who knows him well has written the following appreciative sketch:

Irving Grinnell was born in New York City, at No. 6 College Place, then the favorite residential street, bordered on the east side by the beautiful grounds of Columbia College, and in the days when Greenwich Street and lower Broadway and the Battery were the city's fashionable promenades. He was named after his grandfather, William Irving, brother of Washington Irving, but the initial "W" was never prefixed to his name lest it might be supposed to stand for Washington, his great-uncle. In conjunction with his two sisters, his education was cared for by an English governess in the house, until, at the age of twelve, he went to the well-known private school of Daniel P. Bacon, on South Washington Square, where many acquaintances were made of those who grew up later into some of New York's famous citizens.

He entered Columbia College in his sixteenth year, and was an honor member of the class of 1859. During his sophomore term the college was removed from its original location down town up to the former buildings of the Deaf and Dumb Asylum in Forty-ninth Street, near Madison Avenue. His father's house was then at the northeast corner of Fifth Avenue and Fourteenth Street, which later became the site of the celebrated Delmonico restaurant.

At twenty-one, Mr. Grinnell entered the shipping office of his father, the widely known house of Grinnell, Minturn & Co., of which he became a member a few years later, after his return from Spain, whither he went to acquire a knowledge of the Spanish language, as the intercourse of the firm with many Cuban sugar merchants was increasing daily. Through the generosity of his father,

he became part owner of many of the firm's packet ships which traded with London and Liverpool and San Francisco. Among those to the latter port was the famous clipper ship *Flying Cloud*, which broke the record. While in Spain, Mr. Grinnell was romantic enough to pass a night alone amid the courts and halls of the old Moorish summer palace of the Alhambra, and had for his companion, while in Granada, the noted Matteo Ximenes, who had been guide to Washington Irving when the latter lived for a while in a small room in the old Moorish palace, and where he wrote the "Tales of the Alhambra."

In 1863 Mr. Grinnell retired from active business and married Joanna D. Howland, youngest daughter of Gardiner Green Howland, who founded the well-known firm of Howland & Aspinwall of New York. The honeymoon was passed in Europe, where the beauty and gracious manners of the bride won for the young couple a host of friends. Returning to America late in 1864, Mr. Grinnell and his wife purchased from Mr. Howland's estate the fine country seat at New Hamburg, on the Hudson, called "Netherwood," originally the summer residence of James Lenox, one of New York's best known citizens and philanthropists. For forty years Mr. Grinnell and his wife resided, the year round, in this charming home, taking great interest in his large farm, and in the people of the neighboring industrial village of Wappingers Falls, where the Episcopal church in which he was confirmed, under the pastorate of the Rev. Henry Y. Satterlee (afterwards first bishop of Washington, D. C.), became the object of his affection and benefactions. Several visits were again made to Europe during succeeding years by Mr. Grinnell and his wife, their travels extending to Egypt and Nubia and the Holy Land.

For twenty-two years Mr. Grinnell taught a Bible Class of over one hundred and thirty men in the church on Sunday morning, and in the afternoon a married women's Bible class of seventy-five. Since his wife's death, in 1905, Mr. Grinnell has lived alone in the same old home, taking a more active part than ever in the work of the church and village. For forty years he has been senior warden, and, though in his seventy-ninth year, he is still lay-reader and the superintendent of the Sunday school, the director of two large choirs, and member of a third. He has out-

lived the major portion of his family and friends, and is still today, in spirit and activity, a man seemingly twenty years younger. No conditions of weather, night or day, prevent him from being at the post where he is expected. Mr. Grinnell has been a staunch teetotaler all his life, and much of his present good health and bodily vigor is, doubtless, due to his abstemious habits and simple life. For nearly twenty-five years he was treasurer of the Church Temperance Society of the Episcopal Church of America.

But it is as a yachtsman, perhaps, that Mr. Grinnell has been best known. With a father for an example who was an enthusiast upon the water, Mr. Grinnell began his yachting career when a child, and could handle a large yacht in his early "teens." In 1856 he was elected, though only seventeen years old, a member of the New York Yacht Club, and became its first fleet captain. Today, his name stands No. 1 on a list of over 2100 members. Many of his happiest days were spent on his father's yachts, Dream, Spray, Haze, Restless and Widgeon, and no keener racing man, or more active sailor could be found on any yacht. He saw the trial races in New York Bay between the sloop Maria and George Steer's famous creation, the schooner-yacht America, before the latter crossed the Atlantic in quest of the Queen's Cup, and it was a happy incident in Mr. Grinnell's later life when he was appointed on the regatta committee that took charge of the International races in New York Bay, when the Genesta and Galatea and Valkyrie and the three Shamrocks came across from English waters to wrest back, if possible, the renowned trophy which the America had brought to this country many years before.

For six or seven years Mr. Grinnell, in conjunction with the late S. Nicholson Kane and Chester Griswold, handled all these memorable contests in which the crack English yachts were defeated by our Puritan, Mayflower, Volunteer, Defender and Defiance. All these years Mr. Grinnell had, in his home waters upon the Hudson, where he was commodore of the Central Hudson Yacht Club, a redoubtable little racing craft called the Fidget, the victor in many an exciting struggle, and in which (only an open catboat with sandbag ballast) he went as far

east as Newport, R. I., and "bagged" a number of prizes there. This sketch would not be complete without the mention of two other sports in which Mr. Grinnell excelled, viz., ice-yachting and shell-boat rowing. He was one of the Hudson's pioneers in ice-yachting, and his skill in handling one of these remarkable craft has been more than locally known for over fifty years. His ice-yacht Whiff (still in existence) took a medal and first prize at the Centennial Exposition in Philadelphia in 1876, the beauty of its construction and finish attracting much attention.

As an oarsman, Mr. Grinnell was equally adept, and in his youth he won, with his friend, Philip Schuyler, two races rowed around Manhattan Island, a distance of twenty-five miles. When in Columbia College, he was one of those to inaugurate a rowing association, and became the first stroke of the first Columbia eight-oared crew. In his single shell, after leaving college, he rowed in many local regattas with marked success, and at Troy, in the Interstate Amateur Rowing Association, he won a gold medal. Much of his life has been spent in and about boats, and in his spare moments he is still much on the water, and his long, sweeping style is much in contrast with the shorter and more vicious stroke of the present day.

350. FANNY LESLIE GRINNELL⁴ (*Moses H. Grinnell*,⁵ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Moses H. and Julia (Irving) Grinnell, was born in New York Sept. 23, 1842, and died May 14, 1887. She married June 14, 1866, Thomas Forbes Cushing of Boston, born 1838, died June 6, 1902, son of John P. and Mary Louisa (Gardiner) Cushing. They were prominent in society in Boston, New York and Newport. Daughter:

384. I. EDITH HOWARD, b. Jan. 26, 1871.

351. MOSES J. GRINNELL⁴ (*James M. Grinnell*,⁵ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of James M. and Elizabeth (Perry) Grinnell, was born March 22, 1835, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 21, 1864. He married Letitia Elizabeth Cooper, born Sept. 4, 1839, died June 27, 1915. She married (2) Charles Augustus Miller. Children:

- 385. i. HARRY MOSES, b. April 9, 1860.
- 386. ii. CHARLES HERBERT, b. Oct. 23, 1862; d. Dec. 31, 1915.
- iii. FRANK J., d. young.

352. JOHN W. GRINNELL⁴ (*James M. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of James M. and Elizabeth (Perry) Grinnell, was born June 7, 1839, and died in Danielson, Conn., Oct. 28, 1884. He married (1) Margaret Ann Hawks; (2) Lydia Newton, who died Nov. 30, 1902. Children, by second marriage:

- i. RUSSELL, b. 1871; deceased.
- ii. SARAH ELLEN, b. June 16, 1873; m. William R. Havens. Resides in Saybrook, Conn.
- iii. MARY ANN, b. and d. 1876.
- iv. EMMA F., b. Sept. 9, 1877; d. Sept. 26, 1901.
- 387. v. GEORGE W., b. July 13, 1879.

353. FREDERICK GRINNELL⁵ (*Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Lawrence and Rebecca S. (Williams) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, Aug. 14, 1836, and died there Oct. 21, 1905. He was educated at the Friends Academy, and at Rennselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., where he graduated in 1855 with high honors. For the next five years he was at the Jersey City Locomotive Works, and also connected with the Burlington & Missouri Railroad, now a part of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy system. In 1860 he became connected with the Corliss Steam Engine Co. at Providence, as treasurer and superintendent of the works. In 1865 he became general manager of the Jersey City Locomotive Works, and shortly after, superintendent of motive power and machinery for the Atlantic & Great Western Railroad. In 1869 he purchased a controlling interest in the Providence Steam & Gas Pipe Co., of which he became the executive officer, business manager, and mechanical engineer, relations he ever after sustained during his active business life. He invented the Grinnell automatic fire extinguisher, for the manufacture of which, in 1893, he organized the General Fire Extinguisher Co., with factory and main offices in Providence. Mr. Grinnell was also a director of many corporations. Having resided in Providence for a number of years, he removed to New Bedford in 1894 and occupied the Joseph Grinnell man-

sion. In 1917 this fine mansion was turned over by the family for the war work of the Red Cross.

Mr. Grinnell married (1) Oct. 15, 1865, at New Bedford, Alice Brayton Almy, daughter of William and Elizabeth B. Almy, born in Boston Aug. 14, 1843, died Jan. 5, 1871, at New Bedford; (2) Feb. 17, 1874, at Cambridge, Mary Brayton Page, daughter of John H. W. and Susan (Greene) Page, born March 12, 1851, at New Bedford, died Jan. 29, 1915. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. LAWRENCE, b. Feb. 19, 1868; d. 1872.
- 388. ii. ALICE ALMY, b. Nov. 19, 1870.

By second marriage:

- 389. iii. RUSSELL, b. Aug. 3, 1875.
- 390. iv. LYDIA, b. Oct. 17, 1878.
- v. FREDERICK, JR., b. Dec. 8, 1881; d. Nov. 21, 1885.
- 391. vi. LAWRENCE, b. June 18, 1885.
- 392. vii. FRANCIS BROWNE, b. June 13, 1887.

354. RICHARD W. GRINNELL⁵ (*Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Lawrence and Rebecca S. (Williams) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Jan. 10, 1846, and died there Dec. 23, 1900. He engaged in business with his brother Frederick in Providence and in the insurance business with his father in New Bedford for a number of years, and resided for a time in California, owing to his health. He married Leonora Gardner of East Providence, daughter of John and Phebe (Lawson) Gardner, born Nov. 29, 1843, died Nov. 20, 1904. Children:

- i. REBECCA WILLIAMS, b. Oct. 6, 1875. Resides in New Bedford.
- ii. MARY RUSSELL, b. Nov. 17, 1877. Resides in New Bedford.
- 392 a. iii. HAROLD DUNCAN, b. Jan. 24, 1880.

355. GEORGE WARD HOLDREGE⁵ (*Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Henry and Mary R. (Grinnell) Holdrege, was born March 26, 1847. He graduated from Harvard College in 1869. During his course he was bow oar of the varsity crew. In September, 1869, he went to Plattsmouth, Neb., and entered the service of the Burlington & Missouri Railroad

Co. in Nebraska. This company was organized by directors and stockholders of the Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad Co., with which it was subsequently merged, and with which Mr. Holdrege has since been connected. He has served as clerk in the general office at Plattsmouth, as conductor, trainmaster, assistant superintendent, superintendent, general superintendent, and as assistant manager and general manager since 1882. He resides in Omaha, Neb. Mr. Holdrege married (1) Feb. 12, 1872, Emily Cabot Atkinson, who died Nov. 13, 1873; (2) April 23, 1878, Frances Rogers Kimball. Children:

By first marriage:

393. i. HENRY ATKINSON, b. Nov. 12, 1873.

By second marriage:

394. ii. MARY, b. Jan. 11, 1882.
 395. iii. SUSAN, b. April 21, 1884.
 iv. LEEA ARABEL, b. Dec. 15, 1889.

356. SUSAN GRINNELL HOLDREGE⁵ (*Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry and Mary R. (Grinnell) Holdrege, was born in New York Nov. 11, 1848. She married Oct. 31, 1871, Robert Clifford Watson, and resided in Milton, Mass., where she died Sept. 14, 1918. Children:

396. i. GEORGE HOLDREGE, b. June 11, 1874.
 ii. THEODORE SEDGWICK, b. Nov. 6, 1876; drowned April 19, 1909; unm.
 397. iii. LOIS HOLDREGE, b. Nov. 16, 1881.
 398. iv. HENRY RUSSELL, b. Dec. 25, 1885.
 399. v. EDWARD BOWDITCH, b. May 6, 1889.
 vi. ROBERT CLIFFORD, b. Aug. 23, 1893. He has been with the firm of E. E. Brownell Co., cotton merchants, New Bedford, and is now in the United States Naval Reserve, stationed at the Fore River Shipbuilding plant.

357. ELLEN MARY HOLDREGE⁵ (*Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry and Mary R. (Grinnell) Holdrege, was born Sept. 25, 1851. She married Charles Fessenden Morse, born Sept. 22, 1839, and resides in Boston and Falmouth, Mass. He is a retired business man. Her three sons are in the war service. Children:

- 400. i. LAURA, b. Aug. 15, 1875.
- 401. ii. MARIAN, b. March 9, 1878.
- 402. iii. ARTHUR HOLDREGE, b. June 18, 1879. Captain of artillery.
- 403. iv. ELEANOR, b. Aug. 4, 1881.
- v. DOROTHY, b. April 8, 1884; d. July 4, 1887.
- vi. CHARLES FESSENDEN, b. Oct. 20, 1887. He graduated from Harvard College in 1910. He is in the French army, undergoing instruction at a French artillery school.
- vii. THOMAS ROBESON, b. May 29, 1895. He is an ensign in the United States Naval Flying Corps, in service abroad.

358. LAURA GRINNELL HOLDREGE^s (*Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,^s *Sylvia*^s *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry and Mary R. (Grinnell) Holdrege, was born at Irvington-on-Hudson N. Y., Dec. 29, 1852. She married June 9, 1880, Nathaniel Hathaway Stone, born in New Bedford Nov. 5, 1853, son of Joshua Clapp and Elizabeth (Hathaway) Stone. They reside in Milton, Mass. Mr. Stone graduated from Harvard in 1875 and has been engaged in business affairs in Boston. He is a director in many corporations. Children:

- i. EDITH GRINNELL, b. March 21, 1882; m. Charles Parsons Clifford. (See No. 528.) Five children.
- 404. ii. ELIZABETH HATHAWAY, b. Aug. 13, 1885.

359. NATHALIE HOLDREDGE^s (*Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,^s *Sylvia*^s *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry and Mary R. (Grinnell) Holdrege was born at Irvington-on-Hudson, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1857. She married at Falmouth, Mass., Oct. 7, 1885, Daniel Bontecou, born at Springfield, Mass., Sept. 14, 1851. They reside in Kansas City. Mr. Bontecou graduated from the College of the City of New York in 1871. He is a consulting engineer and associate member of the Naval Consulting Board. Two sons are in the war service. Children, born in Kansas City:

- 405. i. DANIEL, b. March 20, 1887.
- ii. RUSSELL, b. Feb. 17, 1889. He has been with the General Fire Extinguisher Co., Kansas City, and is now a lieutenant of artillery overseas.
- iii. HELEN, b. Jan. 13, 1892.

406. iv. FREDERIC HOLDREGE, b. Nov. 30, 1893, Lieutenant of artillery in France.
 407. v. NATHALIE HOLDREGE, b. Oct. 15, 1895.

360. EDMUND GRINNELL⁵ (*Joseph G. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Joseph G. and Lydia W. (Presbury) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, Oct. 13, 1850, and died there Aug. 26, 1892. He carried on the iron foundry business. He married, Nov. 19, 1875, Jennie Gibbs Swift, daughter of Humphrey Hathaway and Jane Elizabeth (Gibbs) Swift, born Jan. 2, 1850. Children:

- i. EDMUND, b. Oct. 2, 1877. He studied at Harvard College and is a well known musician and composer of New Bedford. In 1917 he enlisted in the Naval Reserve Force, and is chief boatswain's mate.
 ii. RACHEL LEE, b. Feb. 9, 1879.
 iii. RALPH RUSSELL, b. May 5, d. Sept. 9, 1883.
 iv. KATHARINE, b. May 5, 1885.
 408. v. SUSAN WILLIAMS, b. Jan. 15, 1888.

361. ARTHUR GORDON GRINNELL⁵ (*Joseph G. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Joseph G. and Lydia W. (Presbury) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford July 6, 1854. Mr. Grinnell is an artist of great talent, and at his studio in New Bedford devotes much time to wood-carving. He has served as a trustee of the New Bedford Free Public Library and has been active in the work of the Red Cross.

362. JOSEPHINE G. GRINNELL⁵ (*Joseph G. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Joseph G. and Lydia W. (Presbury) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford, June 6, 1856. She married, Dec. 4, 1879, Hon. Morgan Rotch, son of Hon. William J. and Emily (Morgan) Rotch, born April 8, 1848, died Jan. 30, 1910. Both William J. and Morgan Rotch were mayors of New Bedford. Children:

409. i. ARTHUR GRINNELL, b. Nov. 22, 1880.
 410. ii. EMILY MORGAN, b. March 21, 1882.

363. CHARLES SPENCER GRINNELL⁵ (*Edmund Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of

Edmund and Mary (Wood) Grinnell, was born in Louisville, Ky., March 30, 1843, and died in Brandenburg, Ky., April 15, 1894. He was a school teacher for many years. He married Harriet M. Beall of Brandenburg. Children:

- i. MARY BEALL, b. Feb. 25, 1867; d. April 1, 1877.
411. ii. WILLIAM FOULKES, b. May 20, 1869.
- iii. SIGISMUNDA, b. Oct. 1, 1871; d. Dec. 22, 1871.
- iv. ADAM RANKIN, b. Sept. 17, 1873; d. Oct. 6, 1873.
- v. PRESTON WORK, b. May 27, 1875. He is a travelling salesman, with headquarters in Chicago.
- vi. JULIET RANKIN, b. Oct. 10, 1878; d. Dec. 23, 1879.
412. vii. EDMOND BEALL, b. Feb. 11, 1880.
413. viii. HENRY GOUGH, b. June 14, 1882.
414. ix. DAVID SCOTT, b. Sept. 19, 1884.
- x. HATTIE VIRGINIA, b. Oct. 11, 1886. Resides in Leitchfield, Ky.

364. EDWIN MORGAN GRINNELL⁵ (*William R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William R. and Charlotte Van W. (Irving) Grinnell, was born March 18, 1849, and resides in New York City. He married Sarah Jackson Stone, daughter of Dr. John Osgood and Catherine Cabot (Jackson) Stone of New York. Children:

415. i. KATHARINE, b. Dec. 9, 1882.
416. ii. CHARLOTTE IRVING, b. Nov. 1, 1884.
417. iii. DOROTHY QUINCY, b. Jan. 27, 1886.
- iv. LAWRENCE IRVING, b. Jan. 14, 1889. He was educated at Harvard. Is second lieutenant of cavalry, Officers' Reserve Corps.
- v. ROBERT STONE, b. July 30, 1892. He attended the Plattsburg Training Camp for war service.

365. WILLIAM IRVING GRINNELL⁵ (*William R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William R. and Charlotte Van W. (Irving) Grinnell, was born May 3, 1855. He resides in Freestone, Cal. He married Lucy Alice MacNabb. Daughter:

- i. MAY IRVING, m. May 31, 1916, Mark Hollingsworth Edwards, of Kentfield, Cal.

366. CORNELIUS HOWLAND GRINNELL⁵ (*Francis Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son

of Francis and Marion G. (Johnson) Grinnell, was born Oct. 22, 1847, and died in Wyoming, March 3, 1916. He married (1) Dec. 8, 1874, Clara Saberton, born April 27, 1854, died March 1, 1902; (2) Dec. 14, 1909, Lillian Margaret Smith, born Sept. 28, 1881. Children, by first marriage:

- i. MARION WINIFRED, b. Oct. 11, 1877; d. Aug. 21, 1894.
- ii. JOSEPH SABERTON, b. June 25, 1879; d. Oct. 29, 1906.
- iii. LAWRENCE RUSSELL, b. Sept. 28, 1891; m. Elda Fleischer. Resides in Sheridan, Wyo.

367. ROBERT JOHNSON GRINNELL⁵ (*Francis Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Francis and Marion G. (Johnson) Grinnell, was born March 25, 1851, and died Oct. 23, 1913, at Greenville, S. C. He married (1) Dec. 8, 1874, Sylvia A. Goe, born March 30, 1855, died Dec. 9, 1898; (2) Eva Nesbitt, who resides in Greenville, S. C. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. BERNARD JOHNSON, b. March 18, 1876; m. Aug. 8, 1910, Ollie Josephine Dormer. Resides in Acme, Wyo.
- ii. REGINALD E., b. Aug. 16, 1877; m. Mary Neely. Proprietor R. E. G. Oil Co., Florence, S. C.
- iii. KATHERINE, b. June 20, 1879; m. Lawrence W. Rivers. Resides in New Orleans, La.
- iv. ERNEST, b. June 12, 1881; deceased.

By second marriage:

- v. ROBBIE NESBITT, b. June 3, 1900.
- vi. ERNEST MARION, b. Nov. 28, 1902.
- vii. CHARLEY ALTON, b. July 17, 1905.

368. FRANK MARION GRINNELL⁵ (*Francis Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Francis and Marion G. (Johnson) Grinnell, was born June 18, 1853. He married Nov. 17, 1881, Margaret Hyde Robertson, born Aug. 9, 1852. He resides at Carrollton, Ky. Daughter:

- i. KATHLEEN WINIFRED, b. Jan. 15, 1890; m. Alfred Adams.

369. GALES MARSHALL GRINNELL⁵ (*Francis Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of

Francis and Marion G. (Johnson) Grinnell, was born Dec. 23, 1855. He married Sept. 5, 1889, Pamela M. Goe, born Sept. 5, 1864. He resides in Stockton, Cal. Son:

- i. BAILEY WILLIS, b. Feb. 1, 1897.

370. WILLIAM LEE GRINNELL⁵ (*Francis Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Francis and Marion G. (Johnson) Grinnell, was born Jan. 7, 1864. He married Jan. 30, 1889, Ethel Galloway, born Jan. 7, 1865. He resides in Portland, Ore. Children:

- i. GEORGE GALES, b. March 22, 1893; m. Ruth Dovey Woodcock.
- ii. FRANK MARION, b. June 14, 1900; d. Jan. 2, 1907.

371. MORTON RUSSELL GRINNELL⁵ (*Francis Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Francis and Marion G. (Johnson) Grinnell, was born Feb. 28, 1867. He resides at Yellow Springs, Ohio, where he carries on the Spring Lea Stock Farm, breeding registered Hereford cattle and Duroc Jersey swine, and is also proprietor of the Spring Lea Mills, manufacturing graham flour, buckwheat flour, and corn meal, and agricultural lime. He married June 14, 1892, Lucy Estella Kolp, born Feb. 19, 1873. Children:

- i. MARJORIE MARSHALL, b. May 9, 1893.
- ii. MALCOLM SEATON, b. Nov. 23, 1894. He joined the National Army in the fall of 1917.
- iii. RALPH KOLP, b. May 9, 1897.
- iv. HAROLD RUSSELL, b. March 24, 1901.
- v. MARY MARION, b. Aug. 26, 1906; d. Aug. 24, 1908.
- vi. CORNELIUS, b. Oct. 12, 1909.

372. GRINNELL WILLIS⁵ (*Cornelia Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Nathaniel Parker and Cornelia (Grinnell) Willis, was born in New York City April 28, 1848. He graduated in 1870 from Harvard, where he was the famous stroke oar of the college crew. In the fall of 1870 he became associated with a large wholesale dry goods house in New York, representing it in Philadelphia from 1875 to 1880, and subsequently returning to his New York connection, where he remained until 1889. In that year Mr. Willis was appoint-

ed New York agent for the Wamsutta Mills of New Bedford and opened a dry goods converting and commission business under his own name, the firm of Grinnell Willis & Co. being one of the best known in New York for the succeeding quarter of a century. He retired in 1916, and makes his home at Morristown, N. J. Mr. Willis is the author of sketches of travels, and other prose writings. He married in New York, Oct. 24, 1874, Mary Baker Haydock, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Wharton) Haydock, born March 13, 1849, died June 27, 1911. Children:

- 418. i. HANNAH HAYDOCK, b. Dec. 31, 1875.
- 419. ii. CORNELIA GRINNELL, b. Aug. 28, 1877.
- 420. iii. JOSEPH GRINNELL, b. July 27, 1879.

373. LILLIAN WILLIS⁵ (*Cornelia Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Nathaniel Parker and Cornelia (Grinnell) Willis, was born in New York City, April 27, 1850. She married, May 20, 1886, at New Bedford, Robert Apthorp Boit, son of Edward Darley and Jane Parkinson (Hubbard) Boit, born in Boston, April 29, 1846. He is a business man of Boston. Residence, Longwood (Brookline), Mass. Children, born in Longwood:

- i. ALICE T., b. May 3, 1887; m. Dec. 5, 1914, William A. Burnham, son of William A. and Alice (Munroe) Burnham of Boston.
- 421. ii. JOHN EDWARD, b. Nov. 20, 1889.

[A daughter of Mr. Boit by a former marriage, Mary A. Boit, married Dr. Hugh Cabot, the eminent Boston surgeon, now at the head of the Harvard Surgical Unit in France.]

374. BAILEY WILLIS⁵ (*Cornelia Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Nathaniel Parker and Cornelia (Grinnell) Willis, was born at Idlewild on the Hudson, N. Y., May 31, 1857. He graduated from the Columbia School of Mines, New York, in 1878, and has become prominent as a geologist. For thirty years he was connected with the United States Geological Survey. He had charge of the Appalachian division and also the Cascade Range and Puget Sound division, and was editor of the *Geologic Atlas of the United States*.

From 1897 to 1902 he was assistant to the director of the survey. He also engaged in geological explorations in China under the auspices of the Carnegie Institution of Washington. Prof. Willis has been a lecturer on geology at Johns Hopkins University and the University of Chicago, and is now a member of the faculty of Stanford University, California. He married (1) April 25, 1882, at Covington, Ky., Altona H. Grinnell, daughter of Francis and Marion G. (Johnson) Grinnell (See No. 338, ii), born Dec. 12, 1848, at Potomska, Mass., died April 16, 1896, at Baltimore; (2) April 21, 1898, at Washington, Margaret D. Baker, daughter of Frank and May (Cole) Baker, born in Washington, June 30, 1874. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. MARION, b. and d. Sept. 1884.
- ii. HOPE, b. Nov. 15, 1885; m. Seward H. Rathbun. Resides in Cambridge, Mass.

By second marriage:

- iii. CORNELIUS GRINNELL, b. Jan. 26, 1899.
- iv. ROBIN ERIC, b. Oct. 13, 1900.
- v. MARGARET, b. Oct. 6, 1908.

375. HENRY BIGELOW GRINNELL⁵ (*John C. Grinnell*,⁴ *William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John C. and Isabella A. (Bigelow) Grinnell, was born May 7, 1849, and married Georgianna Lorraine Whiting of South Braintree, Mass., Oct. 17, 1874. He lives in Providence, R. I. Children:

422. i. GEORGE HENRY, b. Nov. 23, 1875.
423. ii. ALICE LORRAINE, b. July 13, 1879.
- iii. WILLIS HOWLAND, b. Jan. 17, 1893; m. Jan. 1, 1916, Lilla Belle Norcross, daughter of Burt F. and Mary E. (Ross) Norcross of Mattapan, Mass.
- iv. HAROLD BILLINGS, b. Aug. 8, 1895.

376. CHARLES TAPPAN GRINNELL⁵ (*John C. Grinnell*,⁴ *William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John C. and Isabella A. (Bigelow) Grinnell, was born June 26, 1864, in New Bedford, where he lived until he was seven years of age. He has been in the shoe business since early life, and for a number of years has been connected with the Wallace Shoe Co. in Boston. He married June

26, 1895, Blanche W. Sheldon, daughter of George F. and Harriet A. (Lewis) Sheldon. There are no children.

377. ANNIE LAURA GRINNELL⁵ (*Henry Grinnell*,⁴ *William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry and Mary A. (Decker) Grinnell, was born April 2, 1867, and died Nov. 29, 1891. She married in July, 1885, Thomas G. Shoudy. Children:

- i. MARY JANE, b. July 11, 1886. Lives in Fairbault, Minn.
- ii. ANNIE LAURIE, b. Aug. 1, 1889; m. (1) Andrew J. Barrow; (2) Henry H. Allen. Lives in Leakville, Saskatchewan, Canada.

378. LUCIUS HENRY NORRIS⁵ (*Sylvia H. Grinnell*,⁴ *William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John and Sylvia H. (Grinnell) Norris, was born June 4, 1866. He lived abroad with his parents, and in 1887 left Brussels and went to California, where he has since resided. He is in business at Piedmont, in that state. He married Johanna Theodora Elise Westrik, born in Surakarta, Island of Java, Jan. 11, 1863. Children:

- i. HELEN, b. Oct. 31, 1891; deceased.
- ii. JOHN, b. Oct. 11, 1892.
- iii. LUCIUS GRINNELL, b. March 2, 1898.

379. REGINALD NORRIS⁵ (*Sylvia H. Grinnell*,⁴ *William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John and Sylvia H. (Grinnell) Norris, was born in Paris, France, Sept. 16, 1874. After his preliminary education in private schools abroad, he entered the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1892, but left before graduation. From 1895 to 1917 he was engaged in banking and as a bond salesman in San Francisco, Cal. Following a course at the Presidio Training Camp in 1917 he was commissioned first lieutenant of infantry in the National Army, and was assigned to duty at Camp Lewis, Wash. In the summer of 1918 he was sent overseas. Lieut. Norris married Sept. 1906, Charlotte F. Williams of Portland, Ore., who died March 31, 1914. There are no children.

380. JOSEPHINE LUCY GRINNELL⁵ (*Robert M. Grinnell*,⁴ *Henry Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of

Robert M. and Sophie (Van Alen) Grinnell, married (1) Frederick Harold Van Rensselaer; (2) Harold Rogers Woolf; (3) Robert Stewart Smith. Mr. and Mrs. Smith reside at Fair Acres, Elwood, N. J. Daughter, by first marriage:

- i. LUCY SYLVIA GRINNELL VAN RENSSELAER, b. Jan. 19, 1899.

381. HENRY GRINNELL⁵ (*Henry W. Grinnell*,⁴ *Henry Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Henry W. and Louisa I. (Platt) Grinnell, was born Sept. 27, 1875. He has been connected with the United States forestry service. Mr. Grinnell is married and has a daughter:

- i. DOROTHY.

382. TEMPLE BOWDOIN⁵ (*Julia I. Grinnell*,⁴ *Moses H. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of George S. and Julia I. (Grinnell) Bowdoin, was born at Irvington, N. Y., July 24, 1863, and died in New York City, Dec. 2, 1914. He was descended from the famous Bowdoin family of Massachusetts, patrons of Bowdoin College at Brunswick, Maine, named in honor of Governor James Bowdoin. His great-great grandmother, Lady Temple, was a daughter of the governor. His paternal grandmother was Frances Hamilton, a granddaughter of Alexander Hamilton. Graduating from Columbia College in 1885 he entered the banking business, and for over twenty-five years was with J. Pierpont Morgan & Co., being for more than fifteen years a member of the firm. He was the accounting expert and had charge of that department. Mr. Bowdoin left a large estate. By his will, after liberal bequests to his son, numerous relatives, and employes, he gave \$50,000 to the Boys' Club of New York City; \$25,000 to Bowdoin College; \$10,000 to the Hospital Book and Newspaper Society; and \$15,000 to Zion Church, Wappingers Falls, N. Y. The will also provided, in the event of the death of testator's son, without surviving issue, before the age of thirty years, for additional public bequests amounting to \$650,000, including \$100,000 each to Bowdoin College and Columbia College. Mr. Bowdoin married

Helen Parish Kingsford of New York, who died Aug. 9, 1912. Son:

424. i. GEORGE TEMPLE, b. April 6, 1898.

383. FANNY HAMILTON BOWDOIN⁵ (*Julia I. Grinnell*,⁴ *Moses H. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of George S. and Julia I. (Grinnell) Bowdoin, was born in New York, Sept. 4, 1866, and died June 8, 1894. She married Daniel Parish Kingsford, a business man of New York. Son:

- i. IRVING BOWDOIN, b. Feb. 17, 1891. He graduated from Princeton, and was for a time connected with the firm of J. Pierpont Morgan & Co., but has retired from active business owing to poor health. He resides at Convent Station, N. J.

384. EDITH HOWARD CUSHING⁵ (*Fanny L. Grinnell*,⁴ *Moses H. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Thomas F. and Fanny L. (Grinnell) Cushing, was born Jan. 26, 1871. She married Blair Fairchild, son of Charles Fairchild, a banker of Boston, and they reside in Paris, France. Previously Mr. Fairchild had been secretary of Lloyd Griscom, American minister to Persia. He has written symphonic and chamber music, besides a large number of songs, most of which have been published in France.

385. HARRY MOSES GRINNELL⁵ (*Moses J. Grinnell*,⁴ *James M. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Moses J. and Letitia E. (Cooper) Grinnell, was born April 9, 1860 in Dodge County, Minn. In May, 1884, he moved to Washington Territory, settling across the bay from Tacoma, subsequently residing in Tacoma, and Seattle, his present home. He served as deputy United States marshal, deputy sheriff and police officer, later entering the insurance business, and is now general agent for the Mutual Benefit Life Insurance Co. Mr. Grinnell is prominent in Freemasonry. He married in Minnesota, Oct. 25, 1882, Clara L. Terry, daughter of Horace and Adelaide Terry. Children:

425. i. FRED H., b. May 10, 1886.
426. ii. HARRIET MAX, b. May 11, 1892.

386. CHARLES HERBERT GRINNELL⁵ (*Moses J. Grinnell*,⁴ *James M. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Moses J. and Letitia E. (Cooper) Grinnell, was born in Mantorville, Minn., Oct. 23, 1862, and died in Tacoma, Wash., Dec. 31, 1915. He removed in 1889 to Tacoma where he entered the retail grocery business. In 1897 he was appointed deputy state grain inspector, and in 1900 formed a connection with a large wholesale grocery house which in 1906 became the Tacoma Grocery Co., of which he was elected president and general manager. Under his guidance it became one of the leading wholesale grocery houses of the Pacific Northwest. Mr. Grinnell was a trustee of the First Baptist Church and an effective worker in the Tacoma Commercial Club. He married in March, 1885, Emma A. Briggs. Children:

427. i. ETHEL AGNES, b. Jan. 10, 1886.
- ii. SYLVIA HOWLAND, b. Feb. 2, 1887; m. W. Coy Meredith, who is connected with the Tacoma Grocery Co.
- iii. EMMA CHARLOTTE, b. Feb. 11, 1894.
- iv. CHARLES HERBERT, b. March 17, 1896; a graduate of the Washington State University.

387. GEORGE W. GRINNELL⁵ (*John W. Grinnell*,⁴ *James M. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John W. and Lydia (Newton) Grinnell, was born July 13, 1879. He married Mrs. Minnie (Hackett) Champion, and lives at Saybrook, Conn., where he is a foreman electrician for the New Haven road. In 1898 he served in a Connecticut regiment during the war with Spain. No children.

388. ALICE ALMY GRINNELL⁶ (*Frederick Grinnell*,⁵ *Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Frederick and Alice B. (Almy) Grinnell, was born Nov. 19, 1870. She married Robert W. Taft of Providence, where they reside. Mr. Taft is a manufacturer of cotton goods and president of the Merchants National Bank of Providence. Children:

428. i. ELEANOR, b. July 24, 1894.
- ii. MARY FRANCES, b. Sept. 15, 1904.

389. RUSSELL GRINNELL⁶ (*Frederick Grinnell*,⁵ *Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*,¹

*Gideon*¹), son of Frederick and Mary B. (Page) Grinnell, was born Aug. 3, 1875. Graduating from Brown University in 1897 he became connected with the General Fire Extinguisher Co., of which he has been vice-president since 1906. He is also a director of the Gorham Mfg. Co., the Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co., and of the Mechanics National Bank, New Bedford. Mr. Grinnell married Oct. 24, 1900, Rose L. Gifford, daughter of Robert Swain Gifford, an eminent artist, and Frances (Eliot) Gifford; she is a granddaughter of T. D. Eliot who drew the Sylvia Ann Howland will. They reside in Providence. Children:

- i. RUSSELL, b. Dec. 18, 1913.
- ii. ROSE, b. Feb. 11, 1917.

390. LYDIA GRINNELL⁶ (*Frederick Grinnell*,⁵ *Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Frederick and Mary B. (Page) Grinnell, was born Oct. 17, 1878. She married June 13, 1900, John W. Knowles of New Bedford, son of John P. and Sarah (Edson) Knowles. He has been treasurer of the Page Mill and the Agawam Finishing Co. Children:

- i. GRINNELL, b. Sept. 16, 1901.
- ii. JOHN EDSON, b. Oct. 17, 1902.
- iii. LAWRENCE GRINNELL, b. Jan. 2, 1904.
- iv. RUSSELL, b. April 26, 1908.
- v. SHIRLEY, b. July 30, 1916.

391. LAWRENCE GRINNELL⁶ (*Frederick Grinnell*,⁵ *Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Frederick and Mary B. (Page) Grinnell, was born June 18, 1885, and graduated from Harvard College in 1908. A graduate of the officers' training camp at Plattsburg, he was commissioned a first lieutenant in 1917, and went to France with the Ninth United States Infantry in September, 1917. He married Oct. 3, 1907, Emily Morgan Severance, daughter of Pierre C. and Isabel Morgan (Rotch) Severance (See No. 408), and they reside in New Bedford and South Dartmouth. Children:

- i. LAWRENCE, b. Sept. 19, 1909.
- ii. SYLVIA, b. March 18, 1911.
- iii. PETER SEVERANCE, b. Oct. 28, 1912.
- iv. EMILY MORGAN, b. July 23, 1916.

392. DR. FRANCIS BROWNE GRINNELL⁶ (*Frederick Grinnell*,⁵ *Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Frederick and Mary B. (Page) Grinnell, was born June 13, 1887. He graduated from Harvard College in 1909 and from Harvard Medical School in 1912. He took up research work and became an instructor in Harvard Medical School. Early in the war he went to Serbia for relief work with Dr. Strong. In February, 1917, he went to France with one of the Harvard Medical Units and was stationed at General Hospital 22, British Expeditionary Force. Later he received a commission with rank of captain in the British Medical Service, enlisting for the duration of the war. He married Elizabeth M. Plummer. Children:

- i. FREDERICK, b. Dec. 29, 1909.
- ii. FRANCIS BROWNE, b. Feb. 6, 1911.
- iii. ROBERT, b. Oct. 14, 1913.

392a. HAROLD DUNCAN GRINNELL⁶ (*Richard W. Grinnell*,⁵ *Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Richard W. and Leonora (Gardner) Grinnell, was born Jan. 24, 1880. Graduating from Harvard University in 1903 he took up the study of architecture, and practiced his profession in Boston and New York. For several years he has been treasurer and manager of the G. C. A. Manufacturing Co. at Pittsfield, Mass., which manufactures the G. C. A. lamp renewer for electric lights and other electrical inventions. Mr. Grinnell is unmarried.

393. HENRY ATKINSON HOLDREGE⁶ (*George W. Holdrege*,⁵ *Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of George W. and Emily C. (Atkinson) Holdrege, was born Nov. 12, 1873. He is general manager of the Omaha Electric Light & Power Co., Omaha, Neb. He married Sept. 26, 1899, Annie Mumford Hunt. Children:

- i. EMILY, b. Dec. 26, 1901.
- ii. GEORGE CHANDLER, b. March 30, 1905.
- iii. CHARLES FRANCIS, b. Sept. 13, 1906.

394. MARY HOLDREGE⁶ (*George W. Holdrege*,⁵ *Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gid-*

son¹), daughter of George W. and Frances R. (Kimball) Holdrege, was born Jan. 11, 1882. She married June 4, 1907, Edward Augustus Holyoke, Jr., and they reside on the H-O Ranch, Madrid, Perkins County, Neb. Children:

- i. EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. March 10, 1908.
- ii. FRANCES KIMBALL, b. Oct. 25, 1909.
- iii. GEORGE WARD, b. Jan. 19, 1913.
- iv. JOHN BARTLETT, b. May 1, 1915.

395. SUSAN HOLDREGE⁶ (*George W. Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of George W. and Frances R. (Kimball) Holdrege, was born April 21, 1884. She married Oct. 4, 1911, Dr. Robert Russell Hollister, and resides in Omaha, Neb. Children.

- i. RUSSELL HOLDREGE, b. Sept. 5, 1912.
- ii. BARRETT, b. Feb. 24, 1914.
- iii. NATHANIEL ROGERS, b. May 18, 1915.

396. GEORGE HOLDREGE WATSON⁶ (*Susan G. Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of R. Clifford and Susan G. (Holdrege) Watson, was born June 11, 1874, in Milton, Mass., where he resides. He graduated from Harvard College in 1899. He married June 7, 1905, Margaret S. Williams. Children:

- i. SYLVIA HATHAWAY, b. March 9, 1906.
- ii. MARGARET, b. Dec. 17, 1908.
- iii. ROBERT STEVENSON, b. March 22, 1910.
- iv. GEORGE HOLDREGE, b. Dec. 20, 1914.

397. LOIS HOLDREGE WATSON⁶ (*Susan G. Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of R. Clifford and Susan G. (Holdrege) Watson, was born in Milton, Mass., Nov. 16, 1881. She married Oct. 18, 1905, Norton Wigglesworth, and resides in Milton. Children:

- i. SUSAN HOLDREGE, b. Oct. 20, 1908.
- ii. MARTHA, b. Dec. 18, 1909.

398. HENRY RUSSELL WATSON⁶ (*Susan G. Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland,*

*Gideon*¹), son of R. Clifford and Susan G. (Holdrege) Watson, was born in Milton, Mass., Dec. 25, 1885. He graduated from Harvard College in 1909. Mr. Watson is in charge of the office of the General Fire Extinguisher Co. at Hartford, Conn. He married Nov. 4, 1911, Elizabeth Hawes Swift, daughter of Jireh and Elizabeth B. (Hawes) Swift of South Dartmouth, born June 10, 1890. (See No. 499, ii.) Children:

- i. HENRY RUSSELL, b. Sept. 29, 1912.
- ii. THEODORE SEDGWICK, b. June 6, 1915.

399. EDWARD BOWDITCH WATSON⁶ (*Susan G. Holdrege*,⁵ *Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of R. Clifford and Susan G. (Holdrege) Watson, was born in Milton, Mass., May 6, 1889. After studying at Harvard College he engaged in business. In 1918 he enrolled in the aviation service for the war against Germany. He married Sept. 25, 1913, Lorna K. Iaukea and resides in East Milton. Children:

- i. FRANCIS SEDGWICK, b. Dec. 26, 1914.
- ii. EDWARD BOWDITCH, b. Dec. 30, 1915.

400. LAURA MORSE⁶ (*Ellen M. Holdrege*,⁵ *Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles F. and Ellen M. (Holdrege) Morse, was born Aug. 15, 1875, and married Charles Brewer. Children:

- i. CHARLES, b. Aug. 22, 1900.
- ii. DOROTHY, b. Dec. 4, 1902.
- iii. MARTHA, b. Nov. 24, 1905.
- iv. ELLEN HOLDREGE, b. July 9, 1908.
- v. LAURA HOLDREGE, b. May 6, 1913.

401. MARIAN MORSE⁶ (*Ellen M. Holdrege*,⁵ *Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles F. and Ellen M. (Holdrege) Morse, was born March 9, 1878, and married John Adams of Lincoln, Mass. He is a son of Charles Francis and Mary Hone (Ogden) Adams, a grandson of Charles Francis Adams, formerly United States minister to Great Britain,

and a descendant of Presidents John Adams and John Quincy Adams. Children:

- i. MARY, b. Aug. 15, 1906.
- ii. JOHN QUINCY, b. July 15, 1907.
- iii. THOMAS BOYLSTON, b. July 25, 1910.
- iv. FREDERICK OGDEN, b. Sept. 13, 1912.
- v. ABIGAIL, b. June 3, 1915.

402. CAPTAIN ARTHUR HOLDREGE MORSE⁶ (*Ellen M. Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Charles F. and Ellen M. (Holdrege) Morse, was born June 18, 1879. He graduated from Harvard College in 1902, from the Harvard Law School in 1904, and has been a practicing lawyer in Kansas City, Mo. He is now a captain of artillery at Camp Greene, N. C. He married Esther Fisher Hallowell. Daughter:

- i. SUSAN HALLOWELL, b. Sept. 12, 1911.

403. ELEANOR MORSE⁶ (*Ellen M. Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles F. and Ellen M. (Holdrege) Morse was born Aug. 4, 1881, and married George Shattuck Barrows. Daughter:

- i. ELLEN CLARK, b. Aug. 18, 1913.

404. ELIZABETH HATHAWAY STONE⁶ (*Laura G. Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Nathaniel H. and Laura G. (Holdrege) Stone, was born Aug. 13, 1885, in Milton, Mass., and married Oct. 15, 1910, William Hague, born March 21, 1882, a Harvard graduate, 1904. He was a lieutenant of engineers, with the American Expeditionary Forces in France, and died of pneumonia Jan. 1, 1918. Children:

- i. JAMES DUNCAN, b. July 21, 1911, in Grass Valley, Cal.
- ii. NATHANIEL HATHAWAY, b. Aug. 23, 1912, in San Mateo, Cal.; d. Nov. 9, 1914.

405. DANIEL BONTECOU⁶ (*Nathalie Holdrege,⁵ Mary R. Grinnell,⁴ Cornelius Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*),

son of Daniel and Nathalie (Holdrege) Bontecou, was born in Kansas City, Mo., March 20, 1887. He married Sept. 20, 1911, Jane Savage Casey, and they reside in St. Louis, Mo. Son:

- i. DANIEL, b. Feb. 1, 1914, in Chicago.

406. FREDERIC HOLDREGE BONTECOU⁶ (*Nathalie Holdrege*,⁵ *Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Daniel and Nathalie (Holdrege) Bontecou, was born in Kansas City, Mo., Nov. 30, 1893. For several years he was connected with the General Fire Extinguisher Co., in Providence, R. I., and in 1917, as a graduate of Plattsburg camp, received a commission as second lieutenant, Officers' Reserve Corps, U. S. A. In 1918 he was assigned to the cavalry, but was later transferred to the artillery, and promoted to first lieutenant. He is serving in France. He married, Aug. 18, 1917, Cornelia Thurston, daughter of Jesse H. Metcalf of Providence.

407. NATHALIE HOLDREGE BONTECOU⁶ (*Nathalie Holdrege*,⁵ *Mary R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Daniel and Nathalie (Holdrege) Bontecou, was born in Kansas City, Mo., Oct. 15, 1895. She married Dec. 24, 1917, Weyman Stockton, son of Mrs. Adams Crocker of Boston. Mr. Crocker was a member of the class of 1918, Harvard University, and in 1917 joined the Naval Reserve for coast patrol duty.

408. SUSAN WILLIAMS GRINNELL⁶ (*Edmund Grinnell*,⁵ *Joseph G. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Edmund and Jennie G. (Swift) Grinnell, was born in New Bedford Jan. 15, 1888. She married Feb. 18, 1911, William Rotch Severance, son of Pierre C. and Isabel Morgan (Rotch) Severance. (See No. 391.) During his course at Harvard he was captain of the 'varsity crew. They reside in San Bernardino, Cal. Children:

- i. RACHEL LEE, b. Nov. 3, 1911.
- ii. WILLIAM ROTCH, b. Feb. 21, 1913.
- iii. ISABEL PIERRE, b. July 28, 1916.

409. ARTHUR GRINNELL ROTCH* (*Josephine G. Grinnell*,⁵ *Joseph G. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Hon. Morgan and Josephine G. (Grinnell) Rotch, was born in New Bedford Nov. 22, 1880. He graduated from Harvard College in 1903, and has been a landscape architect in Boston and New York. Mr. Rotch is now assistant division manager of the New England Division, American Red Cross, with headquarters in Boston. He married Sept. 30, 1907, at Lyme, Conn., Helen G. Ludington, born May 5, 1882, in New York, daughter of Charles H. and Josephine (Noyes) Ludington. Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE NOYES, b. July 3, 1908.
- ii. LYDIA WILLIAMS, b. July 20, 1910.
- iii. KATHARINE LUDINGTON, b. Feb. 15, 1913.

410. EMILY MORGAN ROTCH* (*Josephine G. Grinnell*,⁵ *Joseph G. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Hon. Morgan and Josephine G. (Grinnell) Rotch, was born in New Bedford March 21, 1882. She married April 9, 1910, Thomas C. Knowles of New Bedford, son of Sydney W. and Georgianna P. (Sullings) Knowles. They reside in New Bedford. Children:

- i. LOUISE, b. March 16, 1911.
- ii. SYDNEY WILLIAMS, b. Jan. 31, 1913.

411. WILLIAM FOULKES GRINNELL* (*Charles S. Grinnell*,⁵ *Edmund Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Charles S. and Harriet M. (Beall) Grinnell, was born May 20, 1869. He is a druggist in Brandenburg, Ky. He married in 1894, Minnie Casperke. Children:

- i. ROSE, b. 1901.
- ii. MARY, b. 1910.
- iii. WILLIAM F., b. 1912.

412. EDMOND BEALL GRINNELL* (*Charles S. Grinnell*,⁵ *Edmund Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Charles S. and Harriet M. (Beall) Grinnell, was born Feb. 11, 1880. As a youth he worked in a

hardware store in Brandenburg, Ky., and in 1901 became connected with the Belknap Hardware & Mfg. Co. of Louisville, Ky. Since October, 1904, he has had charge of the company's territory in northern Texas and southern Oklahoma, with headquarters in Sherman, Texas, and is said to be the highest salaried man on their large sales force.

He married May 20, 1900, Annie Almetta Bondurant, daughter of Elisha R. and Laura A. Bondurant of Brandenburg, Ky. Children:

- i. CHARLIE BONDURANT, b. March 29, 1901.
- ii. LAURA LOUISE, b. Oct. 17, 1903.
- iii. MABEL SPENCER, b. March 10, 1906.
- iv. WILEY B., b. Sept. 21, 1911.
- v. JULIA ANNIE, b. Sept. 13, 1913.
- vi. IMOGENE, b. April 24, 1918.

413. HENRY GOUGH GRINNELL⁶ (*Charles S. Grinnell*,⁵ *Edmund Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Charles S. and Harriet M. (Beall) Grinnell, was born June 14, 1882. He is one of the directors and division sales manager of the Webster-Warnock Chemical Co., of Memphis, Tenn., with headquarters at Oklahoma City, Okla. He married Georgia Dent, daughter of Col. S. R. and Georgia (Bassett) Dent of Louisville, Ky. Children:

- i. ESTHER BASSETT, b. March 14, 1907.
- ii. JACK DENT, b. April 27, 1909.
- iii. EMOY MILTON, b. Feb. 13, 1915.
- iv. MARGARET LOUISE, b. Feb. 25, 1917.

414. DAVID SCOTT GRINNELL⁶ (*Charles S. Grinnell*,⁵ *Edmund Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Charles S. and Harriet M. (Beall) Grinnell, was born in Brandenburg, Ky., Sept. 19, 1884. He is in the retail drug business in Jet, Okla. He married Linnie Cornelia Werner. Children:

- i. DAVID SCOTT, b. July 24, 1909.
- ii. ROBERT TAYLOR, b. April 4, 1913.

415. KATHARINE GRINNELL⁶ (*E. Morgan Grinnell*,⁵ *William R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of E. Morgan and Sarah J. (Stone)

Grinnell, was born Dec. 9, 1882, and married October, 1906, Ray Morris. They reside in New York city. Children:

- i. VIRGINIA, b. Sept. 24, 1907.
- ii. GRINNELL, b. Jan. 5, 1910.
- iii. STEPHEN BURRETT, b. May 16, 1915.

416. CHARLOTTE IRVING GRINNELL⁶ (*E. Morgan Grinnell*,⁵ *William R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of E. Morgan and Sarah J. (Stone) Grinnell, was born Nov. 1, 1884, and married June 9, 1910, Alexander Forbes of Milton, Mass. Children:

- i. LAWRENCE IRVING, d. inf., 1911.
- ii. ROBERT, d. inf., 1913.
- iii. KATHARINE, b. Dec. 9, 1914.
- iv. JANET, b. Dec. 1916.

417. DOROTHY QUINCY GRINNELL⁶ (*E. Morgan Grinnell*,⁵ *William R. Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of E. Morgan and Sarah J. (Stone) Grinnell, was born Jan. 27, 1886, and married C. Reinold Noyes, of St. Paul, Minn. Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE IRVING, b. Sept. 3, 1908.
- ii. CHARLES PHELPS, b. Feb. 18, 1911.
- iii. DOROTHY QUINCY, b. June 20, 1914.

418. HANNAH HAYDOCK WILLIS⁶ (*Grinnell Willis*,⁵ *Cornelia Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Grinnell and Mary B. (Haydock) Willis, was born Dec. 31, 1875. She married (1) Harvey Ladew Williams; (2) Robert W. Locke. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. HARVEY LADEW, b. July, 1900. Is serving with the ambulance section in Italy.
- ii. REBECCA, b. Feb., 1904.

By second marriage:

- iii. GRINNELL WILLIS, b. May 18, 1911.
- iv. HANNAH HAYDOCK, b. May 13, 1914.

419. CORNELIA GRINNELL WILLIS⁶ (*Grinnell Willis*,⁵ *Cornelia Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia² Howland,*

*Gideon*¹), daughter of Grinnell and Mary B. (Haydock) Willis, was born Aug. 28, 1877. She married Wynant Davis Vanderpool. Children:

- i. EUGENE, b. Aug. 3, 1906.
- ii. MARY WILLIS, b. May, 1909.
- iii. WYNANT DAVIS, b. April 12, 1914.

420. JOSEPH GRINNELL WILLIS⁶ (*Grinnell Willis*,⁵ *Cornelia Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Grinnell and Mary B. (Haydock) Willis, was born July 27, 1879. He graduated from Harvard in 1902. He married Emily Mayer, daughter of John and Natalie Ida Blanche (Havemeyer) Mayer of Morristown, N. J., and granddaughter of Theodore A. Havemeyer. They reside in California. Children:

- i. JOSEPH GRINNELL, b. April, 1907.
- ii. JOHN MINTURN, b. July, 1913.

421. JOHN EDWARD BOIT⁶ (*Lilian Willis*,⁵ *Cornelia Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Robert A. and Lilian (Willis) Boit, was born in Longwood, Mass., Nov. 20, 1889, and graduated from Harvard College in 1912. He was at the Plattsburg camp in the summer of 1915, where he qualified as a sharpshooter. In the spring of 1916 he went to France, and became a member of the American Ambulance Field Service, driving a car at Verdun, in the Argonne Forest, and in other battles. He was cited by the French government for distinguished service in September, 1916, when he carried wounded men from the firing zone under violent shelling.

422. GEORGE HENRY GRINNELL⁶ (*Henry B. Grinnell*,⁵ *John C. Grinnell*,⁴ *William P. Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Henry B. and Georgianna L. (Whiting) Grinnell, was born in South Braintree, Mass., Nov. 23, 1875. He is principal of a school in Los Angeles, Cal. He married Lena Dyer Belcher of Holbrook, Mass. Daughter:

- i. GRACE BELCHER, b. April, 1904.

423. ALICE LORRAINE GRINNELL⁶ (*Henry B. Grinnell,⁵ John C. Grinnell,⁴ William P. Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Henry B. and Georgianna L. (Whiting) Grinnell, was born in South Braintree, Mass., July 13, 1879. She married Nov. 5, 1901, Arthur Clark of Randolph, Mass., who died Dec. 22, 1908. She resides in Newton Center, Mass. Children:

- i. ALICE ELVA, b. Feb. 11, 1906; d. Feb. 12, 1906.
- ii. ELLIS ALVA, b. Feb. 11, 1906; d. Feb. 12, 1906.
- iii. DOROTHY GOODELL, b. Dec. 24, 1906.
- iv. ARTHUR EVERETT, b. Nov. 23, 1908.

424. GEORGE TEMPLE BOWDOIN⁶ (*Temple Bowdoin,⁵ Julia I. Grinnell,⁴ Moses H. Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), only son of Temple and Helen P. (Kingsford) Bowdoin, was born in New York April 6, 1898. His course at Groton School in preparation for Harvard was interrupted by the war, and after attending the Aviation Ground School at Ithaca, N. Y., he was sent to an aviation camp in Alabama to practice flying before being assigned to duty in France. It has been stated that on attaining his majority Mr. Bowdoin will inherit an estate valued at \$10,000,000.

425. FRED H. GRINNELL⁶ (*Harry M. Grinnell,⁵ Moses J. Grinnell,⁴ James M. Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Harry M. and Clara L. (Terry) Grinnell, was born May 10, 1886. He is in the life insurance business in Seattle, Wash., associated with his father. He married April 13, 1909, Mabel C. Payne. Son:

- i. BURTON TERRY, b. May 20, 1911.

426. HARRIET MAE GRINNELL⁶ (*Harry M. Grinnell,⁵ Moses J. Grinnell,⁴ James M. Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Harry M. and Clara L. (Terry) Grinnell, was born May 11, 1892. She married Nov. 25, 1914, Harry Earl Adamson, who is in the government mail service, and resides in Bellingham, Wash. Daughter:

- i. DOROTHY ALICE, b. Aug. 29, 1918.

427. ETHEL AGNES GRINNELL⁶ (*Charles H. Grinnell,⁵ Moses J. Grinnell,⁴ James M. Grinnell,³ Sylvia² Howland,*

*Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles H. and Emma A. (Briggs) Grinnell, was born in Minnesota, Jan. 10, 1886. She married Earl H. Robbins, assistant cashier of the Fidelity Trust Co., of Tacoma, Wash. Children:

- i. HELEN E., b. 1911.
- ii. RICHARD GRINNELL, b. 1914.

428. ELEANOR TAFT⁷ (*Alice A. Grinnell*,⁶ *Frederick Grinnell*,⁵ *Lawrence Grinnell*,⁴ *Cornelius Grinnell*,³ *Sylvia*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Robert W. and Alice A. (Grinnell) Taft, was born July 24, 1894. She married June 14, 1916, Gerald Whitman. Son:

- i. ROBERT TAFT, b. April 9, 1917.

DESCENDANTS OF SARAH ALLEN

ALLEN ANCESTRY

[Condensed from the compilations of Walter Spooner Allen.]

GEORGE¹ ALLEN was a yeoman farmer living in the County of Somerset, England, who came to America in 1635 with the party of Rev. Joseph Hull, landing at Boston. With him were his wife Catherine, three sons, and a man-servant. He settled in Weymouth, Mass., and was one of the Proprietors of that town. In 1637 he is recorded in Sandwich, where he was a constable, and a deputy to the General Court at Plymouth. In 1646 he built a house in Sandwich which stood until about 1882. He died in 1648 and was buried on May 2 of that year. He had a large family. His son,

RALPH² ALLEN probably came to this country before his father, and in 1638 is found in Sandwich, where he is recorded as a church member. He became a Friend, and suffered persecution for his fidelity to the sect. He bought land in Dartmouth extensively from three owners, and probably at one time lived in that town, although he died in Sandwich in 1698. Among his Dartmouth holdings was a parcel of land at "Barnes his Joy" (now Barney's Joy), which he bought in 1672 from Sarah Warren, widow of Nathaniel Warren, and this he conveyed by deed of 1675 to his son Ebenezer Allen. On this tract was located Ebenezer's homestead near Allen's Pond. Others of the family lived in the vicinity. The son,

EBENEZER³ ALLEN was born Feb. 10, 1650, married Abigail ———, and had ten children. He died in 1725. His daughter Hannah married Isaac Howland, uncle of Gideon Howland (See page 40). His son,

JAMES⁴ ALLEN was born Nov. 30, 1695 and died in 1770 or 1771. He married Mary Akin, daughter of Captain

John and Mary (Briggs) Akin, born Jan. 23, 1697, aunt of Mrs. Sarah (Hicks) Howland (See page 36). There were seven children. His son,

PRINCE⁵ ALLEN was born March 6, 1718 and died Oct. 9, 1778. He married June 18, 1742, at Falmouth, Mass., Deborah Butler, daughter of Obadiah and Elizabeth Butler, born May 1, 1724, died Nov. 30, 1815. They had eight children. Their son,

JAMES⁶ ALLEN (*Prince*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Ebenezer*,³ *Ralph*,² *George*¹), was born Oct. 20, 1757 and died Nov. 30, 1820. He married June 1, 1785, Sarah, fifth daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland.

Note. Descendants of Nathaniel Howland (1657-1724), son of Zoeth and brother of Benjamin Howland (see page 7), a number of whom are recorded in this book, also have a line of descent from George and Ralph Allen, through Rose Allen, born 1665, wife of Nathaniel Howland, daughter of Joseph Allen, and granddaughter of Ralph Allen. Nathaniel Howland and Joseph Allen were both prominent in the town affairs of Dartmouth.

ALLEN DESCENDANTS

8. SARAH² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹) was born in Dartmouth May 1, 1767, and died in New Bedford May 27, 1836, aged sixty-nine years. She married June 1, 1785, James Allen, son of Prince and Deborah (Butler) Allen, born Oct. 20, 1757, died Nov. 30, 1820. He was a tailor in New Bedford. Children:

429. i. WILLIAM H., b. Feb. 8, 1786; d. May 29, 1883.
430. ii. SUSAN, b. Feb. 22, 1788; d. Sept. 9, 1851.
431. iii. JOSEPH HOWLAND, b. Sept. 22, 1789; d. March 4, 1852.
432. iv. GIDEON, b. May 29, 1791; d. Dec. 6, 1878.
- v. GILBERT, b. June 22, 1793; d. March 20, 1861; m. Feb. 15, 1817, Eliza W. Barney, daughter of Griffin and Bathsheba Barney. No children. He was a flour merchant in New York.
433. vi. THOMAS, b. Sept. 8, 1795; d. Sept. 14, 1843.
434. vii. JUDITH, b. Sept. 1, 1797; d. April 29, 1838.
- viii. SALLY, b. Sept. 4, 1799; d. Oct. 4, 1806.
- ix. SYLVIA, b. April 11, 1802; d. Aug. 29, 1803.
- x. LUCY, b. Feb. 12, 1804; d. Oct. 31, 1804.
435. xi. JAMES, b. July 13, 1805; d. March 17, 1857.
436. xii. SYLVIA G., b. June 19, 1808; d. April 17, 1888.
- xiii. LUCY, b. June 19, 1808; d. Jan. 30, 1810.
437. xiv. FREDERICK SLOCUM, b. Aug. 16, 1812; d. May 10, 1896.

429. WILLIAM H. ALLEN^s (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born Feb. 8, 1786, and died in New Bedford May 29, 1883, aged ninety-seven years, three months, twenty-one days—the oldest of the descendants of Gideon Howland. He learned the trade of a tailor with his father, and the two were associated in business together. Subsequently William was in business with his brother Gideon, and on their dissolution of partnership William built the three-story brick block on North Water street, New Bedford, just south of the old National Bank of Commerce building and carried on business there as a draper and clothing dealer. Water street at that time was the leading business street of the city. Mr. Allen later was engaged in whaling and also dealt in dry goods. He was a member of the Legislature and collector of the port of New Bedford.

Mr. Allen married (1) Jan. 1, 1807, Ruth Parker, daughter of John Avery and Averic (Standish) Parker (See page 240) of New Bedford, born May 25, 1788, died Feb. 26, 1837; (2) Caroline Hayward. Children, by first marriage:

- 438. i. SARAH PARKER, b. March 1, 1808; d. April 29, 1893.
- ii. EDWARD, b. Nov. 23, 1809; d. Sept. 5, 1810.
- iii. ALEXANDER, b. Nov. 13, 1811; d. June 22, 1823.
- 439. iv. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Oct. 12, 1814; d. Dec. 10, 1898.
- 440. v. JOHN AVERY PARKER, b. March 10, 1817; d. Aug. 23, 1893.
- vi. HENRY ALMY, b. April 5, 1821; d. Aug. 3, 1822.
- 441. vii. AVERIC PARKER, b. June 22, 1825; d. Dec. 30, 1889.
- viii. HERBERT, b. July 1, 1828; d. Jan. 30, 1872, in Grafton, Ill.; unm.
- ix. HELEN MARIA, b. Aug. 26, 1831; d. Sept. 7, 1897; unm.

430. SUSAN ALLEN^s (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born Feb. 22, 1788, and died Sept. 9, 1851. She married March 31, 1808, Samuel Wing Hussey, son of Silvanus and Lydia (Wing) Hussey, born in Lynn, Mass., Aug. 12, 1784, died before 1851 (See page 180). He was engaged in the business of chaise, harness, saddle and trunk making in New Bedford. Children:

- 442. i. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. March 31, 1809; d. May 17, 1863.
- 443. ii. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. March 11, 1811; d. Dec. 9, 1859.
- 444. iii. HANNAH A., b. June 9, 1813; d. March 29, 1838.

444. iv. LYDIA WING, b. Jan. 17, 1815; died April 30, 1877.
 v. SARAH J. A., b. May 25, 1818; d. Feb. 21, 1898; unm.
 She was a nurse in the Civil War and subsequently edited a newspaper at Cornwall, N. Y. Miss Hussey was a woman of exceptional attainments and considerable business capacity. She owned a small mountain at Cornwall called Round Top, and was well known along the Hudson River. She was buried at Cornwall with military honors, the schools being closed during her funeral, which was largely attended.

431. CAPTAIN JOSEPH HOWLAND ALLEN² (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born Sept. 22, 1789, and died March 4, 1852. He lived in New Bedford and was a master of ships in the merchant service. He married June 25, 1812, Sarah⁷ Howland (*John,⁶ James,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry¹*), daughter of John and Reliance (Shepard) Howland of New Bedford, born July 25, 1794, died April 25, 1886. Her sister Elizabeth was the first wife of George Howland (See No. 217) and her brother John married Sarah Howland (No. 2, i). Children:

- i. JOHN H., b. May 5, 1813; d. inf.
- ii. ANN H., b. Feb. 2, 1815; d. inf.
- iii. CHARLES, b. 1817; d. young.
- 445. iv. JOHN H., b. Feb. 10, 1818; d. April 30, 1841.
- 446. v. ANN HOWLAND, b. March 24, 1820; d. Dec. 7, 1888.
- vi. SARAH H., b. April 5, 1822; d. inf.
- vii. JAMES, b. Jan. 6, 1824; d. inf.
- 447. viii. SARAH HOWLAND, b. Aug. 26, 1825; d. March 29, 1856.
- ix. SUSAN HUSSEY, b. Nov. 24, 1827; d. 1841.
- x. ELIZA MARIA, b. March 8, 1830; d. inf.
- xi. GEORGIANNA R., b. May 12, 1832; d. inf.
- xii. HARRIET W., b. Jan. 7, 1836; d. July 26, 1914; m. Oct. 16, 1872, Hiram Webb, b. 1816, d. Jan. 26, 1879, son of Daniel and Elizabeth Webb.

432. GIDEON ALLEN² (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born May 29, 1791, and died in New Bedford Dec. 6, 1878. He was extensively engaged in the whaling business, his firm having large interests and many vessels afloat. He was one of the prominent business men of New Bedford and was a director of the Merchants Bank. Mr. Allen married (1) June 11, 1812, Hannah Howland, daughter of Matthew and Abigail (Wing) Howland, born Oct. 7, 1792, died Feb. 16, 1813, sister of George Howland; (2) Aug. 31,

1815, Betsey H. Nye, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Hathaway) Nye, born Jan. 14, 1796, died Sept. 1844. Children, by second marriage:

- 448. i. HANNAH HOWLAND, b. July 15, 1817; d. Dec. 15, 1902.
- 449. ii. ELIZA NYE, b. Nov. 20, 1819; d. Oct. 24, 1889.
- iii. ANNIE P., b. Sept. 13, 1821; d. 1834.
- iv. MARY S., b. May 7, 1823; d. 1839.
- 450. v. ALICE HATHAWAY, b. Sept. 8, 1825; d. March 1, 1902.
- vi. HENRY H., b. Sept. 12, 1828; deceased; no issue. He lived in San Francisco.
- 451. vii. GILBERT, b. Oct. 28, 1831; d. April 27, 1899.
- viii. ANNIE PERRY, b. April 20, 1834; unm.; living in 1918.
- 452. ix. GIDEON, b. Sept. 27, 1837.
- x. MARY S., b. Oct. 1, 1840; d. Feb. 24, 1864; unm.

433. THOMAS ALLEN³ (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born Sept. 8, 1795, and died Sept. 14, 1843. He was in the commission business and engaged in fitting out ships. He married in Dartmouth Oct. 10, 1816, Phebe Smith⁷ Howland (*Nathaniel,⁶ Joseph,⁵ George,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry¹*), daughter of Captain Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Smith) Howland, born Nov. 13, 1794, died June 7, 1881. Her father was a successful master of merchant ships and a member of the Legislature. Her brother George S. married Mr. Allen's sister Judith. Children:

- 453. i. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, b. Aug. 11, 1817; d. June 22, 1909.
- 454. ii. MARY HOWLAND, b. Nov. 3, 1819; d. June 26, 1900.
- iii. JAMES, b. Feb. 7, 1822; d. young.
- iv. CAROLINE H., b. March 7, 1823; d. young.
- v. GEORGE HOWLAND, b. Oct. 19, 1825; d. Nov. 19, 1882; m. Eliza Nye. No children. He was a captain of whaling vessels, and later was interested in the petroleum oil regions of Pennsylvania.
- vi. CAROLINE HOWLAND, b. May 17, 1828; d. Dec. 25, 1911; unm.
- 455. vii. EDWARD HOWLAND, b. Sept. 9, 1831; d. May 10, 1899.
- 456. viii. JAMES PRINCE, b. April 20, 1834; d. June 9, 1881.
- ix. SARAH FRANCES, b. Dec. 3, 1836; unm. Resides in New Bedford. She is deeply interested in family history, and having a retentive memory has supplied much valuable information to the compiler of this genealogy.

434. JUDITH ALLEN³ (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born

Sept. 1, 1797 and died April 29, 1838. She married Captain George S.⁷ Howland (*Nathaniel,⁶ Joseph,⁵ George,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry¹*), born Oct. 20, 1796, son of Captain Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Smith) Howland, and brother of her brother Thomas Allen's wife. Their sister Bathsheba Howland married Captain Jotham H. Howland (No. 594). Captain George S. Howland was in the merchant service, and died at sea May 7, 1832. Daughter:

457. i. SARAH ALLEN, b. Aug. 11, 1819; d. Jan. 22, 1890.

435. JAMES ALLEN⁸ (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born July 13, 1805, and died March 17, 1857, in Richmond, Va., where for many years he was a partner in the commission house of Davenport & Allen. He married in April, 1828, Martha Tillinghast⁷ Russell (*Charles,⁶ Seth,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² John¹*), of New Bedford, daughter of Charles and Martha (Tillinghast) Russell, born Nov. 30, 1806, died Nov. 13, 1845. Children:

458. i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 25, 1829; d. July 8, 1901.
 459. ii. CHARLES RUSSELL, b. Sept. 18, 1831; d. Dec. 20, 1875.
 460. iii. SARAH BATES, b. June 10, 1833; d. Aug. 20, 1876.
 iv. JULIA DAVENPORT, b. Jan. 5, 1835; d. July 31, 1837.
 v. JAMES HENRY, b. March 28, 1836; d. Dec. 10, 1837.
 vi. ISAAC DAVENPORT, b. Sept. 10, 1837; d. Dec. 3, 1837.
 461. vii. JOSEPHINE MYERS, b. Dec. 21, 1839.
 viii. JAMES, b. Feb. 7, 1841; d. July 25, 1841.
 ix. ELLA MYERS, b. April 1, 1843; d. March 17, 1856.

436. SYLVIA G. ALLEN⁸ (*Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born June 19, 1808 and died April 17, 1888. She married April 30, 1829, Hon. George⁸ Howland, Jr. (*George,⁷ Matthew,⁶ Thomas,⁵ James,⁴ Nathaniel,³ Zoeth,² Henry¹*), of New Bedford, son of George and Elizabeth (Howland) Howland, born Oct. 20, 1806, died Feb. 18, 1892 (See pages 82 and 193). In addition to his other activities, previously mentioned, he was for many years a trustee of the State Insane Hospital at Taunton, Mass., giving valuable service. He was much interested in the work of his nephew, Dr. Robert Howland Chase (No. 237), the well-known alienist. Mr. Howland was one of the original trustees of the Sylvia Ann Howland estate. Children:

- i. JAMES A., b. June 18, 1830; d. Sept. 5, 1831.
- ii. GEORGE HENRY, b. Dec. 21, 1831; d. Aug. 1, 1832.
- iii. GEORGE HENRY, b. June 3, 1833; d. June 24, 1861; unm.

437. FREDERICK SLOCUM ALLEN^s (*Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James and Sarah (Howland) Allen, was born Aug. 16, 1812 and died May 10, 1896, in New Bedford. He was educated in the Friends School in Providence, and at the age of fourteen went as a clerk in the commission house in Richmond, Va., in which his brother James was a partner. Returning to New Bedford after two years he was employed in various counting rooms. For forty-nine years, nine months he was engaged with Jireh Swift in the whaling business, and at one time this firm, Swift & Allen, was the leading firm in New Bedford. The partnership was dissolved in 1891. Mr. Allen was for many years a director of the Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co. and of other corporations. For a long time he was the treasurer of the Union for Good Works. He served from 1859 to 1861 in the common council and in 1873 was alderman.

Mr. Allen married (1) Aug. 16, 1832, Mary Parker Howland (No. 306), daughter of Francis and Mary (Parker) Howland, born Jan. 14, 1814, died June 25, 1845; (2) Jan. 15, 1856, Susan B. Gardner, daughter of Edmund and Susan (Hussey) Gardner, born May 5, 1826, died Dec. 29, 1869; (3) 1872, Clara (Best) Gardner, daughter of Robert and Rachel (Wooley) Best, and widow of John H. Gardner, brother of his second wife, who died May 12, 1905. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. EMILY H., b. May 8, 1833; d. Sept. 11, 1834.
- 462. ii. EMILY HOWLAND, b. March 27, 1835; d. March 25, 1884.
- iii. ALEXANDER H., b. Aug. 25, 1836; d. Dec. 14, 1856.
- iv. SYLVIA H., b. Nov. 7, 1838; d. July 22, 1861; unm.
- v. ANNA H., b. Dec. 14, 1840; d. Feb. 7, 1848.

By second marriage:

- vi. FREDERICK S., b. Dec. 24, 1856; d. July 7, 1857.
- 463. vii. WALTER SPOONER, b. July 16, 1858; d. March 31, 1915.
- 464. viii. EDITH, b. April 12, 1860.
- 465. ix. GEORGE HENRY HOWLAND, b. Oct. 5, 1861.
- 466. x. CLARA GARDNER, b. Sept. 18, 1863.
- xi. GERTRUDE, b. March 4, 1865; d. Sept. 19, 1873.

438. SARAH PARKER ALLEN⁴ (*William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Ruth (Parker) Allen of New Bedford, was born March 1, 1808, died in New Bedford April 29, 1893. She married Jan. 16, 1832, Hon. John Henry Clifford, son of Benjamin and Achsah (Wade) Clifford, born Jan. 16, 1809, in Providence, and died Jan. 2, 1876, in New Bedford. He was a leading lawyer, and was one of the founders, in 1830, of a prominent firm of practitioners in New Bedford which has since existed by legal succession, and in which three generations of the Clifford family have been represented. It is the present firm of Crapo, Clifford & Prescott. Mr. Clifford was a member of the Legislature, state senator, district attorney, and attorney general, in the latter capacity being engaged in 1850 in the memorable trial of Prof. John W. Webster for the murder of Dr. George Parkman. He served as governor of Massachusetts in 1853, and declining a renomination, again became attorney general and was subsequently president of the State Senate. He was elected by the alumni as an overseer of Harvard College and became president of the board. An earnest patriot during the Civil War and in the work of reconstruction, he was tendered by President Grant the mission to Russia, and afterwards to Turkey, both of which he was obliged to decline. Children:

- i. RUTH, b. Sept. 23, 1833; d. same day.
- ii. MARY, b. March 15, 1836; d. Nov. 24, 1842.
- iii. ANNA, b. Jan. 22, 1838; d. March 8, 1909.
- iv. EDWARD EVERETT, b. May 18, 1840; d. Nov. 28, 1842.
- v. ROBERT WINTHROP, b. April 13, 1842; d. Aug. 28, 1843.
- 467. vi. CHARLES WARREN, b. Aug. 19, 1844.
- vii. ELLEN, b. May 3, 1846; unm. Resides in New Bedford.
- 468. viii. WALTER, b. Aug. 11, 1849; d. Aug. 20, 1912.
- 469. ix. ARTHUR, b. April 7, 1852; d. Feb. 26, 1881.

439. WILLIAM HENRY ALLEN⁴ (*William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Ruth (Parker) Allen of New Bedford, was born Oct. 12, 1814, died Dec. 10, 1898, in Pasadena, Cal. He carried on a flour mill in Grafton, Ill. He married Martha Maria Mason, who died April 10, 1902. Children:

- 470. i. ROSALIE, b. March 12, 1841.
- ii. MARY, b. Sept. 7, 1843; d. young.
- 471. iii. IRENE, b. April 19, 1845.

- 472. iv. JAMES MASON, b. May 7, 1847.
- v. HELEN, b. Jan. 20, 1849; d. young.
- 473. vi. HARRY CLIFFORD, b. July 31, 1850.
- 474. vii. WILLIAM HERBERT, b. Oct. 12, 1853.
- 475. viii. MARTHA RUTH, b. Feb. 20, 1858; d. Sept. 6, 1902.

440. JOHN AVERY PARKER ALLEN⁴ (*William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of William H. and Ruth (Parker) Allen, of New Bedford, was born March 10, 1817, and died in New Bedford Aug. 25, 1893. For a number of years he was in the crockery business as a member of the firm of Allen & Bliss, which was succeeded by Bliss & Nye. During the Civil War he served as captain of the Sixth unattached company of Massachusetts Heavy Artillery, which was later merged into the Third Regiment, Massachusetts Heavy Artillery as Company B, and was successively promoted to major and lieutenant colonel. He was generally known as Colonel Allen. On the accession of General Grant to the presidency Colonel Allen was appointed collector of the port of New Bedford, which office he held until the election of President Cleveland in 1884. Previously he had served as an alderman and member of the Legislature. During the trial of the celebrated Tichborne case Colonel Allen went to England as a witness. He married Oct. 15, 1840, Abby F. Chaddock, born in Boston in 1820, died in New Bedford May 26, 1891. Children:

- 476. i. LUCY E., b. Aug. 7, 1841; d. May 5, 1913.
- ii. MARY C., b. Jan. 8, 1843; d. inf.
- iii. HORATIO, b. May 8, 1844; d. inf.
- 477. iv. JOHN CHADDOCK, b. Nov. 26, 1845; d. Feb. 11, 1876.
- v. MARY C., b. March 20, 1847; d. inf.
- 478. vi. CHARLES RICKETSON, b. Aug. 6, 1862.

441. AVERIC PARKER ALLEN⁴ (*William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of William H. and Ruth (Parker) Allen of New Bedford, was born June 22, 1825, and died Dec. 30, 1889. She married Charles S. Francis, who died Dec. 7, 1887. Children:

- 479. i. ISABELLE, b. Jan. 25, 1853.
- 480. ii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. Jan. 13, 1855.
- 481. iii. JAMES PARKER, b. Feb. 7, 1859.
- iv. AVERIC STANDISH, b. Nov. 2, 1860. Resides in New Bedford.

442. CAPTAIN WILLIAM ALLEN HUSSEY⁴ (*Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Samuel W. and Susan (Allen) Hussey, of New Bedford, was born in New Bedford March 31, 1809, and died at Cornwall-on-Hudson, N. Y., May 17, 1863. He was in the whaling service until he was about the age of fifty, when he retired to a fruit farm at Cornwall. He married April 14, 1859, Harriet Coe of Little Compton, R. I., daughter of Ezra and Deborah (Bailey) Coe, who died May 3, 1891. Children:

- i. WILLIAM G., b. April 29, 1860; d. Aug. 15, 1868.
- 482. ii. HARRIET COE, b. March 15, 1862.
- 483. iii. HELEN ALLEN, b. Jan. 26, 1864.

443. GEORGE FREDERICK HUSSEY⁴ (*Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Samuel W. and Susan (Allen) Hussey of New Bedford, was born March 11, 1811, and died Dec. 9, 1859, in Peekskill, N. Y., where he resided for many years. He married (1) Gertrude C. Murray; (2) Margaret Clapp. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. ROBERT M., b. Oct. 7, 1840; d. inf.
- ii. DAVID C., b. Oct. 9, 1843; d. inf.
- iii. MURRAY, b. Oct. 21, 1845; d. Jan. 30, 1849.

By second marriage:

- iv. PHEBE C., b. Dec. 9, 1851; d. inf.
- v. JOHN C., b. Sept. 14, 1855; d. Nov. 29, 1870.
- 484. vi. GEORGE FREDERICK, b. Sept. 24, 1859; d. April 27, 1894.

444. HANNAH A. HUSSEY⁴ (*Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Samuel W. and Susan (Allen) Hussey of New Bedford, was born in New Bedford June 9, 1813, and died there March 29, 1838. Her sister, LYDIA WING HUSSEY, was born Jan. 17, 1815, and died April 30, 1877. Hannah married May 27, 1834, Joshua⁷ Richmond (*Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Perez*,⁴ *Silvester*,³ *Edward*,² *John*¹), of New Bedford; Lydia married June 27, 1839, Joshua Richmond. He was a son of Joshua and Mary (Bailey) Richmond, and was born in Providence, R. I., June 19, 1805, and died in New Bedford Dec. 6, 1883. He was a merchant and largely interested in whaling, in partnership with John Wood (See No. 453). For some years he was president of the New Bedford Protecting Society.

Children of Joshua and Hannah A. (Hussey) Richmond :

- 485. i. JAMES HENRY CROCKER, b. March 7, 1835; d. April 17, 1877.
- 486. ii. ALEXANDER ALLEN, b. July 11, 1836; d. Oct., 1915, at Peekskill, N. Y.
- iii. CAROLINE HUSSEY, b. March 22, 1838; d. Nov. 22, 1911; unm. Resided in New Bedford.

Children of Joshua and Lydia W. (Hussey) Richmond :

- iv. WILLIAM H., b. March 31, 1840; d. March 3, 1841.
- 487. v. WILLIAM HUSSEY, b. Jan. 23, 1842.
- vi. CHARLES F., b. Nov. 23, 1843; d. May 14, 1849.
- 488. vii. ANNA HOWLAND, b. April 17, 1845; d. Jan. 19, 1914.
- viii. CHARLES F., b. Sept. 6, 1852; d. May 27, 1853.
- 489. ix. ISABELLE FRANCES, b. Dec. 26, 1853; d. May 5, 1905.

445. JOHN H. ALLEN⁴ (*Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Joseph H. and Sarah (Howland) Allen of New Bedford, was born Feb. 10, 1818, and died April 30, 1841. He married Harriet Webb, who died July 25, 1894. Daughter :

- i. SUSAN H., b. Oct. 11, 1841; m. Richmond Brownell of Little Compton, R. I., son of Clarke and Sarah Brownell, born June 30, 1840, died May 23, 1917. She resides in Little Compton.

446. ANN HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Joseph H. and Sarah (Howland) Allen of New Bedford, was born March 24, 1820 and died in New Bedford Dec. 7, 1888. She married March 24, 1839, Henry C. Kelley of New Bedford, son of William and Abigail (Cannon) Kelley, born July 25, 1815, died Nov. 9, 1862. Mr. Kelley was a merchant, and was vice president of the New Bedford Protecting Society, connected with the fire department. He met an untimely death as the result of an injury, having been badly burned at a fire on Oct. 24, 1862. Children :

- 490. i. JOSEPH H. A., b. Jan. 8, 1840; d. Aug. 1, 1899.
- ii. SARAH H., b. April 13, 1842; unm. Resides in New Bedford.
- 491. iii. SUSAN H. A., b. May 29, 1843.
- 492. iv. CHARLES SAMPSON, b. Aug. 2, 1846.
- v. ANNA D., b. March 17, 1848; d. 1848.
- vi. ANNA D., b. April 11, 1849; d. 1850.
- vii. ABBY G., b. June 8, 1850; d. 1852.
- viii. HENRY C., b. Jan. 24, 1852; d. 1852.

447. SARAH HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Joseph H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph H. and Sarah (Howland) Allen of New Bedford, was born Aug. 26, 1825, and died March 29, 1856. She married Feb. 4, 1847, John Kehew, a merchant, born at Amherst, N. H., April 30, 1818, died in Boston, Feb. 27, 1889, son of John and Eunice (Browne) Kehew; he married (2) Nancy Tucker Cummings of Dartmouth. Children, born in New Bedford:

- 493. i. ELIZABETH EMERY, b. April 24, 1848; d. April 7, 1893.
- ii. JOHN HOWLAND ALLEN, b. Oct. 6, 1851; d. Feb. 11, 1854.
- 494. iii. WILLIAM BROWNE, b. Feb. 25, 1854.

448. HANNAH HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Gideon and Betsey H. (Nye) Allen of New Bedford, was born July 15, 1817, and died in New Bedford Dec. 15, 1902. She married Oct. 16, 1839, Jireh Swift, son of Jireh and Elizabeth (Hathaway) Swift, born March 7, 1809, died March 24, 1905. He was for half a century a member of the firm of Swift & Allen, in partnership with Frederick S. Allen (See No. 437), whaling merchants of New Bedford. Of a vigorous constitution, he rode horseback to the age of ninety years. Children:

- i. MARY SELLERS, b. July 7, 1840; d. young.
- 495. ii. ELLEN ROSS, b. May 31, 1841; d. April 24, 1870.
- 496. iii. WILLIAM ROSS, b. July 12, 1843; d. Feb. 13, 1915.
- 497. iv. ALICE ALLEN, b. June 28, 1845; d. May 29, 1909.
- 498. v. MARION LANCASTER, b. Sept. 15, 1847.
- vi. FRANK AMERICA, b. Aug. 31, 1849; d. young.
- vii. ELIZABETH HATHAWAY, b. Nov. 28, 1851; unm. Resides in New Bedford.
- viii. GERTRUDE, b. April 23, 1855; d. young.
- 499. ix. JIREH, b. Jan. 29, 1857.
- 500. x. ARTHUR HATHAWAY, b. Jan. 29, 1859.
- xi. WALTER F., b. March 8, 1861; d. young.
- xii. LUCY WOODBRIDGE, b. March 9, 1863; unm. Resides in Boston.

449. ELIZA NYE ALLEN⁴ (*Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Gideon and Betsey H. (Nye) Allen of New Bedford, was born Nov. 20, 1819 and died Oct. 24, 1889. She married Isaac Davenport, Jr., of Rich-

mond, Va., son of Isaac and Eunice Davenport, born Feb. 9, 1815, died Oct. 23, 1896. Mr. Davenport was president of the Union and First National Banks of Richmond, and head of a banking and insurance brokerage firm. Children:

- 501. i. GIDEON ALLEN, b. Aug. 20, 1845; d. Aug. 5, 1918.
- 502. ii. ALICE, b. Sept. 5, 1847; d. Sept. 25, 1917.
- 503. iii. CHARLES, b. June 23, 1849.
- iv. MARY HEATH, b. April 15, 1852; d. Feb. 11, 1899; m. Virginius Newton. No children.

450. ALICE HATHAWAY ALLEN⁴ (*Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon and Betsey H. (Nye) Allen of New Bedford, was born Sept. 8, 1825, and died in Richmond, Va., March 1, 1902. She married 1844, Griffin Barney Davenport of Richmond, son of Isaac and Eunice Davenport, born July 16, 1824, died June 9, 1889. Mr. Davenport was the senior partner in the commission house of Davenport & Allen, Richmond. Children:

- i. ISAAC, b. Nov. 27, 1848; d. young.
- ii. HENRY ALLEN, b. June 6, 1850; d. May 22, 1865.
- iii. ELIZA ALLEN, b. July 2, 1852; d. Feb. 23, 1869.
- 504. iv. ISAAC, b. Sept. 4, 1856.
- v. FRANK ALLEN, b. Sept. 13, 1859; d. July 17, 1906; unm.

451. GILBERT ALLEN⁴ (*Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Gideon and Betsey H. (Nye) Allen of New Bedford, was born Oct. 28, 1831, in New Bedford, and died in that city April 27, 1899. In early manhood he was associated with his father in the whaling business, subsequently becoming interested in various manufacturing and financial enterprises, and was accounted one of New Bedford's most prominent business men. He was president of the Merchants Bank (where he succeeded his father as a director), of the New Bedford Copper Co., and of the old New Bedford Gas Light Co., a director of the Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co., and of the Acushnet Manufacturing Co., and was interested in several other corporations. Mr. Allen married Aug. 13, 1862, Mary Adeline Mulliken, daughter of Nathaniel and Adeline Mulliken of Newburyport, born 1831, died Jan. 8, 1914. Children:

- i. LEILA W., b. July 21, 1863. Resides in New Bedford.
 - ii. MABEL HATHAWAY, b. Feb. 4, 1866. Resides in New Bedford.
505. iii. ANNIE PERRY, b. June 4, 1873.

452. GIDEON ALLEN, JR.⁴ (*Gideon Allen*,² *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Gideon and Betsey H. (Nye) Allen of New Bedford, was born Sept. 27, 1837 in New Bedford. Graduating from Harvard College in 1858 he was associated with his father in the whaling business for some years, and from 1862 to 1865 lived in San Francisco. About 1873 he entered the employ of the Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co. as bookkeeper, later becoming general overseer, and in 1889 was chosen treasurer. For some years he has been president of the company. He is also president of the First National Bank of New Bedford. Mr. Allen has served as a member of the school committee. He married Oct. 16, 1860, Horatia Anna⁸ Howland (*Williams*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *James*,⁵ *James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*¹), daughter of Captain Williams and Mary R. (Wood) Howland. She was born July 23, 1839, on board ship Horatio, in the Indian Ocean. Children:

- i. MARY HOWLAND, b. Dec. 20, 1861; d. March 13, 1863.
- ii. FRANK HOWLAND, b. Jan. 8, 1866; d. Jan. 11, 1866.
- iii. GEORGE SWAIN, b. Dec. 9, 1867; d. April 15, 1882.
- iv. HELEN HOWLAND, b. Feb. 27, 1878. Resides in New Bedford.

453. ELIZABETH HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Thomas Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Thomas and Phebe S. (Howland) Allen of New Bedford, was born Aug. 11, 1817, and died June 22, 1909. She married April 11, 1838, John Wood, born Aug. 25, 1814, died April 27, 1856, son of John and Lurania P. (Akin) Wood. (See No. 457). He was a whaling merchant of New Bedford, in partnership with Joshua Richmond (see No. 444), in the firm of Richmond & Wood. Children:

- 506. i. SARAH ANTHONY, b. Feb. 19, 1839; d. March 2, 1912.
- ii. CATHARINE MILLER, b. April 27, 1840; d. Nov. 15, 1840.
- 507. iii. JOHN, b. Sept. 4, 1841; d. Oct. 3, 1878.
- iv. HORATIO, b. Jan. 3, 1844; d. June 23, 1862. He served as a quartermaster in the Civil War.
- v. CAROLINE A., b. Feb. 13, 1846; d. June 23, 1869; unm.
- 508. vi. MARY HOWLAND, b. July 21, 1848; d. July 8, 1883.

509. vii. FRANK, b. May 24, 1851.
 510. viii. EDWARD ALLEN, b. Nov. 14, 1854; d. Dec. 20, 1889.

454. MARY HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Thomas Allen,³ Sarah³ Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Thomas and Phebe S. (Howland) Allen of New Bedford, was born Nov. 3, 1819, and died June 26, 1900. She married Aug. 7, 1838, Elisha Thornton, Jr., born Aug. 1, 1815, died July 24, 1879, son of Elisha Thornton and his wife Rebecca⁴ Russell (*Humphrey,⁵ Joseph,⁴ Joseph,³ Joseph,² John¹*). He was for many years a druggist in New Bedford, and was a member of the board of county commissioners for six terms. Children:

- i. ANNA, b. Sept. 30, 1839; d. young.
- ii. EDWARD BROWN, b. March 1, 1841; d. May 3, 1915; m. Eunice Kenyon. No children. He was in the dry goods business in New York, and later in the jewelry business in Providence, and subsequently manager of a large office building in the latter city.
- 511. iii. THOMAS ALLEN, b. Oct. 4, 1843.
- iv. ANNA, b. Jan. 30, 1846; d. Feb. 1, 1907; m. Nov. 3, 1870, Otis Norton Pierce of New Bedford (See below).
- 512. v. WILLIAM, b. March 9, 1849.
- vi. CHARLES, b. Aug. 13, 1851; d. Dec. 25, 1856.
- vii. MARY ALLEN, b. Aug. 29, 1858; m. April 27, 1909, Otis Norton Pierce of New Bedford (See below).

Otis Norton Pierce is one of the most successful cotton manufacturers of New Bedford. He was born in New Bedford Oct. 28, 1839, the son of Otis Norton and Susan Grinnell (Cross) Pierce. Early in life he was in the office of the Wamsutta Mills, and later with the New Bedford & Taunton Railroad Co. In 1880 he became treasurer of the Border City Manufacturing Co. of Fall River. In 1882 he organized the Grinnell Manufacturing Corporation of New Bedford, of which he was elected treasurer, and subsequently president, which office he still holds. The Grinnell manufactures fine cotton goods, and under Mr. Pierce's management has always paid good dividends, and its stock commands an excellent premium. Mr. Pierce has no children.

455. EDWARD HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Thomas Allen,³ Sarah³ Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Thomas and Phebe S. (How-

land) Allen of New Bedford, was born Sept. 9, 1831, and died May 10, 1899. He was for many years engaged in the brass foundry business in New Bedford, being a member of the firm of Gifford & Allen. In later life he was agent for a mill supply company. Mr. Allen was an active Republican and served several years in the common council. He was treasurer of Grace Episcopal Church. Mr. Allen married Oct. 23, 1855, Achsah B. Wood, daughter of James B. and Hannah (Gibbs) Wood, born 1834, died April 26, 1901. Children:

- 513. i. ELIZABETH H., b. Jan. 10, 1857; d. Sept. 19, 1882.
- 514. ii. JAMES WOOD, b. March 11, 1859.
- 515. iii. CARRIE, b. April 5, 1862.

456. JAMES PRINCE ALLEN⁴ (*Thomas Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Thomas and Phebe S. (Howland) Allen of New Bedford, was born April 20, 1834, and died June 9, 1881. He was a member of the firm of Collins & Allen, stationers and bookbinders, New Bedford. He married May 18, 1871, Frances T. Davis, daughter of Henry V. and Jane M. Davis of New Bedford, born 1848, died Feb. 14, 1906. Children:

- i. JANE D., b. Sept. 27, 1872; d. Feb. 5, 1883.
- ii. FRANCES H., b. June 16, 1877; d. Aug. 26, 1915, killed in an automobile accident at a railroad grade crossing in New Bedford. She was a nurse in New Bedford and Fall River.

457. SARAH ALLEN HOWLAND⁴ (*Judith Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of George S. and Judith (Allen) Howland of New Bedford, was born Aug. 11, 1819 and died Jan. 22, 1890. She married Aug. 23, 1843, Captain Daniel H. Wood of New Bedford, son of John and Lurania P. (Akin) Wood, and a brother of John Wood (See No. 453). He sailed in the merchant service between New York and Havre. Children:

- 516. i. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, b. June 8, 1844; d. Dec. 27, 1915.
- ii. CORNELIA, b. Feb. 1, 1847; d. inf.
- 517. iii. GEORGE HOWLAND, b. July 3, 1852.

458. MARY ELIZABETH ALLEN⁴ (*James Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of James and Martha T.

(Russell) Allen of Richmond, Va., was born Dec. 25, 1829 and died July 8, 1901. She married General Richard William Heath, born Jan. 30, 1823, died Feb. 6, 1875. He served all through the Mexican War, and later was ordered with the United States forces to California, being given a responsible appointment in the quartermaster's department of the Pacific division. Leaving Richmond in the latter part of 1848 he sailed from New York on the voyage around the Horn. At Cruces the captain of his command was stricken ill and died, leaving General Heath in full command on the long voyage in the steamship *California*, the pioneer ship to reach San Francisco, Feb. 28, 1849.

General Heath was a member of the first Legislature of California, was pilot commissioner of the harbor of San Francisco, and was warden of the port. In 1856 he was promoted to the command of a brigade as full brigadier-general of the state militia. He served as consul to San Salvador. In his private business he was known as the "Tobacco King" and in his later years was a member of the San Francisco Stock Exchange. Children:

- i. JAMES JOHNSTON, b. Feb. 12, 1853; d. June 27, 1853.
- ii. MARY COURTNEY, b. April 14, 1854. Resides in San Francisco.
- iii. SARAH RITCHIE, b. Jan. 24, 1856. Resides in San Francisco. She has written a number of short stories of great merit.
- iv. RICHARD SELDEN, b. April 17, 1857; d. Oct. 28, 1904; unm.
518. v. CHARLES RUSSELL, b. March 12, 1859; d. Nov. 30, 1889.
- vi. MARYBURY EWELL, b. March 12, 1859; d. March 22, 1875.
- vii. VIRGINIA DUKE, b. Aug. 24, 1861. Resides in San Francisco.
519. viii. JOHN, b. March 10, 1863; d. July 26, 1892.
- ix. ROBERTA EDMONIA LEE, b. Aug. 5, 1864. Resides in San Francisco.
- x. LANGHORNE, b. Oct. 20, 1865; d. May 11, 1902; unm.
- xi. WILLIAM RALSTON, b. Sept. 24, 1866; d. Aug. 30, 1901; unm.
520. xii. MARIA COOKE, b. June 26, 1871.

459. CHARLES RUSSELL ALLEN⁴ (*James Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James and Martha T. (Russell) Allen, of Richmond, Va., was born Sept. 18, 1831, and died Dec. 20, 1875. He married Ellen H. Thompson, who died Feb. 4, 1881. He was at one time in partnership in

San Francisco with General Richard W. Heath. Daughter:

521. i. ELSIE HAMILTON, b. July 1, 1866.

460. SARAH BATES ALLEN⁴ (*James Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of James and Martha T. (Russell) Allen, of Richmond, Va., was born June 10, 1833, and died Aug. 20, 1876. She married Aug. 20, 1857, Judge Alexander Barclay Guigon of Richmond, born Feb. 13, 1831, died Feb. 22, 1878, son of Auguste and Ellen (Smithey) Guigon. Judge Guigon's father was a native of Paris, France, and came to Richmond in the latter part of the eighteenth century. The son, as a youth, was a page in Congress, and later became a lawyer. He entered the war between the states in 1861, and was orderly sergeant of the Second Battery of the Richmond Howitzers until April, 1862, when he was commissioned a captain in the Confederate army. In the later years of the war he was ordnance officer of a battalion of artillery. In 1870 Captain Guigon was elected judge of the Hustings Court of the city of Richmond, and remained in office until his death eight years afterward. Children:

522. i. ALEXANDER BARCLAY, b. Aug. 13, 1858.
ii. ELLEN, b. Nov. 26, 1869. Resides in Richmond, Va.

461. JOSEPHINE MYERS ALLEN⁴ (*James Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of James and Martha T. (Russell) Allen of Richmond, Va., was born Dec. 21, 1839. She resides in Richmond. She married (1) Nathaniel Wickliffe, a graduate of West Point, lieutenant, U. S. A., and an officer in the C. S. A.; (2) Chesley Kinney. Son, by first marriage:

- i. ROBERT L. WICKLIFFE, b. Sept. 30, 1866; d. young.

462. EMILY HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Frederick S. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Frederick S. and Mary P. (Howland) Allen (See No. 306) was born in New Bedford, March 27, 1835, and died in that city, March 25, 1884. She married Oct. 22, 1857, Edward Smith³ Taber (*Joseph*,¹ *Francis*,² *Benjamin*,³ *Benjamin*,⁴ *Joseph*,⁵

Thomas,² Philip¹), son of Joseph and Deborah (Smith) Taber, born March 15, 1826, died March 10, 1899. In his early years he was in the counting-room of George Howland and his two sons. In 1868 he took charge of the Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co., New Bedford, founded during the Civil War, and as president and treasurer until his death developed it with great success. Children:

- i. **FREDERICK ALLEN**, b. March 7, 1859; unm. Resides in South Dartmouth.
523. ii. **ALICE STANDISH**, b. Nov. 23, 1862.
- iii. **SYLVIA HOWLAND**, b. Jan. 24, 1872. She married Dr. Horatio Cushing Allen (See No. 536).

These three are the only heirs to the Sylvia Ann Howland estate to receive a double inheritance, through two lines of descent from Gideon Howland.

463. **WALTER SPOONER ALLEN⁴** (*Frederick S. Allen,² Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Frederick S. and Susan B. (Gardner) Allen, was born July 16, 1858, in New Bedford and died March 31, 1915, in San Diego, Cal. He graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston, with the degree of Bachelor of Science in 1879. Later he studied chemistry at the University of Leipsic and was also a special student at Harvard. For three years he was an instructor in chemistry at the Institute of Technology, and in 1885 became secretary of the state board of gas commissioners. From 1892 to 1896 he was assistant to the general manager of the Boston Gas Light Co. Later he was secretary of the Massachusetts commission to investigate the relations between street railways and municipal corporations, and secretary of the Massachusetts commission to the Paris exposition of 1900. Subsequently he was connected with the American Telephone & Telegraph Co. For thirteen years he was a trustee of the New Bedford Free Public Library.

Mr. Allen married Dec. 12, 1899, Idee Tiller, daughter of J. T. W. and Antoinette (Pruitt) Tiller. Children:

- i. **RUTH**, b. Sept. 30, 1901.
- ii. **MARGARET**, b. June 10, 1906; d. Jan. 19, 1912.

464. **EDITH ALLEN⁴** (*Frederick S. Allen,² Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Frederick S. and Susan B. (Gardner) Allen, was born April 12, 1860, in New Bed-

ford. She married Dec. 10, 1884, Frederick P. Forster, son of Henry and Mary T. (Swift) Forster, a lawyer in New York, now deceased. Mrs. Forster resides in Milton, Mass. Her five sons entered the service of humanity in the world war. Children:

524. i. DOROTHY, b. Sept. 6, 1885.
- ii. FREDERICK ALLEN, b. Feb. 4, 1887. He graduated at Harvard University in 1910, for several years thereafter living in Oregon. In 1917 he was commissioned a second lieutenant in the National Army, and was stationed at Camp Upton, L. I., when he met death in an automobile accident, Oct. 5, 1917.
- iii. HENRY, b. March 21, 1889. He enlisted in the Foreign Legion of France and attended the aviation school at Avord. Later he was transferred to the United States aviation service. He graduated from Harvard in 1911.
- iv. MARGARET, b. March 23, 1893.
- v. HORACE WALDO, b. Aug. 9, 1895. In 1917 he was commissioned first lieutenant of cavalry and assigned to the army service school at Fort Leavenworth, Kas. He is in France with the Second Cavalry.
- vi. REGINALD, b. May 24, 1897. He is serving in the Eleventh Field Artillery, U. S. A.
- vii. GARDNER, b. Aug. 17, 1899. He entered Harvard University in the class of 1921. In the summer of 1918 he was a member of the Harvard Red Cross ambulance unit in Italy, and was awarded the Italian war cross for bravery in carrying supplies to cavalry.

465. GEORGE HENRY HOWLAND ALLEN⁴ (*Frederick S. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Frederick S. and Susan B. (Gardner) Allen, was born Oct. 5, 1861, in New Bedford. Graduating from Harvard College in 1883 he entered the office of Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co., New Bedford, and has continued with that company to the present time. Since 1890 he has been a trustee of the New Bedford Five Cents Savings Bank, and clerk of the corporation since 1907. He has been clerk of the Unitarian Society of New Bedford since 1895. Mr. Allen is unmarried.

466. CLARA GARDNER ALLEN⁴ (*Frederick S. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Frederick S. and Susan B. (Gardner) Allen, was born in New Bedford,

Sept. 18, 1863. She married Sept. 1, 1892, George Metcalf Kingman of New Bedford, son of George Frederick and Betsey Dean (Metcalf) Kingman. He is teller in the Mechanics National Bank, and is active in the affairs of Grace Episcopal Church, of which he is senior warden and treasurer. Children:

- i. ALLEN FREDERICK, b. Dec. 18, 1893. He took the course at Plattsburg Training Camp in 1916, was appointed second lieutenant in the army, and sent to the Fort Leavenworth service school. Subsequently advanced to first lieutenant he was later promoted to captain in the Sixteenth Infantry, and went to France. Early in 1918 he was accidentally wounded by a sentry's bullet, and returned to duty on his recovery.
- ii. METCALF, b. July 1, 1898. In 1918 he enlisted in the United States Marine Corps, and went to Paris Island, S. C., for training.

467. HON. CHARLES WARREN CLIFFORD⁵ (*Sarah P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Governor John H. and Sarah P. (Allen) Clifford, was born in New Bedford Aug. 19, 1844. He graduated from Harvard College in 1865, receiving the degree of A. M. therefrom in 1868. Studying law at Harvard Law School he was admitted to the bar in 1868, and began practice with the New Bedford firm of which his father was formerly a member, one of the partners being Hon. William W. Crapo. He is still in active practice, in the firm of Crapo, Clifford & Prescott. In 1876 Mr. Clifford was appointed one of the commissioners to revise the judiciary system of the Commonwealth; from 1884 to 1888 was a civil service commissioner of Massachusetts; from 1898 to 1901 served as one of the commissioners on the revision of the statutes of Massachusetts; and in 1904 on the commission for the revision of the building laws. He was counsel for the owners of whaling bark Cape Horn Pigeon, and as such took part in the arbitration between the United States and Russia at The Hague in 1902. As counsel for the owners of the Hope On he acted in the arbitration between the United States and Chili at Washington in 1886. Mr. Clifford prepared the testimony relative to the whaling vessels destroyed by the Confederate cruisers which was presented to the Geneva Arbitration. He has been president of various financial, charitable and social organizations of New Bedford.

Mr. Clifford married (1) May 5, 1869, Frances Lothrop, daughter of Charles L. and Elizabeth T. (Howland) Wood of New Bedford, born June 22, 1844, died April 28, 1872; (2) March 15, 1876, Wilhelmina H., daughter of Governor Henry H. and Mary A. (Slocum) Crapo, and a sister of his partner, Hon. William W. Crapo, born April 6, 1849, died Aug. 23, 1909. His only child, by the first marriage, died at birth.

468. HON. WALTER CLIFFORD⁵ (*Sarah P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Governor John H. and Sarah P. (Allen) Clifford, was born Aug. 11, 1849 in New Bedford, and died in that city Aug. 20, 1912. He graduated from Harvard College in 1871 and from Harvard Law School in 1875, entering upon the practice of law. In 1878 he became a partner in the law firm of Crapo, Clifford & Clifford. He entered political life, and after serving in the city government, was mayor of New Bedford in 1889 and 1890. Subsequently he served as city solicitor. He was counsel in many important cases.

Mr. Clifford married June 5, 1878, Harriet Perry, daughter of Hon. Charles S. and Sarah (Perry) Randall of New Bedford, who survives him. Mr. Randall was member of Congress from the New Bedford district for several terms. Children:

- 525. i. JOHN HENRY, b. May 7, 1879.
- ii. ROSAMOND, b. Aug. 24, 1881. Resides in New Bedford.
- 526. iii. HILDA, b. July 25, 1883.
- 527. iv. RANDALL, b. May 12, 1889.

469. DR. ARTHUR CLIFFORD⁵ (*Sarah P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Governor John H. and Sarah P. (Allen) Clifford, was born in New Bedford April 7, 1852, and died Feb. 26, 1881. Graduating from Harvard University in 1874 he studied medicine at Dartmouth Medical School and the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York, and practiced his profession in New Bedford. He married Kate Parsons, daughter of Philo Parsons, who died Aug. 27, 1900. Son:

- 528. i. CHARLES PARSONS, b. Oct. 23, 1880.

470. ROSALIE ALLEN^s (*William H. Allen,^a William H. Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Martha M. (Mason) Allen, was born March 12, 1841, in St. Louis, Mo. She married Dec. 10, 1862, Dr. Ephraim Lawrence Herriott, and resides in San Antonio, Texas: Daughter:

- i. KATHLEEN ALLEN, b. Jan. 15, 1865; m. Dec., 1899, Christopher Parker Stafford, and resides in San Antonio, Texas.

471. IRENE ALLEN^s (*William H. Allen,^a William H. Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Martha M. (Mason) Allen, was born April 19, 1845, in Grafton, Ill. She married April 23, 1865, Edmond Alvarez Pinero, an attorney at law, and resides in Alton, Ill. Children:

- i. PROSPER ALVAREZ, b. Oct. 8, 1867; unm. Resides in Lincoln, Ill.
- 529. ii. MARIE ELISE, b. Dec. 13, 1869; deceased.
- 530. iii. EDMOND ALLEN, b. Oct. 13, 1872.

472. JAMES MASON ALLEN^s (*William H. Allen,^a William H. Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Martha M. (Mason) Allen, was born May 7, 1847, in Grafton, Ill., where he made his home for sixty years. He attended an academy in New Bedford for a year and the State Normal University of Illinois for two years. In 1864 he began work in his father's flour mill, and in 1868 took charge of the business, which he conducted until 1907, when he removed to Pasadena, Cal., where he now resides. He married May 3, 1869, Alice Smith Eaton, born at Phelps, N. Y., Aug. 6, 1848; died at Pasadena, Feb. 7, 1916. Children:

- 531. i. HATTIE ROSALIE, b. Jan. 30, 1870.
- ii. HARRY EATON, b. Aug. 6, 1871; d. June 17, 1906.
- 532. iii. MASON, b. Oct. 29, 1872.
- 533. iv. ROBERT STUART, b. Feb. 19, 1874.
- v. SON, b. Oct. 4, 1876; d. Oct. 15, 1876.
- vi. ARTHUR BARRETT, b. March 31, 1879.
- vii. KATHARINE HARRISON, b. Feb. 19, 1887; m. April 17, 1905, Fernan O. Toribio.

473. HARRY CLIFFORD ALLEN^s (*William H. Allen,^a William H. Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William

H. and Martha M. (Mason) Allen, was born July 31, 1850, in Grafton, Ill. He was educated in the public schools and at Christian Brothers College, St. Louis, Mo. For ten years he was manager of the Grafton Manufacturing Co. at Grafton, and in 1882 he removed to San Antonio, Texas, where for two years he published the Texas Stockman and Farmer. Since 1887 he has resided in Pasadena, Cal. He married at Chicago Oct. 7, 1889, Harriet McCord. Children:

- i. **ELSIE ALLEN**, b. Sept. 25, 1890. Is managing head of gauze room, Pasadena Red Cross Chapter.
- ii. **HARRY CLIFFORD**, b. Feb. 10, 1892. In April, 1917, while in his second year in Harvard Law School, he entered the army, and is second lieutenant in the 346th Field Artillery.
- iii. **AVERIC STANDISH**, b. Aug. 21, 1895. Is assistant head of gauze room, Pasadena Red Cross Chapter.

474. **WILLIAM HERBERT ALLEN**⁵ (*William H. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William H. and Martha M. (Mason) Allen, was born Oct. 12, 1853. He is president of the Title Insurance and Trust Co. of Los Angeles, Cal. He married Elsie Pettijohn. Son:

- i. **WILLIAM HERBERT**. A graduate of Harvard College, he applied for military service in April, 1917, but was not accepted, because of eye trouble. He is manager of a 1200-acre grain ranch in Arizona.

475. **MARTHA RUTH ALLEN**⁵ (*William H. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of William H. and Martha M. (Mason) Allen, was born Feb. 20, 1858, and died Sept. 6, 1902. She married Edward C. Stelle, who survived her. They lived in Illinois, Florida, and California. Son:

534. i. **ALLEN CLIFFORD**, b. Aug. 2, 1885.

476. **LUCY E. ALLEN**⁵ (*John A. P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Colonel John A. P. and Abby F. (Chaddock) Allen, was born Aug. 7, 1841, and died May 5, 1913. She married Sept. 4, 1876, Obed Clement Nye, son of Clement D. and Susan A. (Russell) Nye. He was a member of the firm of Bliss & Nye, crockery dealers, New Bedford. Children:

535. i. ALICE SUMMERS, b. July 30, 1877.
 ii. CLEMENT, b. Jan. 1879; d. Aug. 10, 1879.

477. JOHN CHADDOCK ALLEN⁵ (*John A. P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Colonel John A. P. and Abby F. (Chaddock) Allen, was born Nov. 26, 1845, and died Feb. 11, 1876. He was a merchant in New Bedford. He married June 1, 1871, Lizzie Wood Ricketson, daughter of Charles W. and Polly H. (Cushing) Ricketson, born in Dartmouth Aug. 8, 1850. She married (2) April 15, 1878, John Mitchell Allen, son of Henry M. and Matilda E. Allen, of Marion, Mass. Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE R., b. Jan. 19, 1873; d. inf.
 ii. HORATIO CUSHING, b. Sept. 10, 1874.

478. CHARLES RICKETSON ALLEN⁵ (*John A. P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Colonel John A. P. and Abby F. (Chaddock) Allen was born in New Bedford Aug. 6, 1862. He graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1885 and became assistant in the laboratory of general chemistry in that institution. From 1886 to 1907 he was at the head of the department of applied science in the New Bedford High School, and was director of the New Bedford Industrial School, 1909-1912. In March, 1911, he became agent for industrial education of the Massachusetts State Board of Education and made his home in Cambridge. Entering the war service in 1918, he was stationed at the instructors' training center, Newport News, Va. Mr. Allen took a post graduate course at Johns Hopkins University in 1896, and received the degree of Master of Arts from Harvard in 1903. He married at Hingham, Mass., June 29, 1889, Lissa Hobart Hall. There are no children.

479. ISABELLE FRANCIS⁵ (*Averic P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles S. and Averic P. (Allen) Francis, was born Jan. 25, 1853. She married Rev. John Adams Bellows, born May 27, 1848, at Littleton, N. H., a graduate of Dartmouth College in 1870, Unitarian minister, teacher, editor, and lecturer. At one time he was instructor in rhetoric and elo-

cution at Bowdoin College. They reside in Brookline, Mass. Son:

537. i. HENRY ADAMS, b. Sept. 22, 1885.

480. WILLIAM ALLEN FRANCIS⁵ (*Averic P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Charles S. and Averic P. (Allen) Francis, was born Jan. 13, 1855. He is secretary of the Tiffany Studios, Madison Avenue, New York City. He married Mary Winterbottom. Children:

538. i. RICHARD STANDISH, b. July 1, 1879.
539. ii. HELEN, b. Dec. 25, 1881.
540. iii. WILLIAM WINTERBOTTOM, b. July 15, 1883.
iv. AVERIC PARKER, b. March 10, 1885.

481. JAMES PARKER FRANCIS⁵ (*Averic P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Charles S. and Averic P. (Allen) Francis, was born Feb. 7, 1859 in New York City. From 1874 to 1891 he was connected with the Chemical National Bank of New York. Removing to New Bedford he became auditor of the Southern Massachusetts Telephone Co. and was subsequently assistant treasurer of the New England Cotton Yarn Co. Since 1901 he has been a public accountant. He passed the state examination for certified public accountant in November, 1909. Mr. Francis is treasurer of the Unitarian Church, of St. Luke's Hospital, and of the Union for Good Works. He married March 3, 1885, Louise Vincent of Tarrytown, N. Y. Children:

541. i. VINCENT, b. June 16, 1888.
542. ii. ARTHUR STANDISH, b. Jan. 13, 1890.

482. HARRIET COE HUSSEY⁵ (*William A. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of William A. and Harriet (Coe) Hussey, was born March 15, 1862. She married June 24, 1886, Lyman Coleman Flynt of Monson, Mass. He is president of the Flynt Granite Quarries of Monson and Flynt Building & Construction Co. of Palmer, Mass. Children:

- i. ROBERT HUSSEY, b. April 2, 1887; m. Dec. 23, 1915, Emily W. Beach of Detroit, Mich. Is with the Union Central Insurance Co., in Cincinnati.

543. ii. RUTH BURLINGH, b. Sept. 29, 1888.
 iii. OLIVIA COLEMAN, b. Oct. 27, 1890.
 iv. ESTHER HOLMES, b. Feb. 12, 1894.

483. HELEN ALLEN HUSSEY⁵ (*William A. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of William A. and Harriet (Coe) Hussey, was born Jan. 26, 1864. She married Oct. 23, 1889, Solomon Fred Cushman, a woolen manufacturer of Monson, Mass. Children:

- i. SOLOMON FREDERICK, b. Sept. 23, 1891; m. Oct. 1, 1917, Rebecca Willowby Lane Kennedy of Washington, D. C.
 ii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. March 31, 1895.
 iii. HARRIET CANDACE, b. May 26, 1905.

484. GEORGE FREDERICK HUSSEY⁵ (*George F. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of George F. and Margaret (Clapp) Hussey, was born Sept. 24, 1859, and died April 27, 1894. He was connected with the Medical Record, and lived in East Orange, N. J. He married Katharine Maud Philip, who married (2) John H. Reynolds of Albany, N. Y. Children:

- i. MARGARET CLAPP, b. Jan. 2, 1893. She graduated at Smith College, and was connected with the editorial staff of the Daily Hampshire Gazette, Northampton, Mass. In 1918 she entered the Army School of Nursing, Camp Meade, Md.
 ii. GERTRUDE F., b. Sept. 13, 1894. She graduated from Simmons College in the domestic science course, and in November, 1917, went to France to engage in the canteen service of the Red Cross.

485. JAMES HENRY CROCKER RICHMOND⁵ (*Hannah A. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Joshua and Hannah A. (Hussey) Richmond, was born in New Bedford, March 7, 1835, and died April 17, 1877. He was in partnership with his father, in the firm of Joshua Richmond & Son, who were merchants in New Bedford and interested in whaling. He married Jan. 7, 1862, Hannah Katharine Courtis, born Jan. 7, 1839, died Aug. 17, 1916, daughter of Stacy and Hannah Katharine (Green) Courtis. Children:

- 544. i. FREDERICK COURTIS, b. Nov. 19, 1862.
- 545. ii. STACY COURTIS, b. Aug. 22, 1867.
- 546. iii. KATHARINE COURTIS, b. Oct. 22, 1869.
- 547. iv. JAMES HENRY CROCKER, b. Oct. 22, 1869; d. Dec. 24, 1911.
- 548. v. CLIFFORD AMBROSE, b. Aug. 31, 1875.

486. ALEXANDER ALLEN RICHMOND⁵ (*Hannah A. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Joshua and Hannah A. (Hussey) Richmond, was born in New Bedford, July 11, 1836, and died at Peekskill, N. Y. Oct. 1915. He married Oct. 13, 1868, Emma, daughter of Niles and Margaret (Jones) Frost, born March 8, 1840. He went to New York City as a young man and became connected with Barling & Davis. There were no children.

487. WILLIAM HUSSEY RICHMOND⁵ (*Lydia W. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Joshua and Lydia W. (Hussey) Richmond, was born in New Bedford Jan. 23, 1842. He married at Manchester, N. H., Feb. 2, 1870, Clara E. Hoyt, daughter of William G. and Ellen O. (Paul) Hoyt, born Oct. 12, 1846. He enlisted in the navy in 1863, as master's mate, and served until January, 1866, most of the time on the Commodore Barney, attached to Admiral Lee's squadron in the James River flotilla. He resides in Manchester, N. H. Children:

- i. CHARLES WILLIAM, b. and d. Nov. 28, 1870.
- ii. WILLIAM HOYT, b. June 10, 1872; d. Nov. 22, 1881.
- iii. ARTHUR SWAIN, b. Dec. 20, 1873; d. June 27, 1874.
- iv. ALICE FRANCES, b. Dec. 20, 1873; d. Oct. 2, 1874.

488. ANNA H. RICHMOND⁵ (*Lydia W. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Joshua and Lydia W. (Hussey) Richmond, was born in New Bedford April 17, 1845, and died Jan. 19, 1914. She married June 18, 1868, William Penn⁸ Howland (*William P.*,⁷ *Weston*,⁶ *Abraham*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*¹), son of Captain William Penn and Hannah (Hathaway) Howland of New Bedford, born Nov. 26, 1845. His elder brother Isaac married Martha A. Howland (See No. 303). For a number of years William P. Howland lived in Texas. Children:

- i. CARRIE R., b. April 24, 1869; d. April 29, 1869.
- ii. RUTHERFORD, b. June 28, 1873; d. Aug. 8, 1899; unm.
- 549. iii. WILLIAM PENN, b. July 21, 1886.

489. ISABELLE FRANCES RICHMOND^s (*Lydia W. Hussey*,⁴ *Susan Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Joshua and Lydia W. (Hussey) Richmond, was born in New Bedford Dec. 26, 1853, and died in that city May 5, 1905. She married June 27, 1888, George Russell Wood, son of Henry T. and Anna G. Wood, born May 11, 1852. He is a member of the firm of Greene & Wood, lumber dealers, New Bedford. Children:

- 550. i. RICHMOND, b. July 14, 1889.
- 551. ii. RUSSELL, b. Dec. 17, 1892.

490. JOSEPH H. A. KELLEY^s (*Ann H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Henry C. and Ann H. (Allen) Kelley, was born in New Bedford Jan. 8, 1840, and died Aug. 1, 1899. He lived in New Bedford, Michigan and Indiana. During the Civil War he served in Co. E, Twenty-Third Massachusetts Infantry. He married (1) Myra D. Crowell; (2) Emily Zavitz; (3) Isabelle F. Crawford; (4) Rosalena Cunningham. Children:

By third marriage:

- 552. i. FRANK HOWLAND, b. Aug. 23, 1872.
- ii. HENRY ALLEN, b. Jan. 14, 1875; d. Oct. 12, 1910; unm.

By fourth marriage:

- iii. JAMES ALLEN, b. June 1, 1877. Resides in New Albany, Ind.
- iv. CHARLES BENNETT, b. July 7, 1879. Resides in Salem, Ind.

491. SUSAN H. A. KELLEY^s (*Ann H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Henry C. and Ann H. (Allen) Kelley, was born in New Bedford May 29, 1843. She married Oct. 21, 1876, Thomas T. Goodale, president of the Doliber-Goodale Co. of Boston. They reside in Cambridge, Mass. Children:

- i. CHARLES JOSEPH, b. Aug. 9, 1878; m. Mildred Sparrow. No children. He is in the office of Parkinson & Burr, Boston.

- 553. ii. PERCY ALLEN, b. Jan. 15, 1883.
- iii. ARTHUR HOWLAND, b. April 14, 1886; d. Feb. 12, 1917; unm. He was a clerk in the brokerage office of Paine, Webber & Co., Boston.

492. CHARLES SAMPSON KELLEY⁵ (*Ann H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Henry C. and Ann H. (Allen) Kelley, was born in New Bedford Aug. 2, 1846. He was educated in the public schools, and in 1864 entered the banking house of Edward L. Baker, subsequently purchased by Samuel P. Burt. In 1875 the firm of S. P. Burt & Co. was formed, the new partners being Mr. Kelley and Gardner T. Sanford. On the death of Mr. Burt in 1884 the junior members assumed the entire banking and brokerage business of the firm, which has since been known as Sanford & Kelley. For many years Mr. Kelley has been the author of the annual manufacturing and financial statistics of New Bedford. He has had many business connections outside his own firm, and has been associated with many public activities. He has been president of the Wamsutta Club, the New Bedford Protecting Society, and the Veteran Firemen's Association. He was one of the original members of the New Bedford Y. M. C. A., organized in 1867, was its first treasurer, and was chairman of the committees having charge of the construction of the association's splendid building in 1890-91, and the extensive addition erected some years later. It was largely through his activities that the original building project was started.

Mr. Kelley married June 8, 1871, Sarah Anthony, born May 22, 1843, in Taunton, Mass., daughter of Edmund and Nancy J. (Hodges) Anthony. Her father was the founder of the New Bedford Standard. Children:

- 554. i. SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 5, 1873.
- 555. ii. CAROLINE SWAIN, b. May 28, 1876.
- 556. iii. CHARLES SAMPSON, b. Dec. 19, 1879.

493. ELIZABETH EMERY KEHEW⁵ (*Sarah H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of John and Sarah H. (Allen) Kehew, was born April 24, 1848 in New Bedford, and died April 7, 1893, in Boston. She married Oct. 15, 1874, William Dudley Cotton, mer-

chant, born in Boston Oct. 30, 1847, died in Boston Aug. 30, 1914, son of Dudley Page Cotton, born at Wolfboro, N. H., and Rebecca Jane Roach, born at Barbadoes, W. I. Children:

- 557. i. WILLIAM DUDLEY, b. Nov. 1, 1875.
- 558. ii. JOHN PAGE, b. Dec. 26, 1876.
- iii. HERBERT ALEXANDER, b. Aug. 18, 1880; d. Aug. 22, 1880.

494. WILLIAM BROWNE KEHEW^s (*Sarah H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,^s *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John and Sarah H. (Allen) Kehew, was born Feb. 25, 1854, in New Bedford. He is a merchant in Boston, a member of the Kehew-Bradley Co. He married Jan. 8, 1880, Mary Morton Kimball, born in Lynn Sept. 9, 1860, died in Boston, Feb. 12, 1918, daughter of Moses Day and Susan T. (Morton) Kimball, and a granddaughter of Governor Marcus Morton. She was actively identified with numerous good causes and progressive movements in Boston, and her death was much lamented. Mrs. Kehew was best known for her long service as president of the Women's Educational and Industrial Union, from 1892 to 1913, and subsequently as acting president and chairman of the board of governors. She was a trustee of Simmons College, a member of the executive committee of the Massachusetts Child Labor Commission, and was deeply interested in the College Settlement Association, the Tyler Street Day Nursery, and in work for the blind, as well as in other charitable and educational movements. A memorial service for Mrs. Kehew was held in Huntington Hall, Boston, in April following her death. Mr. and Mrs. Kehew had no children.

495. ELLEN ROSS SWIFT^s (*Hannah H. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,^s *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Jireh and Hannah H. (Allen) Swift of New Bedford was born May 31, 1841 and died April 24, 1870. She married May 10, 1865, Daniel M. Rollins, a merchant of Pernambuco, Brazil, and a native of Portsmouth, N. H., son of Ichabod and Mary A. Rollins, born 1834. Children:

- i. MARY HOOKER, b. March 23, 1866; d. Aug. 25, 1905; unm.
- 559. ii. FRANK SWIFT, b. April 4, 1870.

496. WILLIAM ROSS SWIFT⁵ (*Hannah H. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jireh and Hannah H. (Allen) Swift of New Bedford, was born July 12, 1843, and died in Cincinnati, Ohio, Feb. 13, 1915. He married Oct. 7, 1869, Mrs. Mary Louisa (Doty) Lund, widow of Edward Pollard Lund, and daughter of Albert and Louisa H. Doty, born Aug. 22, 1847 in Rochester, Mass. There were no children. Mrs. Swift was a prominent singer and was known to the operatic stage as Madame Dotti. Mr. and Mrs. Swift were passengers on the steamer Ville du Havre which was sunk in collision in the Atlantic Ocean in the fall of 1873, with the loss of two hundred twenty-six lives, and were rescued after a thrilling experience. Mrs. Swift's daughter by her first marriage, Mary E. Lund, aged eight years, was drowned in this disaster. Mr. Swift was for some time engaged in business in New Bedford and subsequently removed to Cincinnati.

497. ALICE ALLEN SWIFT⁵ (*Hannah H. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Jireh and Hannah H. (Allen) Swift of New Bedford, was born June 28, 1845, and died May 29, 1909. She married May 10, 1866, Henry Arnold Taber, son of Henry and Sally Taber, born 1842, died Oct. 1868. Children:

- i. HENRY, b. June 20, 1867; d. young.
- ii. GERTRUDE SWIFT, b. July 4, 1868. Resides in Boston.

498. MARION LANCASTER SWIFT⁵ (*Hannah H. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Jireh and Hannah H. (Allen) Swift of New Bedford, was born Sept. 15, 1847. She married Sept. 18, 1872, William Attmore⁶ Robinson (*William A.,⁵ James,⁴ Sylvester,³ William,² Rowland¹*), born May 7, 1841, in South Kingstown, R. I., son of William Attmore and Dorcas (Hadwen) Robinson, nephew of Edward Mott Robinson, and an own cousin of Mrs. Hetty H. R. Green. In 1865 he came to New Bedford to enter the branch office of his father who carried on the sperm oil business, and he still remains in that business as head of the firm of W. A. Robinson & Co. Son:

560. i. WILLIAM ATTMORE, b. March 20, 1876.

499. JIREH SWIFT, JR.⁵ (*Hannah H. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jireh and Hannah H. (Allen) Swift of New Bedford, was born Jan. 29, 1857. He graduated from Harvard University in 1879. For twenty-two years he lived in Brazil, being a member of a firm of sugar and commission merchants in Pernambuco. Returning to New Bedford he engaged in the cotton brokerage business and was subsequently elected president of the Five Cents Savings Bank. He has served in the board of aldermen. Mr. Swift married June 9, 1886, Elizabeth Borden Hawes of Fairhaven, born Jan. 17, 1860, daughter of Hon. John Alexander and Amelia (Hallet) Hawes. Children:

- i. JIREH, b. April 7, 1889. Following a course in the Harvard R. O. T. C., in November, 1917, he was commissioned first lieutenant of infantry in the National Army, and went to France in January, 1918.
- ii. ELIZABETH HAWES, b. June 10, 1890; m. Nov. 4, 1911, Henry Russell Watson (See No. 398).

500. ARTHUR HATHAWAY SWIFT⁵ (*Hannah H. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Jireh and Hannah H. (Allen) Swift of New Bedford, was born Jan. 29, 1859. He graduated at Brown University in 1882, and has been in business in New Bedford. He married Dec. 6, 1888, Elizabeth A. Rhodes. Daughter:

561. i. ISABELLE R., b. Oct. 18, 1890.

501. GIDEON ALLEN DAVENPORT⁵ (*Eliza N. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Isaac, Jr., and Eliza N. (Allen) Davenport of Richmond, Va., was born Aug. 20, 1845. He was educated at the Virginia Military Institute, and as a cadet was in the battle of New Market. After the Civil War he completed his education in Germany. Mr. Davenport had interests in the banking and insurance firm of Davenport & Co. He married (1) Eliza Wilkins Bruce, who died Jan. 20, 1875; (2) Ann Clark Rutherford. He died Aug. 5, 1918. Children, by second marriage:

- i. ELIZABETH CLARK, b. Feb. 6, 1880.
562. ii. ELIZA NYE, b. Aug. 2, 1881.
- iii. MARY HEATH, b. Dec. 10, 1884.

SARAH ALLEN'S DESCENDANTS 321

- iv. ALEXANDER RUTHERFOORD, b. Jan. 28, 1886. He is connected with the Union Bank, Richmond, Va.

502. ALICE DAVENPORT⁵ (*Eliza N. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Isaac, Jr., and Eliza N. (Allen) Davenport, of Richmond, Va., was born Sept. 5, 1847, and died Sept. 25, 1917, at Strawberry Hill, Richmond. She married Charles U. Williams, born Dec. 27, 1840, died May 13, 1910. He was a lawyer in Richmond, Va. Children:

- 563. i. ELISE DAVENPORT, b. July 29, 1866; d. April 14, 1903.
- 564. ii. JANET BRUCE, b. July 4, 1869; d. Nov. 17, 1907.
- 565. iii. CHARLES U., b. Jan. 7, 1875.
- iv. ISAAC DAVENPORT, b. March 4, 1878; deceased.
- 564. v. MARY NEWTON, b. Nov. 29, 1883.

503. CHARLES DAVENPORT⁵ (*Eliza N. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Isaac, Jr., and Eliza N. (Allen) Davenport of Richmond, Va., was born June 23, 1849, and was educated in Germany. He is a retired business man of Richmond. He married Dec. 4, 1879, Ellen T. McCaw. Children:

- i. ISAAC, b. 1882; deceased. He was an actuary of high standing.
- 566. ii. ELLEN McCAW.
- iii. DELIA P., m. Nov. 4, 1915, R. W. Carrington.

504. ISAAC DAVENPORT⁵ (*Alice H. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Griffin B. and Alice H. (Allen) Davenport of Richmond, Va., was born Sept. 4, 1856. He was engaged in the wholesale business for a number of years, and is now retired. He married Dec. 17, 1877, Helen Tredwell Bryan, daughter of Dr. William Tripp and Elizabeth (Mutter) Bryan, born at Washington, N. C., Jan. 25, 1857. Children:

- i. ALICE HATHAWAY, b. Nov. 11, 1878; d. July 6, 1879.
- ii. EDWARD COURTNEY, b. May 27, 1880; d. July 12, 1882.

505. ANNIE PERRY ALLEN⁵ (*Gilbert Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gilbert and Mary A. (Mulliken) Allen, was born in New Bedford

June 4, 1873. She married June 11, 1907, Willard Parker Adden, son of John H. and Elmira (George) Adden, a member of a leading firm of architects in Boston. Children:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH.
- ii. RUTH.
- iii. JOHN.

506. SARAH ANTHONY WOOD^s (*Elizabeth H. Allen,^a Thomas Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of John and Elizabeth H. (Allen) Wood of New Bedford, was born Feb. 19, 1839, and died March 2, 1912. She married June 27, 1860, William Congdon Taber, Jr., of New Bedford, son of William C. and Hannah (Sherman) Taber (See No. 576), born Oct. 3, 1837, died Dec. 23, 1907. He was for many years connected with the firm of Charles Taber & Co., art producers, and later was treasurer of the Whitman Mills, New Bedford. Children:

- 567. i. HELEN THORNTON, b. May 20, 1861.
- 568. ii. ETHEL, b. Jan. 24, 1866.
- 569. iii. ANNA RUSSELL, b. May 26, 1868.

507. JOHN WOOD^s (*Elizabeth H. Allen,^a Thomas Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John and Elizabeth H. (Allen) Wood, of New Bedford, was born Sept. 4, 1841, and died Oct. 3, 1878. He was in the steamship business in New York as a member of the firm of Murray, Ferris & Co. He married Isabel Simington of Brooklyn, N. Y., who died Jan. 21, 1890. Children:

- i. JOHN, b. Aug. 15, 1865; d. Sept. 8, 1910; m. Nellie Moses. No children. He was in the advertising business with his brother in Boston.
- 570. ii. ALLEN HOWLAND, b. Aug. 7, 1870.

508. MARY HOWLAND WOOD^s (*Elizabeth H. Allen,^a Thomas Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of John and Elizabeth H. (Allen) Wood of New Bedford, was born July 21, 1848, and died July 8, 1883. She married June 30, 1868, William H. Coffin of New York, son of William and Phebe B. Coffin, born 1838, died April 26, 1908. He was a dry goods commission merchant in New

York and was later in the wool business in Boston. Children:

- 571. i. WILLIAM H., b. Aug. 3, 1869; d. April 14, 1900.
- ii. RALPH, b. Nov. 28, 1871; d. young.
- iii. MARY H., b. Sept. 3, 1873; unm. Resides in New York City.
- 572. iv. STURGIS, b. Jan. 31, 1875.
- 573. v. HENRY SPAULDING, b. April 25, 1878.
- 574. vi. ELISE ALLEN, b. July 16, 1879.

509. FRANK WOOD^s (*Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John and Elizabeth H. (Allen) Wood of New Bedford, was born May 24, 1851. In early life he was in business in New York, and after a trip to Japan he lived in the Nevada mining region for several years, having charge of a trading post and being agent of the Wells Fargo Express Co. Returning to New York he engaged in metal brokerage and was subsequently in the wool business in Philadelphia. About 1900 he returned to New Bedford where he was a cotton broker for several years. Mr. Wood is at present curator of the Old Dartmouth Historical Society of New Bedford, being an enthusiast on the subject of local history. He married Dec. 31, 1900, Annie Seabury of New Bedford, daughter of Charles P. and Sarah (Wilcox) Seabury.

510. EDWARD ALLEN WOOD^s (*Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John and Elizabeth H. (Allen) Wood of New Bedford, was born Nov. 14, 1854 and died Dec. 20, 1889. He was a member of the firm of Parker & Wood, stock brokers, New York. He married Mary Aikman of Brooklyn. Children:

- i. EDWARD ALLAN, b. Feb. 5, 1880. He is with the brokerage house of Pouch & Co., New York.
- 575. ii. JULIA AIKMAN, b. April 30, 1881.
- iii. RUTH MONTEITH, d. Jan. 9, 1890.

511. THOMAS ALLEN THORNTON^s (*Mary H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,^s Sarah^s Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Elisha, Jr., and Mary H. (Allen) Thornton, was born Oct. 4, 1843 in New Bedford. At the age of seventeen he went to New York to work in a dry goods house. In the latter part of

1861 he received an appointment in the navy, which he entered Jan. 1, 1862, and served for a year and a half with the North Atlantic blockading squadron in what was known as Burnside's North Carolina expedition, taking part in the capture of Roanoke Island, Elizabeth City, and Newbern. After the Civil War he was in the shipping business in New York, and later a member of the New York Cotton Exchange. His health failing, he passed nine years in California, and subsequently returned to New Bedford, where he now resides. Mr. Thornton married Julia Parmelee. Children:

- i. ALBERT PARMELEE; with William Thornton & Co., cotton goods, New York.
- ii. CELESTE PARMELEE.
- iii. AUGUSTA. She and her sister are officials of the Children's Aid Society, New Bedford.

512. WILLIAM THORNTON⁵ (*Mary H. Allen*,⁴ *Thomas Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Elisha, Jr., and Mary H. (Allen) Thornton, was born in New Bedford, March 9, 1849. Since 1867 he has lived in Brooklyn and New York, where he is a wholesale dealer in cotton goods, his firm being William Thornton & Co., Inc. He married Ellen Oakey Miller. Son:

- i. LOUIS MILLER, b. April 17, 1892, in Brooklyn; m. Blanche Vincent. No children.

513. ELIZABETH H. ALLEN⁵ (*Edward H. Allen*,⁴ *Thomas Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Edward H. and Achsah B. (Wood) Allen, was born Jan. 10, 1857 and died Sept. 19, 1882. She married Colonel Charles Lincoln Hovey, a leading merchant of Boston. Son:

- i. CHARLES LINCOLN, b. 1882; d. 1886.

514. JAMES WOOD ALLEN⁵ (*Edward H. Allen*,⁴ *Thomas Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Edward H. and Achsah B. (Wood) Allen, was born March 11, 1859, in New Bedford. He was educated in the public schools and the Friends Academy. He became clerk and bookkeeper in his father's firm, and on Jan. 1, 1883, was

appointed bookkeeper and paymaster for the Grinnell Manufacturing Co. In 1895 he became first treasurer of the Dartmouth Manufacturing Corp., one of New Bedford's most successful cotton manufactories, continuing in that capacity until a few years ago. He married Dec. 30, 1886, Annie L., daughter of William H. and Eunice N. (Tripp) Bartlett of New Bedford. Children:

- i. EDWARD B., b. Dec. 28, 1889.
- ii. LOUISE BARTLETT, b. Sept. 25, 1891; m. June 23, 1917, Ralph Chamberlin Perkins, son of Mr. and Mrs. John A. Perkins of Cohoes, N. Y.
- iii. MARIAN, b. Oct. 13, 1898.

515. CARRIE ALLEN⁵ (*Edward H. Allen*,⁴ *Thomas Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Edward H. and Achsah B. (Wood) Allen, was born April 5, 1862. She married Oct. 16, 1900, Louis Wallace Jenkins of New Bedford, son of Washington A. and Sarah (Davis) Jenkins. They reside at Lake Helen, Fla. There are no children.

516. ELIZABETH HOWLAND WOOD⁵ (*Sarah A. Howland*,⁴ *Judith Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), daughter of Captain Daniel H. and Sarah A. (Howland) Wood of New Bedford, was born June 8, 1844 and died Dec. 27, 1915, in Palo Alto, Cal. She married Nov. 18, 1864, Frederick Seymour Gifford, son of Abraham and Minerva (Mason) Gifford, born Oct. 1, 1841, died Sept. 3, 1911, a business man of New Bedford. Children:

- i. MINERVA SEYMOUR, b. Nov. 3, 1865; d. April 18, 1889.
576. ii. NELLA HOWLAND, b. July 5, 1868.
- iii. GRACE WOOD, b. Sept. 18, 1877; d. Sept. 20, 1878.

517. GEORGE HOWLAND WOOD⁵ (*Sarah A. Howland*,⁴ *Judith Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Captain Daniel H. and Sarah A. (Howland) Wood of New Bedford, was born July 3, 1852. He married April 19, 1876, Elizabeth A. Doane of New Bedford, born March 4, 1855, daughter of Simeon and Susan J. (Wixon) Doane. For a number of years he was in business in Providence, where he was a member of the common council. Mr. Wood is in

charge of the china and crockery department of R. H. Stearns & Co., Boston. Son:

577. i. HOWLAND, b. May 30, 1877.

518. CHARLES RUSSELL HEATH⁵ (*Mary E. Allen*,⁴ *James Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Richard W. and Mary E. (Allen) Heath, was born March 12, 1859, died Nov. 30, 1889. He married Dora A. Hutchinson, who died Aug. 16, 1916. Children:

i. MARBURY EUGENIA, b. Jan. 26, 1883; m. Theodore W. App. Resides in San Francisco.

578. ii. ETTA GERTRUDE, b. April 12, 1887.

519. JOHN HEATH⁵ (*Mary E. Allen*,⁴ *James Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Richard W. and Mary E. (Allen) Heath, was born March 10, 1863 and died July 26, 1892. He married Feb. 21, 1889, Blanche Thayer Meeks. Children:

579. i. CONSTANCE ADELIA, b. Jan. 27, 1890.

580. ii. JOHN, b. April 11, 1892.

520. MARIA COOKE HEATH⁵ (*Mary E. Allen*,⁴ *James Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Richard W. and Mary E. (Allen) Heath, was born June 26, 1871. She married June 12, 1894, James Alfred Nowland. He is a captain in the quartermaster's reserve at Camp Lee, Va. Children:

i. JAMES ALFRED, b. Jan. 3, 1898. He is in France in the Headquarters Troop, Second Division, A. E. F., and has been despatch bearer to the front.

ii. ELIZABETH ALLEN, b. June 30, 1900.

521. ELSIE HAMILTON ALLEN⁵ (*Charles R. Allen*,⁴ *James Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles R. and Ellen H. (Thompson) Allen, was born July 1, 1866. She married John Ferard Leicester, an attorney-at-law, and resides in San Francisco. Children:

i. JOHN FERARD.

ii. ELSIE ALLEN.

iii. HENRY MARSHALL.

522. ALEXANDER BARCLAY GUIGON^s (*Sarah B. Allen,⁴ James Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Alexander B. and Sarah B. (Allen) Guigon, was born in Richmond, Va., Aug. 13, 1858. He attended the private schools of General Lane and John P. McGuire in Richmond, and after two years of business experience taught school and then studied law at the University of Virginia. He began the practice of law in Richmond in 1881, five years later becoming associated with William L. Royall, representing the Virginian committee of the council of foreign bond holders of London, in the famous state debt litigation, whereby the English bond holders forced to a large extent their lawful claims against the State of Virginia. A compromise was reached in 1892, when Mr. Guigon resumed general practice and has devoted himself chiefly to corporation law. He assisted in the organization of the Richmond Telephone Co., and was general counsel for that company for several years. Most of his time for the last ten or fifteen years has been occupied in the performance of his duties as general attorney of the Virginia Railway & Power Co., although he has to some extent kept up his general professional connection.

For many years he was counsel for the Richmond Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals, having prepared and procured the passage of the existing laws in Virginia on that subject. As counsel for the Board of Pharmacy for Virginia he procured the passage by the Legislature of the general statute, which until 1907, constituted the entire pharmacy law of Virginia. In a very important murder case in one of the counties, where the prisoners had been sent to Richmond jail for safe keeping, he succeeded for the first time in the history of English jurisprudence in procuring from the Supreme Court of Appeals an order enlarging the writ of error and directing that the prisoners should remain in the city of Richmond until the further order of the Court. This action of the Court was taken in order to prevent lynching. All three of the accused were ultimately acquitted.

Mr. Guigon was several times elected to the council of the city of Richmond. From 1891 to 1894 he was captain on the staff of the First Regiment of Cavalry, Virginia Volunteers. He has served as president of the Richmond Bar Association and of the Richmond Chapter of the

Alumni of the University of Virginia. Mr. Guigon married (1) Kate Empie Sheppard; (2) Adelaide Watkins. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. ALEXANDER BARCLAY, b. Nov. 17, 1887. He graduated from the Virginia Polytechnic Institute, and has followed the profession of civil engineering. In November, 1917, he volunteered in the Twenty-Third Engineers, U. S. A., and has been in France since the first of April, 1918. He is unmarried.

By second marriage:

- ii. LISA, b. Sept. 28, 1907.

523. ALICE STANDISH TABER^s (*Emily H. Allen*,⁴ *Fredrick S. Allen*,^s *Sarah*^s *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Edward S. and Emily H. (Allen) Taber, was born in New Bedford, Nov. 23, 1862. She married Oct. 10, 1883, Andrew Gray Weeks of Boston. Children:

581. i. ALLEN TABER, b. Dec. 13, 1884.
582. ii. ROSAMOND PIERCE, b. Oct. 9, 1887.
583. iii. KENNETH, b. Dec. 30, 1889; killed in battle, June 17, 1915, near Givenchy, France, while fighting for the Allies.

The Foreign Legion of France has officially voted Mrs. Alice S. Weeks of New Bedford as "Mother of the Regiment," said a newspaper account in 1918. This signal honor from this great fighting organization came to her after two years of untiring devotion to American boys in the Foreign Legion. During that time she has given them a mother's care. They have lived in her Paris home when on leave, and while in the trenches have received underwear, candy, tobacco, gas masks and other comforts.

It was the death of her idolized son, Kenneth Weeks, who early joined the Legion, that decided his mother to carry out her plan. She had followed him to France in 1915, had taken a house in Paris; but before her boy could secure a furlough to come to Paris he was killed; she never saw him again. To Mrs. Weeks, as "having lost a splendid son in the French army, and who is now giving to a great number of us other Americans in the war the tender sympathy and help of a mother," James R. McConnell has dedicated his war book "Flying in France."

Friends of her son in the Foreign Legion aviation corps and ambulance work came to Mrs. Weeks when on leave

in Paris. Her home and its influence expanded into a sort of a club, and her extraordinary understanding of young men found a large field without losing its personal character. She wrote to them at the front and sent them necessary comforts. They got depending on her as if she were their mother. The folks back home also depend upon her to keep them informed as far as possible.

As the number increased she was obliged to form a little society under the name of "The Home Service for American Soldiers Abroad." Among its directors were Theodore Roosevelt, Bishop William Lawrence, Dr. Morton Prince, Major Henry L. Higginson, John J. Chapman of New York and Ralph Adams Cram, the noted architect. American headquarters were opened in Boston and the executive committee included some of Boston's best known persons. When the Americans went to France, Mrs. Weeks secured a villa at Aix-le-Bains, thus maintaining two units of home service for American soldiers. For many months the entire expense was defrayed by Mrs. Weeks.

In the summer of 1918 the work was absorbed by the Red Cross.

524. DOROTHY FORSTER⁵ (*Edith Allen*,⁴ *Frederick S. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Frederick P. and Edith (Allen) Forster, was born Sept. 6, 1885. She married Rutger Bleecker Miller, a lawyer of New York. Children:

- i. RUTGER BLEECKER, b. July 13, 1914.
- ii. HENRY FORSTER, b. Sept. 16, 1916.
- iii. SUSAN GARDNER, b. Oct. 4, 1918.

525. JOHN HENRY CLIFFORD⁶ (*Walter Clifford*,⁵ *Sarah P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Hon. Walter and Harriet P. (Randall) Clifford, was born in New Bedford, May 7, 1879. He was educated at the Groton School, and Harvard University, where he graduated in 1902. Having completed his four years' course in three years, he spent his senior year at the Law School and was admitted to the bar in 1904. Entering the law office of Crapo, Clifford & Prescott, he became a

partner in the firm in 1909, and practiced his profession until the summer of 1917. On the entry of the United States into the world war he took the officers' training course at Plattsburg, N. Y., and was appointed second lieutenant of infantry in the National Army, being subsequently promoted to first lieutenant. He was stationed at Camp Devens, Mass., and in 1918 went overseas with the 301st Regiment.

526. HILDA CLIFFORD⁶ (*Walter Clifford*,⁵ *Sarah P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Hon. Walter and Harriet P. (Randall) Clifford, was born in New Bedford, July 25, 1883. She married Oct. 14, 1905, John Weiss Stedman, vice president of the Prudential Insurance Co., Newark, N. J. They reside at New Vernon, N. J. Children:

- i. JOHN WEISS, b. Jan. 5, 1908.
- ii. HILDA CLIFFORD, b. March 8, 1910.
- iii. HARRIET RANDALL, b. Dec. 14, 1912.

527. DR. RANDALL CLIFFORD⁶ (*Walter Clifford*,⁵ *Sarah P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Hon. Walter and Harriet P. (Randall) Clifford, was born in New Bedford, May 12, 1889. He graduated at Harvard University in 1912, and from the Harvard Medical School in 1917. Joining the Naval Reserve Medical Corps, he was given the rank of lieutenant, senior grade, and stationed at the United States Naval Hospital at Newport, R. I. Dr. Clifford married May 11, 1918, Charlotte Baylies, daughter of Walter Cabot and Charlotte (Upham) Baylies, of Commonwealth Avenue, Boston. Mrs. Clifford has been very active in war welfare work, and taking up the study of wireless telegraphy became an expert operator.

528. CHARLES PARSONS CLIFFORD⁶ (*Arthur Clifford*,⁵ *Sarah P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Dr. Arthur and Kate (Parsons) Clifford, was born Oct. 23, 1880. He graduated from Harvard in 1903, and is now connected with Jackson & Curtis, brokers, of Boston, residing in Milton, Mass. He married Oct. 28,

SARAH ALLEN'S DESCENDANTS 381

1903, Edith Grinnell Stone, daughter of Nathaniel H. and Laura G. (Holdrege) Stone, born March 21, 1882 (See No. 358, i). Children:

- i. CHARLES PARSONS, b. March 19, 1905.
- ii. NATHANIEL STONE, b. Aug. 3, 1906.
- iii. KATHARINE PARSONS, b. April 19, 1909; d. March 23, 1910.
- iv. ARTHUR, b. May 25, 1914; d. May 30, 1914.
- v. JOHN HENRY, b. Aug. 1, 1915.

529. MARIE ELISE PINERO⁶ (*Irene Allen,⁵ William H. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Edmond A. and Irene (Allen) Pinero, was born Dec. 13, 1869. She married Nov. 5, 1891, Emil E. Linkogel, and is now deceased. Daughter:

- i. ELIZABETH IRENE, m. Charles W. Pollard. Resides in Alton, Ill. Daughter: Marie Elise.

530. EDMOND ALLEN PINERO⁶ (*Irene Allen,⁵ William H. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Edmond A. and Irene (Allen) Pinero, was born Oct. 13, 1872, and resides in St. Louis. He married Henrietta S. Blanke. Son:

- i. ALLEN B., a student at Kemper Military Academy, Boonville, Mo.

531. HATTIE ROSALIE ALLEN⁶ (*James M. Allen,⁵ William H. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of James M. and Alice S. (Eaton) Allen, was born in Grafton, Ill., Jan. 30, 1870. She married Oct. 9, 1889, Dr. L. M. Benepe. Children:

584. i. HELEN ALLEN, b. July 12, 1890.
585. ii. LEILA MARGUERITE, b. Aug. 9, 1891.
- iii. LOUIS MASON, b. Nov. 3, 1892.
- iv. ROBERT STIENER, b. July 18, 1894.
- v. OLIVE MARIE, b. Nov. 8, 1896.
- vi. JAMES LORIMER, b. Aug. 23, 1902.
- vii. ALICE, b. Jan. 8, 1909.
- viii. RUTH, b. Jan. 8, 1909.

532. MASON ALLEN⁶ (*James M. Allen,⁵ William H. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son

of James M. and Alice S. (Eaton) Allen, was born in Grafton, Ill., Oct. 29, 1872. He married May 12, 1900, Clara King. Children:

- i. PHILIP, b. May 11, 1901.
- ii. STUART, b. Dec. 13, 1902.
- iii. HARRIET, b. May 15, 1905.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. June 11, 1908.
- v. MASON E., b. May 22, 1914.

533. ROBERT STUART ALLEN⁶ (*James M. Allen,⁵ William H. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James M. and Alice S. (Eaton) Allen, was born in Grafton, Ill., Feb. 19, 1874. He married Sept. 17, 1896, Betsey Bushnell. Children:

- i. PRISCILLA, b. Nov. 3, 1897.
- ii. KATHARINE, b. April 8, 1899.
- iii. BERTHENA, b. Dec. 7, 1907.
- iv. BETSEY S., b. Aug. 3, 1909.
- v. HARRIET FRANCIS, b. Aug. 19, 1911.

534. ALLEN CLIFFORD STELLE⁶ (*Martha R. Allen,⁵ William H. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Edward C. and Martha R. (Allen) Stelle, was born in Jersey County, Ill., Aug. 2, 1885. In 1892 the family went to live in California. He attended Iowa State College at Ames, Iowa, from 1904 to 1907, and then studied law for two years at Stanford University, California. Since July, 1909, he has been connected with the Title Insurance and Trust Co., Los Angeles, Cal., of which he is the assistant title officer. He resides in Pasadena, Cal. Mr. Stelle married May 4, 1910, Adela Macneil. Daughter:

- i. RUTH ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 30, 1912.

535. ALICE SUMMERS NYE⁶ (*Lucy E. Allen,⁵ John A. P. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Obed C. and Lucy E. (Allen) Nye of New Bedford, was born July 30, 1877. She married June 14, 1902, William Howard Russell, son of William A. and Alice A. (Burling) Russell, and resides in New Bedford. Daughter:

- i. SYLVIA R., b. July 27, 1903.

536. DR. HORATIO CUSHING ALLEN* (*John C. Allen*,⁵ *John A. P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of John C. and Lizzie W. (Ricketson) Allen, was born in New Bedford Sept. 10, 1874. Graduating from Brown University in 1897 and from Harvard Medical School in 1901, he has practiced his profession in New Bedford since 1903. Dr. Allen married Sept. 10, 1901, Sylvia Howland Taber (See No. 462, iii), daughter of Edward S. and Emily H. (Allen) Taber of New Bedford, a descendant through two lines, of Gideon Howland. Children:

- i. EDWARD TABER, b. June 19, 1905.
- ii. ELIZABETH RICKETSON, b. June 25, 1907.
- iii. HORATIO CUSHING, b. Jan. 29, 1909.

537. HENRY ADAMS BELLOWES* (*Isabelle Francis*,⁵ *Averic P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of Rev. John A. and Isabelle (Francis) Bellows, was born in Portland, Me., Sept. 22, 1885. He graduated from Harvard College in 1906, and for three years thereafter was an assistant in English at Harvard. He also studied in the Graduate School, receiving the degree of Ph. D. in 1910. For the next two years he was assistant professor of rhetoric in the University of Minnesota. In June, 1912, he became managing editor of the *Bellman*, published in Minneapolis, and in June, 1914, managing editor of the *Northwestern Miller*, retaining his position with the *Bellman*. He is vice-president of the *Bellman Co.*, and director of the *Miller Publishing Co.* He is a major in the Minnesota Home Guard. Mr. Bellows has written many articles for the *New York Tribune*, *Boston Transcript* and other papers, and is the author of "A Manual for Local Defense," published by Macmillan in 1918.

Mr. Bellows married June 12, 1911, Mary Sanger, daughter of Prof. Charles Robert Sanger of Harvard University and his wife, Almira Horswell. Children:

- i. ELEANOR, b. June 16, 1913.
- ii. CHARLES SANGER, b. Oct. 20, 1915.

538. RICHARD STANDISH FRANCIS* (*William A. Francis*,⁵ *Averic P. Allen*,⁴ *William H. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William A. and Mary (Winterbottom)

Francis, was born July 1, 1879, and married Louise ~~Bullman~~ Congdon. They reside in Philadelphia. Children:

- i. RICHARD STANDISH, b. June 29, 1911.
- ii. WILLIAM ALLEN, b. April 20, 1914.

539. HELEN FRANCIS⁶ (*William A. Francis,⁵ Averic P. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William A. and Mary (Winterbottom) Francis, was born Dec. 25, 1881. She married Dr. Charles Gardner Child of New York. Children:

- i. CHARLES GARDNER, b. Feb. 1, 1908.
- ii. BARBARA FRANCIS, b. Jan. 20, 1910.
- iii. ESTHER WHEELWRIGHT, b. Dec. 5, 1912.
- iv. HELEN, b. April 17, 1916.

540. WILLIAM WINTERBOTTOM FRANCIS⁶ (*William A. Francis,⁵ Averic P. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William A. and Mary (Winterbottom) Francis, was born July 15, 1883. He married Marjory Wesson, and they reside in New York. Son:

- i. DAVID WESSON, b. Aug. 17, 1918.

541. VINCENT FRANCIS⁶ (*James P. Francis,⁵ Averic P. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James P. and Louise (Vincent) Francis, was born in Tarrytown, N. Y., June 16, 1888. He is a public accountant in New Bedford. He married Oct. 10, 1911, Alice Tucker Baker, daughter of Captain George O. and Mary Etta (Weeks) Baker of New Bedford. Son:

- i. JAMES PARKER, b. Feb. 3, 1913.

542. ARTHUR STANDISH FRANCIS⁶ (*James P. Francis,⁵ Averic P. Allen,⁴ William H. Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James P. and Louise (Vincent) Francis, was born in Tarrytown, N. Y., Jan. 13, 1890. He is in the insurance business in New Bedford. He married June 10, 1914, Martha Sidney France, daughter of Samuel C. and Carrie A. (Hersey) France of New Bedford. Children:

- i. SIDNEY VINCENT, b. Oct. 30, 1915.
- ii. ARTHUR STANDISH, b. Aug. 10, 1917.

543. RUTH BURLEIGH FLYNT⁶ (*Harriet C. Hussey,⁵ William A. Hussey,⁴ Susan Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Lyman C. and Harriet C. (Hussey) Flynt of Monson, Mass., was born Sept. 29, 1888. She married May 18, 1912, John Elbert Marshall of Cincinnati. They reside in Barrington, R. I. Son:

- i. JOHN ELBERT, b. Feb. 25, 1913.

544. FREDERICK COURTIS RICHMOND⁶ (*James H. C. Richmond,⁵ Hannah A. Hussey,⁴ Susan Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James H. C. and Hannah Katharine (Courtis) Richmond, was born Nov. 19, 1862 in New Bedford. As a young man, he went west and has lived for many years at Salt Lake City, Utah, where he is engaged in mercantile affairs. He is president of the F. C. Richmond Machinery Co., and is also interested in mining. Is preside State Protective Committee; also a member of executive committee of State Council of Defense, and chairman of its State Protective Committee; also a member of Executive Committee of the Liberty Loan for the twelfth federal reserve district. He married July 16, 1885, Trelore Osborne of Shullsburg, Wisconsin, daughter of Solomon Trelore and Harriet Newell (Estabrook) Osborne. Children:

- i. FREDERICK COURTIS, b. May 4, 1886; d. July 8, 1908.
- ii. LAURA GLADYS, b. May 7, 1888.
- iii. MARGUERITE, b. Dec. 4, 1889; m. Dr. Walter Newton Pugh, April 3, 1915.

545. STACY COURTIS RICHMOND⁶ (*James H. C. Richmond,⁵ Hannah A. Hussey,⁴ Susan Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James H. C. and Hannah Katharine (Courtis) Richmond, was born Aug. 22, 1867 in New Bedford. He graduated from Harvard College in 1890. Mr. Richmond has been engaged in banking in New York City, and is now the active partner in the banking house of Winslow, Lanier & Co., of 59 Cedar Street, New York. He is a director in many railroad and industrial companies, and is president of the Niagara Falls Power Co. and of its associated companies. His residence is at Dongan Hills, Staten Island.

He married April 8, 1897, May Morrill Dunn, daughter of Major William McKee and May E. (Morrill) Dunn, and

granddaughter of Lot M. Morrill of Augusta, Maine, who was twice governor of Maine and for twelve years United States Senator and later in President Grant's cabinet. Children:

- i. STACY COURTIS, b. May 8, 1898. Harvard, 1921. In the summer of 1918 he was a member of the Harvard ambulance unit in Italy, and was awarded the Italian war cross for bravery.
- ii. WILLIAM DUNN, b. June 6, 1902.
- iii. JOHN PEDRIC, b. Nov. 9, 1905.

546. KATHARINE COURTIS RICHMOND⁶ (*James H. C. Richmond,⁵ Hannah A. Hussey,⁴ Susan Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of James H. C. and Hannah Katharine (Courtis) Richmond, was born Oct. 22, 1869 in New Bedford. She married March 23, 1898, William L. Pitcher of Easthampton, Mass. He is vice president and general manager of the Easthampton Rubber Thread Co. Children:

- i. KATHARINE FRANCES, b. Feb. 5, 1901.
- ii. RICHMOND, b. Oct. 16, 1905.

547. JAMES HENRY CROCKER RICHMOND, JR.⁶ (*James H. C. Richmond,⁵ Hannah A. Hussey,⁴ Susan Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James H. C. and Hannah Katharine (Courtis) Richmond, was born in New Bedford, Oct. 22, 1869, and died at Arlington, N. J., Dec. 24, 1911. He was associated with the Glendale Elastic Fabrics Co. in their mill at Easthampton, Mass., and later in their New York office. He married Sept. 1, 1900, Mary Elizabeth Dennis, daughter of Frank H. and Elizabeth (Weyrich) Dennis of Arlington, N. J. Children:

- i. ELIZABETH COURTIS, b. Nov. 29, 1902.
- ii. KATHARINE COURTIS, b. April 22, 1907.

548. CLIFFORD AMBROSE RICHMOND⁶ (*James H. C. Richmond,⁵ Hannah A. Hussey,⁴ Susan Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of James H. C. and Hannah Katharine (Courtis) Richmond, was born in New Bedford Aug. 31, 1875. He married Dec. 25, 1913, Thekla Henrietta Vollrath, daughter of Frederick Vollrath, of Sheboygan, Wis.

They reside in Easthampton, Mass. He was treasurer of the Glendale Elastic Fabrics Co. for many years. In 1916 he acquired the control of the George Colton Elastic Fabrics Company, and became its executive officer. Son:

- i. FREDERICK VOLLBATH, b. Dec. 23, 1915.

549. WILLIAM PENN HOWLAND, JR.^o (*Anna H. Richmond*,^o *Lydia W. Hussey*,^o *Susan Allen*,^o *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of William P. and Anna H. (Richmond) Howland, was born July 21, 1886. He resides in Dallas, Texas, where he has been connected with the Texas Drug Co., and is at present in the cotton business. He married Laura King. Daughter:

- i. LAURA JEAN, b. May 6, 1913.

550. RICHMOND WOOD^o (*Isabelle F. Richmond*,^o *Lydia W. Hussey*,^o *Susan Allen*,^o *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of George R. and Isabelle F. (Richmond) Wood, was born in New Bedford July 14, 1889. After attending the Moses Brown School in Providence for two years he passed about fourteen months in Ferguson, S. C., Tacoma, Wash., and Eureka, Cal., to acquire a knowledge of the lumber business. He has since been with the lumber firm of Greene & Wood, New Bedford, as salesman, shipper, and member of the office force. For five months in 1917 Mr. Wood was a member of the Naval Reserve Force, enlisting for war service, but was obliged to retire, owing to ill-health. He married June 29, 1918, Julia Russell Smith of New Bedford, daughter of Edward Bradford and Susan Baker (Castino) Smith, the ceremony being performed at the Friends Meeting House in New Bedford in accordance with the impressive custom of the Friends.

551. RUSSELL WOOD^o (*Isabelle F. Richmond*,^o *Lydia W. Hussey*,^o *Susan Allen*,^o *Sarah*² *Howland, Gideon*¹), son of George R. and Isabelle F. (Richmond) Wood, was born in New Bedford Dec. 17, 1892. Graduating from Harvard College in 1916, he drove an ambulance on the French front during the summer of that year. In the fall of 1916 he entered the Harvard Medical School. During the summer of

1918 he was medical attendant at Camp Idlewild, N. H., a camp for boys.

552. FRANK HOWLAND KELLEY* (*Joseph H. A. Kelley,* Ann H. Allen,* Joseph H. Allen,* Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Joseph H. A. and Isabelle F. (Crawford) Kelley, was born Aug. 23, 1872. He holds a responsible position with the Michigan Central Railroad in Detroit. He married Caroline Ruff, and they have one son.

553. PERCY ALLEN GOODALE* (*Susan H. A. Kelley,* Ann H. Allen,* Joseph H. Allen,* Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Thomas T. and Susan H. A. (Kelley) Goodale, was born Jan. 15, 1883. He married June 8, 1907, Hope Leonard, daughter of John Wood and Alice (Ashley) Leonard of New Bedford. After attending the Massachusetts Institute of Technology he engaged in the insurance business in Boston. Children:

- i. ROBERT LEONARD, b. May 21, 1908.
- ii. BENJAMIN ALLEN, b. Dec. 23, 1911.
- iii. PERCY ALLEN, b. Nov. 2, 1916.

554. SARAH ELIZABETH KELLEY* (*Charles S. Kelley,* Ann H. Allen,* Joseph H. Allen,* Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles S. and Sarah (Anthony) Kelley, was born in New Bedford Jan. 5, 1873. She married June 19, 1895, Mayhew Robinson Hitch, son of James C. and Louise A. (Robinson) Hitch, a leading lawyer of New Bedford. Children:

- i. MAYHEW ROBINSON, b. Jan. 3, 1901.
- ii. SARAH, b. Feb. 12, 1905.

555. CAROLINE SWAIN KELLEY* (*Charles S. Kelley,* Ann H. Allen,* Joseph H. Allen,* Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles S. and Sarah (Anthony) Kelley, was born in New Bedford May 28, 1876. She married Nov. 29, 1898, Charles Gardner Akin, son of Francis T. and Mary H. (Macomber) Akin, of the Akin-Denison Co., New Bedford, dealers in coal and paints. Children:

- i. CHARLES GARDNER, b. Aug. 5, 1900.
- ii. CAROLYN, b. Oct. 4, 1901.

556. CHARLES SAMPSON KELLEY, JR.⁶ (*Charles S. Kelley*,⁵ *Ann H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Charles S. and Sarah (Anthony) Kelley, was born in New Bedford Dec. 19, 1879. He graduated from Harvard University in 1901 and has since been connected with the firm of Sanford & Kelley, bankers and brokers, New Bedford. He married (1) Jan. 4, 1911, Lora Standish Knowles, daughter of Joseph Frank and Angeline W. (Bourne) Knowles, born June 4, 1887, died March 21, 1915; (2) Nov. 14, 1917, Mary Tobey Hicks, daughter of Herbert E. and Clara E. (Allen) Hicks of New Bedford. Children:

By first marriage:

i. CHARLES SAMPSON, b. June 29, 1912.

By second marriage:

ii. BARBARA HICKS, b. Sept. 17, 1918.

557. WILLIAM DUDLEY COTTON⁶ (*Elizabeth E. Kehew*,⁵ *Sarah H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William D. and Sarah E. (Kehew) Cotton, was born in Boston, Nov. 1, 1875. He graduated at Harvard College in 1897 and from Harvard Law School in 1900 and is a lawyer in Boston. He married June 10, 1911, Hester Sherman, daughter of Elmer E. and Helen Steele (Babbitt) Sherman. Children:

i. WILLIAM DUDLEY, b. June 20, 1912.

ii. SHERMAN PAGE, b. May 12, 1914.

558. JOHN PAGE COTTON⁶ (*Elizabeth E. Kehew*,⁵ *Sarah H. Allen*,⁴ *Joseph H. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William D. and Sarah E. (Kehew) Cotton, was born in Boston, Dec. 26, 1876. He graduated at Harvard College in 1899, and is a lawyer in Boston. He married in England, Aug. 18, 1917, Delia Lawler, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James E. Lawler of Sundridge Hall, Kent.

559. FRANK SWIFT ROLLINS⁶ (*Ellen R. Swift*,⁵ *Hannah H. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Daniel M. and Ellen R. (Swift) Rollins, was born April 4, 1870. He is treasurer of the Northern Finance Cor-

poration, Wall Street, New York City. He married (1) Arria Tomes; (2) Eleanor Maud Morgan. Children:

By first marriage:

i. ELEANOR S., b. Feb. 5, 1900.

By second marriage:

ii. BARBARA R., b. Aug. 14, 1904.

iii. FRANK SWIFT, b. July 30, 1913.

560. WILLIAM ATTMORE ROBINSON, JR.^o (*Marion L. Swift*,⁵ *Hannah H. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,² *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of William A. and Marion L. (Swift) Robinson, was born in New Bedford March 20, 1876. He is associated with his father in the firm of W. A. Robinson & Co., sperm oil merchants, New Bedford, and has been active in war welfare work. He married April 8, 1908, Margaret Eleanor Doliber of Brookline, Mass., daughter of Thomas and Ada Ripley (Heath) Doliber. There are no children.

561. ISABELLE R. SWIFT^o (*Arthur H. Swift*,⁵ *Hannah H. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Arthur H. and Elizabeth A. (Rhodes) Swift, was born Oct. 18, 1890. She married Edwin T. Coffin and resides in Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Daughter:

i. HELEN GERTRUDE, b. Jan. 2, 1914.

562. ELIZA NYE DAVENPORT^o (*Gideon A. Davenport*,⁵ *Eliza N. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon A. and Ann C. (Rutherford) Davenport, of Richmond, Va., was born Aug. 2, 1881. She married Jan. 31, 1906, Harry Bledsoe Wayland, born May 7, 1873; died March 31, 1916. Children:

i. ANN RUTHERFOORD, b. Nov. 20, 1907.

ii. HARRY BLEDSOE, b. Nov. 3, 1909.

563. ELISE DAVENPORT WILLIAMS^o (*Alice Davenport*,⁵ *Eliza N. Allen*,⁴ *Gideon Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles U. and Alice (Davenport) Williams, of Richmond, Va., was born July 29, 1866, and died April 14, 1903. She married John W. Atkinson, Jr. Children:

i. ALICE DAVENPORT, b. Sept. 7, 1896.

ii. ELISE WILLIAMS, b. Oct. 29, 1897.

564. JANET BRUCE WILLIAMS⁶ (*Alice Davenport,⁵ Eliza N. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles U. and Alice (Davenport) Williams of Richmond, Va., was born July 4, 1869, and died Nov. 17, 1907. She married W. Brydon Tennant, who after her death married her sister, MARY NEWTON WILLIAMS, born Nov. 29, 1883. There was one child of each marriage:

- i. COLVILLE BRUCE, b. July 11, 1903.
- ii. ALICE H., b. Aug. 2, 1911.

565. CHARLES U. WILLIAMS, JR.⁶ (*Alice Davenport,⁵ Eliza N. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Charles U. and Alice (Davenport) Williams, of Richmond, Va., was born Jan. 7, 1875. He was educated at the University of Virginia, and is a prominent practicing attorney in Richmond. Mr. Williams married Nov. 2, 1909, Henrietta Murray. They have no children.

566. ELLEN McCAW DAVENPORT⁶ (*Charles Davenport,⁵ Eliza N. Allen,⁴ Gideon Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Charles and Ellen T. (McCaw) Davenport of Richmond, Va., married May 15, 1906, Dr. Henry Wiseman Cooke. Children:

- i. ELEANOR, b. June, 1907.
- ii. HENRY WISEMAN, b. June, 1910.
- iii. VIRGINIA F., b. March, 1914.

567. HELEN THORNTON TABER⁶ (*Sarah A. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William C. and Sarah A. (Wood) Taber of New Bedford, was born May 20, 1861. She married June 8, 1892, George Russell Briggs, born June 8, 1853, son of Rev. Dr. George Ware and Lucia Jane (Russell) Briggs, a descendant in the eighth generation from John Briggs of Portsmouth, R. I., from whom Sarah (Hicks) Howland descended. He graduated from Harvard in 1874, was tutor of mathematics there for six years, and is now an extensive cranberry grower at Plymouth, Mass. Children:

- i. ROSE THORNTON, b. May 26, 1893.
- ii. GEORGE RUSSELL, b. Aug. 29, 1895.

568. **ETHEL TABER**⁶ (*Sarah A. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William C. and Sarah A. (Wood) Taber of New Bedford, was born Jan. 24, 1866. She married April 2, 1895, Lieutenant David H. Jarvis of the United States Revenue Cutter Service, now deceased, and lives in Seattle, Wash. Children:

- i. ANNA T., b. Nov. 7, 1897.
- ii. DAVID H., b. Aug. 7, 1899.
- iii. WILLIAM TABER, b. Nov. 15, 1903.

569. **ANNA RUSSELL TABER**⁶ (*Sarah A. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William C. and Sarah A. (Wood) Taber of New Bedford, was born May 26, 1868. She married Jan. 22, 1901, Herbert Elsworth Cushman, born Jan. 1, 1862, son of William H. and Joanna (Harlow) Cushman. Since 1887 he has been connected with the Morse Twist Drill & Machine Co., New Bedford, serving as treasurer and general manager since 1902. Mrs. Cushman is a leader in Red Cross activities and other welfare work. Children:

- i. MARY ALLERTON, b. Nov. 9, 1901; d. Nov. 12, 1901.
- ii. SARAH, b. Sept. 30, 1902.
- iii. ELEANOR JARVIS, b. Nov. 28, 1905.

570. **ALLEN HOWLAND WOOD**⁶ (*John Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of John and Isabel (Simington) Wood, was born Aug. 7, 1870. He and his brother John were for a number of years with Pettingill & Co., advertising, Boston, and they subsequently organized the Wood, Putnam & Wood Co., Boston, of which large advertising concern Allen H. Wood is now president. He married Edith Miller of Baltimore. Son:

- i. ALLEN HOWLAND, b. Jan. 12, 1897.

571. **WILLIAM H. COFFIN, JR.**⁶ (*Mary H. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Mary H. (Wood) Coffin, was born Aug. 3, 1869, and died April 14, 1900. He was connected with the mining and stock exchange of Colorado Springs, Col. He married Louisa Dewey Fisher of Colorado Springs, where she resides with their children:

- i. DOROTHY HUNTINGTON, b. May 29, 1896.
- ii. PHILIP TRISTRAM, b. Aug. 19, 1898.

572. STURGIS COFFIN⁶ (*Mary H. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Mary H. (Wood) Coffin, was born Jan. 31, 1875. He is a member of the firm of Coffin & Taber, real estate, Boston. He married Elizabeth Head Wood of Philadelphia. Son:

- i. GEORGE.

573. HENRY SPAULDING COFFIN⁶ (*Mary H. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of William H. and Mary H. (Wood) Coffin, was born April 25, 1878. He is a banker in Chicago and resides at Winnetka, Ill. He married Rose Prescott Brown of Brookline, Mass. Children:

- i. ROSAMUND PRESCOTT, b. June 18, 1906.
- ii. ELINOR, b. Dec. 5, 1912.

574. ELISE ALLEN COFFIN⁶ (*Mary H. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Mary H. (Wood) Coffin, was born July 16, 1879. She married Rodman Schaff of Jamaica Plain, Mass., son of General Morris and Alice (Page) Schaff. He carries on "Applecock," a large farm at Fitzwilliam, N. H. Children:

- i. RODMAN, b. Nov. 24, 1908.
- ii. WILLIAM COFFIN, b. July 10, 1910; d. July 11, 1910.

575. JULIA AIKMAN WOOD⁶ (*Edward A. Wood,⁵ Elizabeth H. Allen,⁴ Thomas Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Edward A. and Mary (Aikman) Wood, was born April 30, 1881. She married Nov. 20, 1901, Edgar Duryea Pouch of the firm of Pouch & Co., brokers, New York. They reside in Greenwich, Conn. Children:

- i. DONALD STUART, b. Sept. 16, 1902.
- ii. MARY AIKMAN, b. March 23, 1908.

576. NELLA HOWLAND GIFFORD⁶ (*Elizabeth H. Wood,⁵ Sarah A. Howland,⁴ Judith Allen,³ Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Frederick S. and Elizabeth H. (Wood) Gifford, was born in New Bedford July 5, 1868.

She married Sept. 2, 1891, Professor Augustus Taber Murray, Ph. D., son of Robert L. and Ruth S. (Taber) Murray, and grandson of William C. and Hannah (Sherman) Taber (See No. 506), of New Bedford. He was born Oct. 29, 1866, and graduated in 1885 from Haverford College, where he was noted as an athlete. Professor Murray was subsequently a member of the faculty of Colorado College, and has been professor of Greek at Leland Stanford, Jr., University, Palo Alto, Cal., since 1892. Two sons are in the American Expeditionary Force, and the eldest son is managing a munitions factory. Children:

- 586. i. ROBERT LINDLEY, b. Nov. 3, 1892.
- 587. ii. FREDERIC SEYMOUR, b. May 15, 1894.
- 588. iii. FRANCIS KING, b. Sept. 18, 1895.
- 589. iv. MINERVA, b. Feb. 27, 1898.
- v. LYDIA, b. Oct. 25, 1905.

577. HOWLAND WOOD⁶ (*George Howland Wood*,⁵ *Sarah A. Howland*,⁴ *Judith Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of George Howland and Elizabeth A. (Doane) Wood, was born May 30, 1877. He married Elizabeth R. Marvin of Brookline, Mass., and resides in New York City. Children:

- i. ELIZABETH, b. 1914.
- ii. SYLVIA HOWLAND, b. 1916.

578. ETTA GERTRUDE HEATH⁶ (*Charles R. Heath*,⁵ *Mary E. Allen*,⁴ *James Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Charles R. and Dora A. (Hutchinson) Heath, was born April 12, 1887. She married George Edward Watson, and resides in San Francisco. Children:

- i. HEATH, b. April 22, 1912; d. April 27, 1912.
- ii. GERTRUDE, b. Dec. 5, 1913; d. Nov. 17, 1914.
- iii. HELEN HEATH, b. July 25, 1915.

579. CONSTANCE ADELA HEATH⁶ (*John Heath*,⁵ *Mary E. Allen*,⁴ *James Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of John and Blanche T. (Meeks) Heath, was born Jan. 27, 1890. She married George C. Gregory of Richmond, Va. Children:

- i. CONSTANCE, b. June 17, 1911.
- ii. THOMAS WEST, b. June 4, 1914.

580. JOHN HEATH⁶ (*John Heath*,⁵ *Mary E. Allen*,⁴ *James Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of John and Blanche T. (Meeks) Heath, was born April 11, 1892, in Oakland, Cal. He was educated at Oakland High School, Chateau de Lancy, Geneva, Switzerland, University of Virginia, 1909-10, Leland Stanford University, 1910-14, and George Washington University, 1914-15, from which he received the A. B. degree. He was a delegate from the United States to the International Congress of Students, Santiago, Chili, in August, 1914, and aide to the second Pan-American Scientific Congress, in Washington, in January, 1916. Entering the United States diplomatic service in February, 1916, Mr. Heath was second secretary of the American Legation at Havana, Cuba, from April, 1916, to April, 1917, and also acted as charge d'affaires ad interim. In April, 1917, he resigned this position, and sought enlistment in the aviation service, but his eyes were not equal to the test. He was appointed inspector of airplanes and airplane engines, signal service at large, and has been stationed in Buffalo and San Francisco.

He married April 5, 1916, Margaret Bruce Williams, of Red Springs, N. C. Daughter:

i. MARGARET WILLIAMS, b. May 2, 1917.

581. ALLEN TABER WEEKS⁶ (*Alice S. Taber*,⁵ *Emily H. Allen*,⁴ *Frederick S. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Andrew G. and Alice S. (Taber) Weeks, was born Dec. 13, 1884. He graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1908, and subsequently became connected with the firm of W. A. Robinson & Co., dealers in sperm oil, New Bedford. In 1918 he went to France to take a civilian position with the aviation section in Paris. Mr. Weeks married Eleanor Tenney, daughter of John and Cornelia Angeline (Marvin) Tenney of Philadelphia. There are no children.

582. ROSAMOND PIERCE WEEKS⁶ (*Alice S. Taber*,⁵ *Emily H. Allen*,⁴ *Frederick S. Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Andrew G. and Alice S. (Taber) Weeks, was born Oct. 9, 1887. She married June 5, 1909, Edgar Carter Rust, son of Nathaniel Johnson and Martha

Caroline (Carter) Rust, a banker of Boston. They reside at Chestnut Hill, Brookline, Mass. Children:

- i. ROSAMOND, b. March 25, 1910.
- ii. KATHERINE, b. May 22, 1912.
- iii. EDGAR CARTER, b. Oct. 19, 1913.

583. KENNETH WEEKS⁶ (*Alice S. Taber*,⁵ *Emily H. Allen*,⁴ *Frederick S. Allen*,³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Andrew G. and Alice S. (Taber) Weeks, was born Dec. 30, 1889, at Chestnut Hill, Brookline, Mass. He studied at Harvard, and with the class of 1912 at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, intending to become an architect. But while still a boy he had shown a love of literature that increased as he grew older, and took more and more of his time from his architectural studies. When only seventeen years old he wrote a curtain-raiser, "The Victory of Sedan," which attracted favorable attention. In 1910 he went to Paris to study at the Beaux-Arts, hoping that there he could combine his literary and architectural work without impairing either. It was not long, however, before he relinquished architecture, and published his first book, "Driftwood," followed by "Esau and the Beacon," "Five Unpractical Plays," "Dramatic Inventions," and "Science, Sentiments, and Senses." His works were warmly praised by the London Athenaeum and the Edinburgh Review, and the critics predicted for him a high place in literature.

At the outbreak of the war in 1914 Kenneth Weeks was one of the first to enlist in the Foreign Legion of France. Almost at once he was noted as a fearless fighter. He passed the winter in the trenches at the front in the Rheims sector, where the men experienced much suffering. On May 9, 1915, his regiment led in the attack and taking of La Targette and Neuville-St. Vaast, the troops charging in the face of a devastating fire. For distinguished services Mr. Weeks was commended in the orders of the day. Soon after he was accepted as a grenade-thrower, having volunteered for that, the most dangerous service in the army. On June 17, 1915, near Givenchy, while the Foreign Legion was leading another desperate attack against the Germans, Mr. Weeks fell. When last seen he was running towards the third line of the German trenches, his right arm extended, and facing the enemy. Five months later his body was

recovered from between the lines, and buried in the military cemetery at Pylones, near Mont St. Eloi.

A memorial volume, "Kenneth Weeks, A Soldier of the Legion," was published by his mother in 1916, and from it the foregoing facts have been taken. It includes a large number of his letters written from the front, and numerous tributes to his brilliant career and glorious heroism.

584. HELEN ALLEN BENEPE' (*Hattie R. Allen,*⁶ *James M. Allen,*⁵ *William H. Allen,*⁴ *William H. Allen,*³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Dr. L. M. and Hattie R. (Allen) Benepe, was born July 12, 1890. She married Dec. 14, 1912, Louis A. Vandershoot. Children:

- i. JANE, b. Aug. 1914.
- ii. ELIZABETH ANN, b. Jan. 1916.

585. LEILA MARGUERITE BENEPE' (*Hattie R. Allen,*⁶ *James M. Allen,*⁵ *William H. Allen,*⁴ *William H. Allen,*³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), daughter of Dr. L. M. and Hattie R. (Allen) Benepe, was born Aug. 9, 1891. She married Nov. 13, 1915, David LeRoy Cummings. Son:

- i. DANIEL LEWIS, b. Dec. 11, 1916.

586. ROBERT LINDLEY MURRAY' (*Nella H. Gifford,*⁶ *Elizabeth H. Wood,*⁵ *Sarah A. Howland,*⁴ *Judith Allen,*³ *Sarah² Howland, Gideon¹*), son of Augustus T. and Nella H. (Gifford) Murray, was born Nov. 3, 1892. He graduated with Phi Beta Kappa honors from Leland Stanford, Jr., University in 1913, with chemistry as his major subject, and was granted the advanced degree of engineer in 1914. He is manager of a munitions plant for the United States government at Niagara Falls, N. Y.

During his college course Mr. Murray played on the varsity tennis team for four years, being captain in his senior year, and was also a member of the track team, and held the Pacific Coast record for the half-mile. In 1914 he came east to compete in the leading lawn tennis tournaments, earning his laurels in a tour that was a veritable triumph, and placing him fourth among the country's first ten players in singles in the official ranking list for the season, compiled by the United States National Lawn Tennis

Association. He won the Metropolitan and New England titles in singles, with the championship cups, and was likewise winner of the Sleepy Hollow Country Club invitation singles, the Meadow Club invitation singles, and the Delaware state championship singles. He also competed in the national championship tournament at Newport, but was defeated by Karl Behr. Tennis writers everywhere paid tribute to the "brilliant young Californian." The Boston Transcript's expert said of him: "He played the spectacular smashing type of game with which McLoughlin first electrified eastern galleries. His service was terrific, he covered a prodigious amount of territory, often going far out of court to return seemingly impossible drives, and smashed with such force as to threaten the destruction of bats and balls."

Being called to more serious duties Mr. Murray did not compete in the tournaments of 1915. In February, 1916, he added to his titles the national indoor singles championship, which he captured in the final match in New York, defeating Alric H. Man, Jr., in straight sets. During the year he also won the Crescent and Nassau tournaments, and reached the semi-finals of the national. In August, 1917, he won the national patriotic singles tournament played at Forest Hills, N. Y., thereby becoming the leading figure in American lawn tennis for the year. At that time the Boston Transcript said: "Murray is playing the finest tennis he has achieved since coming east from the Pacific coast three years ago."

In September, 1918, playing in whirlwind form, Mr. Murray won the national tennis championship in singles at Forest Hills, N. Y., defeating William T. Tilden, Jr., 6-3, 7-1, 7-5, before a gallery of nearly 3000 people. It was an interesting feature of the tournament that one of his matches was with his kinsman, Theodore Roosevelt Pell (No. 671). Engaged in war work, and therefore reluctant to take part in the championship competition, but urged to do so in order to add to the fund for the benefit of national training camp activities, Mr. Murray found more satisfaction in knowing that the net proceeds for this purpose were approximately \$8000 than he did in winning the title.

Mr. Murray married May 9, 1916, Ramona McKendry of Palo Alto, Cal. Son:

- i. ROBERT LINDLEY, b. April 23, 1917.

587. **FREDERIC SEYMOUR MURRAY**⁷ (*Nella H. Gifford*,⁶ *Elizabeth H. Wood*,⁵ *Sarah A. Howland*,⁴ *Judith Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Augustus T. and Nella H. (Gifford) Murray, was born May 15, 1894. He graduated from Stanford University in 1916 with graphic arts as his major subject, and studied at the New York Art League in 1916 and 1917. He was art editor of the college comic paper and also of his class year book.

Mr. Murray was one of Stanford's most notable athletes, winning his "S" in hurdles every year of his college course, and was also a sprinter of ability. He was captain of the track team. In the 1915 Pacific Coast Intercollegiate meet he won the 100-yard dash in ten and two-fifths seconds, and finished second in the 220-yard event; and he also won the low hurdles. In the National A. A. U. championships held at the Panama-Pacific Exposition in 1915, Murray pressed Fred Kelly (Olympic champion) so hard in the high hurdles that, although the latter finished first, he was disqualified, and the title went to Murray in fifteen seconds. In winning the low hurdles the same afternoon Murray made the astonishing world's record time of twenty-three and three-fifths seconds, but the time was not accepted by the authorities because of a strong wind. In the far western championships Murray beat Kelly in the low event, in which he finished in twenty-three and four-fifths seconds.

In May, 1916, in the national intercollegiate championships, held in the Harvard Stadium, Mr. Murray won the 120-yard high hurdles in record intercollegiate time, fifteen seconds, and also the 220-yard low hurdles, in twenty-four and one-fifth seconds.

Mr. Murray and his younger brother, Francis K., went to France in September, 1917, as members of the Friends' Reconstruction Unit of the Red Cross, and worked at Grung in the Somme district until the German advance forced the workers to retire. After further relief work he resigned from the Red Cross in April, 1918, and enlisted in the camouflage section of the American army.

588. **FRANCIS KING MURRAY**⁷ (*Nella H. Gifford*,⁶ *Elizabeth H. Wood*,⁵ *Sarah A. Howland*,⁴ *Judith Allen*,³ *Sarah*² *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), son of Augustus T. and Nella H. (Gifford) Murray, was born Sept. 18, 1895. He graduated from Stanford University in 1917, with Phi Beta Kappa rank.

He was a member of the varsity Rugby team and also a track man, and was prominent in college dramatics. Mr. Murray went to France with his brother, Frederic S., and like him resigned from the Red Cross to enlist in the camouflage section of the American Expeditionary Force.

589. MINERVA MURRAY¹ (*Nella H. Gifford*,² *Elizabeth H. Wood*,³ *Sarah A. Howland*,⁴ *Judith Allen*,⁵ *Sarah*³ *Howland*, *Gideon*¹), daughter of Augustus T. and Nella H. (Gifford) Murray, was born Feb. 27, 1898. She attended Stanford University, and was a member of the fencing team. She married Dec. 20, 1917, Leland Rice Skelton, a graduate of Stanford, 1917. As a member of a Stanford ambulance unit he served six months in the Balkans. In 1918 he graduated from the third officers' training camp at Camp Grant.

DESIRE HOWLAND

9. DESIRE² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), sixth and youngest daughter of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born at Round Hills, Nov. 19, 1768, and died in New Bedford June 28, 1850, in the eighth month of her eighty-second year, surviving all of her immediate family save her brother Gilbert. She never married. After the death of her parents she lived for a time in the old homestead, as provided in her father's will, but subsequently moved into New Bedford to reside at the home of her sister, Mrs. Sylvia Grinnell. Her death took place in a house at the corner of Spring and Eighth Streets, where she passed her last days.

Aunt Desire, as she is affectionately recalled by several of the elder generation, is described as a little woman, of a cheery and kindly disposition, and a favorite with all. A grand-niece, who reluctantly gave up a cherished ambition to attend dancing school, as contrary to the tenets of the Friends, tells with pleasure that she was rewarded by the Quaker Aunt Desire with the gift of some silver spoons and a bank book opening an account of ten dollars, "for being a good girl." In her will, executed three weeks before her death, Miss Howland remembered various relatives with bequests of furniture, silver spoons and other personal belongings, and cash, and also set aside one hundred dollars for the benefit of any relative in want. Her nephew, Edward W. Howland, was appointed executor. After a lapse of more than sixty-eight years, several of her legatees still survive.

Miss Howland was a regular attendant at the Howland family gatherings held for a number of years at Round Hills, where she and her venerable brother-in-law, Uncle Grinnell (they pronounced it as if spelled "Grinnle"), were conspicuous figures. On one of these occasions she was invited by Edward W. Howland to sign the family register, in the following words: "Aunt Desire, I desire thee to write thy name." "Oh, Edward, thou art always making

puns about my name," was the laughing rejoinder. At the reunion of August, 1850, tributes were read to the memory of Captain Grinnell and Miss Howland, whose deaths had not long since taken place, less than three months apart. One of the memorialists (whose names unfortunately have not come down to us), wrote of Miss Howland as follows:

"Our beloved Aunt Desire Howland was the sixth daughter of her parents, and her nephews and nieces love to recall to mind the days of their childhood when spending their vacations at the Round Hills; how pleasantly she endured their childish freaks and gently reproved the naughty and refractory urchin; being the only unmarried child and long a resident here, her patience was well tested from the care she extended from the oldest to the youngest of the grandchildren, all of whom can testify to her kindness. Soon after the death of her parents she became one of the family of her brother-in-law (our late beloved Uncle Grinnell), with whom she resided seventeen years, and survived him ten weeks.

"Tho' the patrimony received from her parents was small, yet being judiciously economized she ever made a respectable appearance, and withheld not her mite from the widow and the orphan; she was independent of the pecuniary aid of others, and may the example she has set before us long live in our remembrance, of a wise and judicious distribution of her little property, parcelling it out in small sums where she thought it would be useful. When taken sick she was impressed with the belief she should not recover, and having arranged her business satisfactorily, her mind appeared centered on the goodness, love and mercy of her Holy Redeemer."

Another writer said in part:

"She preferred a state of single blessedness to matrimonial bonds, rejecting several suitors for her hand upon the ground of contentedness with her present home. Her family attachments were strong and manifested to the last moments of life, and those of her connexions who with unwearyed kindness ministered to her every want during her hours of suffering will not soon forget her grateful acknowledgment of their attentions, nor will they lose the sure reward bestowed by Him who has sanctioned family ties and has said by the mouth of his servant, the Psalmist,

'Behold how good and how pleasant a thing it is for brethren to dwell together in unity.' "

It is believed that one of these tributes was from the pen of Hon. George Howland, Jr., secretary of the Howland family reunions, by whom they were entered on the records.

DESCENDANTS OF GIDEON HOWLAND, JR.

10. GIDEON² HOWLAND, JR. (*Gideon*¹), fourth son of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born at Round Hills Aug. 4, 1770, and died in New Bedford Sept. 2, 1847, aged seventy-seven years. An account of his life will be found in Chapter III. He married Nov. 29, 1798, Mehitable Howland, daughter of Isaac, Jr., and Abigail (Slocum) Howland of New Bedford, born in 1778, died July 7, 1809, aged thirty-one years. (See pages 58 and 59.) His father and her grandfather were first cousins. Children:

- i. SYLVIA ANN, b. June 11, 1806; d. July 2, 1865. (See Chapters III and IV.)
- 590. ii. ABBY SLOCUM, b. March 20, 1809; d. Feb. 21, 1860.

590. ABBY SLOCUM² HOWLAND (*Gideon*² Jr., *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gideon and Mehitable (Howland) Howland, was born in New Bedford March 20, 1809, and died in that city Feb. 21, 1860, aged fifty-one years. Her mother dying less than four months after her birth, and her elder sister, Sylvia Ann, being but three years old at the time, the children were cared for by their maternal grandmother, Mrs. Abigail Howland, and later by their step-grandmother, Mrs. Ruth Howland, in the big house at the corner of Water and School Streets. On Dec. 29, 1833, in her twenty-fifth year, Abby married Edward Mott Robinson, born Jan. 8, 1800, died June 14, 1865. (See biographical sketch below.) Mrs. Robinson is recalled as a lady of a most pleasant and kindly disposition. Children:

- 591. i. HETTY HOWLAND, b. Nov. 21, 1834; d. July 3, 1916.
- ii. ISAAC HOWLAND, b. May 20, 1836; d. young.

591. HETTY HOWLAND ROBINSON⁴ (*Abby S.*² *Howland*, *Gideon*² Jr., *Gideon*¹), daughter of Edward Mott and

Abby S. (Howland) Robinson, was born in New Bedford Nov. 21, 1834, and died in New York City July 3, 1916. She married July 11, 1867, Edward Henry Green, born Feb. 6, 1821, died March 19, 1902. (See biographical sketch below.) Children:

592. i. EDWARD HOWLAND ROBINSON, b. Aug. 22, 1868. (See biographical sketch below.)
- ii. HETTY SYLVIA ANN HOWLAND, b. Jan. 7, 1871; m. Feb. 23, 1909, Matthew Astor Wilks, the ceremony taking place in St. Peter's Episcopal Church, Morristown, N. J.

Matthew Astor Wilks⁴ (*Eliza Langdon*,⁵ *Dorothea*⁶ *Astor*, *John Jacob*¹ *Astor*), son of Matthew and Eliza (Langdon) Wilks of Cruickston Park, Galt, Ont., was born in 1844. His home is in Madison Avenue, New York, where he is a clubman of prominence. He is a great-grandson of John Jacob Astor, and a grandson of Walter and Dorothea (Astor) Langdon. His grandmother was a sister of William B. Astor; his mother was an own cousin of William Waldorf Astor of England; and he was a cousin in the second degree of John Jacob Astor who was lost on the Titanic in 1912.

EDWARD MOTT ROBINSON

In the upbuilding of the fortune of which Sylvia Ann Howland had the enjoyment and bestowal, Edward Mott Robinson, the shrewd and thrifty Quaker from Rhode Island, played no small part. He was an important factor in the firm of Isaac Howland, Jr., & Co. "The very Napoleon of our little business community," said an anonymous writer, characterizing him among New Bedford's wealthy men of 1852. "With him nothing is impossible. He is affable, colloquial and unassuming. He answers with good nature to the sobriquet of 'Black Hawk.' In business matters he is strictly honorable. If his life and faculties are spared to him to old age, he will be one of the richest men in New Bedford, and his daughter will be an heiress of immense wealth, both from her father's and the Howland side." Immense wealth in those days was measured in terms of hundreds of thousands, not millions.

Mr. Robinson was born in Philadelphia Jan. 8, 1800, son of James and Mary (Attmore) Robinson of South Kingstown, Rhode Island. It was always a matter of pride with his famous daughter that she was a descendant of Deputy Governor William Robinson of that state. The Robinsons for nearly two hundred and fifty years have been prominently identified with the history of Rhode Island, being a family of means and large land possessions in the colonial period. Mr. Robinson's line of descent was as follows:

ROBINSON ANCESTRY

1. ROWLAND ROBINSON was born in 1654 in the County of Cumberland, England, and came to this country in 1675, settling in Rhode Island. He was deputy from Kings Town in that state in 1705. A few years later he purchased 3000 acres of vacant lands, styled the Wood River lands. He married Mary Allen of Barnstable, England. Mr. Robinson died in 1716, and both he and his wife were buried in the Quaker burial ground. There were eight children.

2. WILLIAM ROBINSON, son of the foregoing, was born Jan. 26, 1693, and died Sept. 19, 1751. He resided in South Kingstown, R. I., and was a man of great prominence, being deputy for seven years, speaker of the Rhode Island House of Deputies in 1735, 1736, 1741, and 1742, and deputy governor for four years, 1745-1748. He was twice married and was the father of thirteen children. His second wife was Mrs. Abigail (Gardiner) Hazard. Their son,

3. SYLVESTER ROBINSON, was born Jan. 23, 1735, and died in 1809. He lived in South Kingstown and Charlestown, R. I. In 1760 he served as deputy from the former town. In 1776 he was appointed a justice of the Court of Common Pleas, and in 1779 third judge of the Supreme Court of Rhode Island. He was twice married, his first wife being Alice Perry. Their son,

4. JAMES ROBINSON, was born Oct. 3, 1756, and died in 1841, aged eighty-five years. He married Jan. 1, 1797, Mary Attmore, daughter of Caleb Attmore of Philadelphia, a member of a well-known family. They lived in South Kingstown, R. I., where Mrs. Robinson died in 1856, aged eighty-six years. There were seven children, five sons and two daughters. The eldest son, William Attmore Robinson (1797-1872), was the father of William Attmore Robinson, born 1841, who married Marion L. Swift, a descendant of Gideon Howland (See No. 498). The second son,

5. EDWARD MOTT ROBINSON, born Jan. 8, 1800, died June 14, 1865, married Abby Slocum Howland.

At the age of twenty-one Mr. Robinson began business in Rhode Island with his elder brother William. They first engaged in cotton and wool manufacturing and

subsequently were oil commission merchants and manufacturers. In the early thirties Edward Mott Robinson came to New Bedford, and forming a connection with the celebrated Howland firm as already narrated in Chapter III, became a partner, and married the younger daughter of Gideon Howland, Jr. For a generation thereafter he was a conspicuous figure in New Bedford. Shortly before the Civil War he entered politics, and served in the common council from old ward four for one year and part of another, resigning when he removed from the city. At that time his residence was on Second street, near William, in what in later years was known as the Germania House.

His wife, Mrs. Abby S. Robinson, died in 1860, and the following year Mr. Robinson removed to New York, where he joined the firm of William T. Coleman & Co., and became a heavy owner in the merchant marine. The firm were proprietors of a line of California packets, and at one time owners, in whole or in part, of more than seventy ships. Watching the trend of speculation in Wall Street Mr. Robinson became convinced that there was money for him there, provided he was cautious and sagacious. His operations in stocks, like all his other ventures, were attended with success. At the time of his death, which occurred June 14, 1865, his fortune was something in excess of five million dollars. Mr. Robinson was buried beside his wife in the family plot in Oak Grove Cemetery, New Bedford, where also rest the remains of Gideon Howland, Jr., and Sylvia Ann Howland.

His will bequeathed \$10,000 to the town of South Kingstown, R. I.; \$10,000 each to Henry A. Barling and Abner H. Davis, who held responsible positions with the Coleman firm; \$1000 to William E. Watson of New Bedford, a clerk; and \$1,000,000 to his daughter Hetty in fee, and the balance of his estate to her in trust. He named as executors and trustees Edward D. Mandell of New Bedford and Messrs. Barling and Davis.

Many entertaining stories about Mr. Robinson have been handed down in New Bedford. It is narrated that Philip Manchester of Adamsville, R. I., who shipped men for the Howland whaling fleet, once sent him a boat-steerer (let us call him Smith), who held strong prejudices against the lack of courage displayed by the master of his vessel,

Captain X. Smith alleged that the captain, who could not swim, never dared to attack a whale, but always ordered the boat headed in another direction. One day Smith disobeyed orders, steered the boat directly for the whale, and the harpoon was thrown. The monster struck the boat with his flukes, plunging the occupants into the water. For this Captain X had Smith flogged. Smith retaliated by deserting the ship on reaching the first port.

After Smith's return to Adamsville, at his request Mr. Manchester called on Mr. Robinson and demanded the boat-steerer's portion of his "lay" for the period of the voyage which he had served. Mr. Robinson insisted that he owed a deserter nothing. When Mr. Manchester talked of a lawsuit Mr. Robinson said, "Now look here, what's the use of spending our money in a lawsuit? Let's leave this to an arbitrator. Pick out a good lawyer and we will both abide by his decision, whichever way it may be." This was agreed to. Judge Oliver Prescott was the attorney selected. After hearing the statements of both sides he said he would give his opinion in the afternoon. Mr. Manchester and his son were dinner guests that noon of Sylvia Ann Howland. After dinner the parties called at Judge Prescott's office, and found he had left his decision in writing. It was in Smith's favor.

"All right, I'll pay the money," exclaimed Mr. Robinson. "And say, Manchester, I need a boat-steerer. You ship Smith for another voyage. He's got the right stuff in him, and I want him."

MRS. HETTY H. R. GREEN

Hetty Howland Robinson was born in New Bedford Nov. 21, 1834. It has long been a tradition that her birthplace was the old stone mansion at the corner of Pleasant and Campbell streets, in later years known as St. Joseph's Hospital, and now occupied as a home by the Sisters of Mercy, but the very thorough investigations of a writer for the New Bedford Standard indicate that such was not the case, and that in 1834 her parents resided at the southwest corner of Seventh and Walnut streets. It was to this house, still standing, that Edward Mott Robinson took Abby Slocum Howland as his bride, and there seems little



MRS. HETTY H. R. GREEN



doubt that in this house Hetty Robinson was born. In July, 1835, Mr. Robinson leased and occupied the imposing granite structure on Pleasant street above referred to, but it never came into his possession; it was subsequently purchased by Sylvia Ann Howland, and was owned by her at the time of her death.

When Hetty was less than two years old a little boy came to be the baby of the household, and she was sent to the home of her grandfather, Gideon Howland, Jr. "I remained with my father and mother until eighteen months old," said Miss Hetty, when testifying in the will case, "and then went to live with my aunt. She lived with her father Gideon. Ruth Howland [Gideon's step-mother] also lived in the house. I lived there until I went from home to school. Aunt Sylvia took care of me and advised me."

"My grandfather's eyesight was failing," she said at another time, "and my father's, too, and as soon as I learned to read it became my daily duty to read aloud to them the financial news of the world. In this way I came to know what stocks and bonds were, how the markets fluctuated, and the meaning of 'bulls' and 'bears'." Her early education was looked after by a governess. She spent much of her life in the open air, which was the secret of her unfailing vigor. She was a most expert horsewoman, having learned to drive when six years old, and she was fond of outdoor amusements. Several years at Eliza Wing's boarding school in Sandwich, to which the Friends sent their daughters, and in Boston at the school of Mrs. James Lowell, a relative of the poet, fitted her for society.

"I always kept a room at my aunt's after I left school," the testimony of the young woman continued, "and lived part of the time there and part at my father's, until the death of my mother. After mother's death in 1860, until I removed to New York, I lived with Aunt Sylvia. I never did anything of importance without her knowing it. The summer of 1860 I spent, most of it, with my aunt at her farm at Round Hills. From January or February, 1862, I was off and on in New York, where my father lived. I went to New York to remain in August, 1863."

Her early life in New York was that of a beautiful belle in whose wake followed a train of eager suitors. She is recalled by friends of those days as a handsome young

woman, tall and of stately carriage. She is said to have had plenty of color in her cheeks, and a wealth of hair, and her eyes were large and expressive. Miss Hetty was chaperoned by the Grinnell family, her mother's cousin Henry Grinnell being a merchant prince of that era. This gave her admission into the most exclusive circles, where she was much admired and greatly sought after.

Miss Hetty attended nearly all the balls, parties and concerts in which society was interested. One function which she recalled with much pleasure in after years was a dinner at Saratoga Lake, given by the then ex-president, Martin Van Buren and his son John, to Lord Althorp, afterward Duke of Northumberland, Lord Harvey and James Scarlett, afterward Lord Abinger, on which occasion she was matronized by Baroness Stoeckel, wife of the Russian minister.

In the latter days of the Civil War, at her father's home in New York, Miss Hetty met Edward Henry Green, nearly fourteen years her senior. He came of a fine New England family and was a member of an important business house. Their acquaintance, beginning in February, 1865, ripened into an engagement in June following, just previous to the death of Mr. Robinson. Soon ensued the death of Sylvia Ann Howland, and Mr. Green went to New Bedford to attend the funeral. He assisted his fiancée in the search for the mutual wills of herself and her aunt, made in 1862, which were found in Miss Howland's residence.

The marriage did not take place for two years. On July 11, 1867, the ceremony was performed at the residence of Henry Grinnell in Bond street, and shortly afterwards Mr. and Mrs. Green went abroad and lived for several years in England, where their two children were born. Meanwhile Mrs. Green had entered upon her wonderful financial career that was destined to continue for half a century and to make her one of the most remarkable women in America.

Mr. Green was one of the most affable of gentlemen, of excellent education, of refined tastes and estimable character. Born in Bellows Falls, Vt., Feb. 6, 1821, he became at the age of eighteen, a clerk in the great mercantile house of Russell Sturgis & Co. of New York, and was sent to the Philippines, where he made money rapidly. In a few years he became a member of the firm, remaining until he

was the sole survivor. He was also for a long time engaged in business affairs in Hong Kong, amassing a good-sized fortune. In his later years he lived in a retired way, and could be found daily at the Union League Club, passing much of his time among books, of which he was extremely fond. He succeeded one of the original appointees as a trustee under the will of Edward Mott Robinson. Mr. Green was a warm friend of Dr. F. H. Hooper of New Bedford, whom he often visited.

He died in the old family home at Bellows Falls on March 19, 1902, after having been the object of the most assiduous and affectionate nursing throughout the winter on the part of his wife and daughter. The disease was inflammatory rheumatism, the patient eighty-one years old. Mrs. Green transferred her business activities from New York to Bellows Falls, and saw to the details of the sick man's care until the end.

Mr. Green's line of descent was an interesting one. It follows:

GREEN ANCESTRY

[Abridged from "An Account of Percival and Ellen Green," by Dr. Samuel Abbott Green.]

1. PERCIVAL GREEN and wife Ellen came to New England from London in 1635 with two servants, and settled in Cambridge, Mass. He was listed as a husbandman. He died Dec. 25, 1639, at the age of thirty-six, leaving two children. The widow subsequently married Thomas Fox. His only son,

2. JOHN GREEN, was born June, 1636, and died March 3, 1691. He lived in Cambridge, and in 1681 and again in 1689 was chosen marshal-general of the colony. He married in 1656, Ruth, daughter of Edward and Ruth (Bushell) Mitchelson. There were fourteen children, two of whom were clergymen.

3. REV. JOSEPH GREEN, son of the above, was born Nov. 24, 1675, and died Nov. 26, 1715. He graduated at Harvard College in 1695. For eighteen years, from 1697 to his death, he was minister of the church at Salem Village, now Danvers. He settled the difficulties connected with the witchcraft persecution that had arisen during the ministry of his predecessor, and proved himself a wise and prudent leader. When the Indians fell upon Haverhill in 1708, Mr. Green seized his gun and accompanied the soldiers of Salem who helped put the invaders to flight. He liked hunting and once killed eighteen pigeons at a single shot. Mr. Green married, in 1699, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Joseph and Ann (Waldron) Gerrish of Wenham, Mass. They had eight children. After his death she married Rev. William Brattle of Cambridge.

4. JOSEPH GREEN, son of Rev. Joseph, was born Dec. 12, 1703, and died July 1, 1765. He was a successful merchant in Boston, in partnership with Isaac Walker. He twice received commissions as a magistrate from the royal governors, but was loyal in his support of the colonists in their questions with the British ministry. His portrait was painted by Copley. He married in 1727, Anna, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hall) Peirce of Portsmouth, N. H., born 1702, died 1770. They had a large family. Their son,

5. JOSHUA GREEN, born May 17, 1731, died July 25, 1806, at Wendell, Mass., graduated at Harvard College in 1749. He was associated in business in Boston with Edward Walker, a son of his father's partner. In the Revolution he suffered losses during the occupation of Boston by the British troops. He married in 1762, Hannah, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Edwards) Storer, born 1739, died 1811, a friend of Abigail, wife of John Adams. Their only child,

6. HON. JOSHUA GREEN, born in Boston Oct. 5, 1764, died in Wendell, Mass., June 16, 1847, graduated at Harvard in 1784. He resided in Wendell, and was one of the most influential men in the western section of Massachusetts, being a session justice of the Circuit Court of Common Pleas, and a member of both branches of the Legislature. For nearly thirty years he was a deacon in the Congregational Church. He married (1) Sept. 28, 1791, Mary, daughter of David and Lydia (Gay) Mosley of Westfield, Mass.; (2) Aug. 17, 1825, her sister, Nancy Mosley.

7. HENRY ATKINSON GREEN, son of Joshua and Mary (Mosley) Green, was born at Wendell, Sept. 5, 1792, and died Nov. 29, 1863. At one time he was a merchant in New York and subsequently at Bellows Falls, Vt., where he died. He married May 25, 1820, Anna Amory, eldest daughter of Nathaniel and Catherine Hay (Geyer) Tucker of Bellows Falls, born 1803, died 1875. His brother, Dr. Joshua Green, who married Eliza Lawrence, was the father of Dr. Samuel Abbott Green, physician, historian, and mayor of Boston. The son of Henry A. Green,

8. EDWARD HENRY GREEN, born at Bellows Falls Feb. 6, 1821; died there March 19, 1902; married July 11, 1867, Hetty Howland Robinson. His only sister, Henrianna, born June 21, 1831, married Rev. John Jay Elmendorf, D. D. of New York.

Mrs. Green was past thirty when she began to direct her thoughts and energy along channels intended to increase her fortune. In her the traits of her New England ancestry reached full fruition. Her business activities consisted of the investing and reinvesting of her principal and income, and the care and conservation of her investments. She was extremely cautious, and what she bought she most ordinarily retained. She invested in gilt edge mortgages, in real estate, in bonds, secured by mortgages, and other interest bearing or dividend paying securities. Her surplus income

sometimes accumulated faster than permanent investments to her liking were found. At such times the bank in which she made deposits would transfer to her loans on collateral made by the bank, in the bank's name. These were always time loans, and held by her as investments. Not infrequently she was called upon to aid in relieving the money market, which caused her to be regarded, after the death of Russell Sage, as the chief individual money lender in the world.

Her son Edward assisted her in the care of her fortune in her later life. The Westminster Company, incorporated in New Jersey in 1911, was formed after Mrs. Green's health began to fail to relieve her of responsibility, much of which was transferred to the son's shoulders. This company was capitalized at \$125,000, which was represented by 1250 shares of stock, held jointly by Mrs. Green and her son. In 1912 the Windham Realization Company, incorporated in New York, was organized for the purpose of taking over mortgages belonging to Mrs. Green and allied interests. For many years Mrs. Green was a large depositor in the Chemical National Bank, of which she was one of the directors, but subsequently she removed her deposits to the Seaboard National, where her son became a director.

At the time of her death there came from all quarters a tribute to the remarkable business sagacity by which she had built up one of the colossal fortunes of the age. Her unerring judgment in selecting her investments was universally praised. She relied on her own intuition, rather than the counsel of others. Bankers who watched the growth of her fortune placed the minimum at \$100,000,000. The highest estimate was \$200,000,000. One of the classified estimates of her wealth was as follows:

New York City real estate mortgages, \$30,000,000 to \$45,000,000.

Industrial and mining securities, \$40,000,000 to \$60,000,000.

Railroad and bank stocks and bonds, \$15,000,000 to \$25,000,000.

Farming and other tracts, oil properties and realty in the southwest, \$10,000,000.

Real estate in New York, Boston, Chicago and St. Louis, \$10,000,000.

Her Chicago holdings were heavy. Among them was a

tract west of Western Avenue, extending from Fifty-Ninth to Sixty-Third Streets. A rogue tried to swindle her on forged deeds, but she defeated his scheme.

For many years Mrs. Green lived in a quiet apartment in Hoboken, and she also passed much time at the old Green homestead in Bellows Falls, in which town she established her legal residence. After the marriage in 1909 of her daughter Sylvia, to whom she was warmly attached, she removed to New York, where she made her home in a handsome but unostentatious residence. She permitted herself but little recreation, devoting practically all her time to her vast affairs. A mild romp with her little Skye terrier, Dewey, was her favorite form of amusement. This pet received the utmost attention, and lived on rice pudding and rare beefsteak. During nearly all her life Mrs. Green clung to the Quaker faith of her ancestors, but a few years before her death she was baptized and received into the Protestant Episcopal Church. Probably her closest friend was the Countess Annie Leary.

Mrs. Green possessed a brilliant mind, a quick wit and a fund of repartee, which made her a most entertaining conversationalist. To all with whom she came in contact she was democratic and affable. She was never at a loss for a rejoinder. The writer of this book once asked her to settle the mystifying question as to her birthplace in New Bedford. She smiled genially.

"There now, there is a dispute over that matter. Well, I was so young at the time that I really don't remember," was the rapid-fire answer.

Strong in her likes and dislikes she hated a snob in any form. In one of her lots on her farm in Vermont was a somewhat vicious cow that had exhibited a determination to chase visitors. One day a visiting Englishman ventured to cross the lot. The cow, true to form, immediately gave chase. In an angry frame of mind, the visitor presented himself to Mrs. Green, saying: "Madam, your cow has chased me across the lot." Mrs. Green looked him over but made no comment. "Madam," he insisted, "do you know who I am? I'm the Honorable Vivian Westleigh, of London." Mrs. Green pursed her lips and said: "Go tell that to the cow."

She had a special antipathy to lawyers. Joseph H. Choate was the attorney for opposing interests in a lawsuit

in which she was involved, and she determined to counteract the effects of his eloquence. On learning that the great man had risen to make the final argument, she covered her face with a heavy Spanish veil and seated herself in a conspicuous place. Choate's argument was unusually brilliant. Suddenly, lifting her veil, just as Choate reached his highest flight of oratory, she began to sway and sob violently, and then flashed forth a huge white pillow sham with which to stanch her tears. The effect was so ludicrous that spectators, jury and even the judge joined in a roar of laughter, and Choate never finished the argument.

One day she took out a license to carry a pistol. Asked why she replied: "Mostly to protect myself against lawyers. I'm not much afraid of burglars or highwaymen."

No woman in America was ever the subject of more newspaper and magazine articles than Mrs. Green. None was ever a figure of greater interest with the reading public. Her portrait was known far and wide. Her views on all subjects were reprinted everywhere. She gave many interviews to the press, never abused the reporters, never claimed to have been misquoted, and took much pleasure in references of a favorable nature. Visiting a Howland connection in Fall River, Mass., she was "featured" in a column article by one of the local papers. A few days later the writer of that column met the Howland relative, and was handed a ten-dollar bill. "Mrs. Green liked your article and sent you this," was the explanation. Some years subsequently that reporter, who had become an expert along a certain line on a great trade journal in New York had occasion to go to the Chemical National Bank to meet an authority in the business world, who was to give him an eagerly desired interview on a subject of great importance. While waiting he espied Mrs. Green, renewed his acquaintance, and was warmly welcomed. "My man came and went," he said afterward. "I missed him and didn't get my valuable interview, but I felt fully repaid for the loss by the extremely delightful chat I had with that brilliant and kind-hearted woman."

Those who came in closest contact with Mrs. Green speak of her as having won and merited the affection of her friends by many acts of kindness. She was fond of

children and never failed to remember her young friends at Christmas and Easter.

On her seventy-eighth birthday Mrs. Green predicted that she would live to be eighty-three or eighty-five years old. She was in the eighth month of her eighty-second year when death took place on the morning of July 3, 1916. For some months preceding she had been in poor health, having sustained several strokes of paralysis, and spent her waking hours in a wheel chair, except for occasional rides in her handsome limousine. The end came at her New York residence, No. 7 West Ninetieth Street. Her son lived next door. Funeral services were held at Bellows Falls, where Mrs. Green was laid to rest beside her husband in the family plot in the yard of the Immanuel Episcopal Church. A plain granite shaft marks the spot.

Her will was filed in the Probate Court at Bellows Falls. It was dated March 28, 1911, and her children, Colonel Green and Mrs. Wilks, were named as joint executors. To them her estate was almost entirely bequeathed, the other legacies being "tokens of esteem" to various friends, as follows: To Mrs. Herbert P. Bancroft of New York, formerly of Bellows Falls, \$5000; to Amory A. Lawrence of Boston, formerly a trustee of the estate of Sylvia Ann Howland, \$10,000 (testatrix outlived this beneficiary); Ruth Lawrence of New York, \$5000; and Matthew Astor Wilks, husband of Mrs. Green's daughter, \$5000. The daughter, besides sharing equally in the estate with the son, received in addition a trust fund of \$5,000,000, to revert to her after ten years, the son being directed to serve as trustee without pay, in order that the daughter might have the benefit of his experience. All jewelry, furniture, and other personal effects were divided equally between son and daughter.

Among the editorial articles appearing after Mrs. Green's death was the following, in the New York Sun:

"If Mrs. Hetty Green was not the richest woman in the world, as popular fancy delighted to regard her, she was one of the most sensible. What common report said of her she disdained to notice. She had her life and dared to live it without compromise or concession. And this is sensible, because no person, rich, poor, miser or spendthrift can extract comfort, to say nothing of happiness, from the effort to live according to another's prescription.

"Actually this interesting woman epitomized and embodied the virtues that made New England, the place of her birth, great and

powerful. She struck deep into the history of that favored region; her family fortune came from whale oil, that excellent source of so much down east prosperity. She had inherited more than money from fore-handed, canny ancestors; ~~(thrift)~~ the almost forgotten parent of independence, ~~(foresight)~~ instinct for the bargain, resolute determination to go her own gait, to protect herself, to guard her belongings. How many ingenious schemes were presented to her by persons entirely disinterested so long as they might handle some of her securities will never be known; no man or woman actively engaged in business whose mind was not clear and whose experience was not wide could have withstood their lure. Mrs. Green matched her wits with the sharpest, and made her way. The magnitude of her interests, their situation in widely separated sections of the country, index her vigor, mental and physical. She contributed to the development of the country, a service not to be held in contempt."

Her principles and philosophy of living were enunciated with much directness. Colonel Green, her son, tells with filial pleasure of a little injunction she sent him from Bellows Falls: "Eat slowly, don't drink ice water, keep out of a draught, and don't stay up all night." Her ideas as to women were not just what might have been expected of her. She was never a woman's rights advocate. "I always believed that a woman's place was in the home," she said, "and that a woman should be married and have a family. Let the man do the voting and let the woman keep house and do the cooking. If a woman will feed a man properly woman's woes will pass."

"As for society, I believe in it. When a young woman I went out a good deal myself I don't think society means what some rich people would have us believe. I should get very tired of living in one of the great houses in New York, going all night and sleeping all day. They don't have any real pleasure. It's intercourse with people that I like."

Asked as to what she attributed her success in life she replied, "Oh, hard work and right living. That will make any one succeed. I like to see everybody get along but the wrongdoers. I especially love the young, and like to see them attain to what they seek if it is right. I will give you a sentiment: Girls, never allow anything to be said or done so far as you can help it that you would be ashamed for your father or your Heavenly Father to hear or see. If you follow that rule in life and work hard and remember to take your troubles to God you will be successful and what is still better, you will be happy."

Her faith in the future life was summed up in these words: "If we live good lives here, clean lives, and are honest and love God, we need not worry about the next world. I am not worrying. I do not know what the next world is, but I do know that a kindly light is leading me, and that I shall be happy after I leave here."

EDWARD H. R. GREEN

Edward Howland Robinson Green was born in the Langham Hotel, London, England, Aug. 22, 1868. He was educated in the public schools of New York City, the high school at Bellows Falls, Vt., and Fordham College, graduating from the latter in 1888. He then studied law, paying especial attention to the statutes pertaining to real estate and railroads. After being admitted to the bar he identified himself with his mother's properties, beginning as a clerk in the office of the Connecticut River Railroad. He was twenty-one years of age when the Ohio & Mississippi railroad stockholders elected him a director.

In 1893 he visited Texas and purchased an interest in the Houston & Texas Central Railroad, then one of the important transportation systems of that state, and formerly very largely owned by his mother. In the same year he was elected president of the Texas Midland Railroad, a property in which his mother owned large interests, and which had just previously been placed in the hands of receivers. He was twenty-four years of age when he became president of the railroad, and he was distinguished at that time as the youngest railroad president in the United States. Mr. Green applied himself to gaining a knowledge of the railroad business from the ground up and by his energy made the Midland the model road of Texas.

Mr. Green made his residence in Terrell, Texas, and entered actively into the politics of the state. A staunch Republican he became the party's candidate for governor, was a delegate to national conventions, and was chosen chairman of the Republican state committee. It was during his political career that he acquired the title of colonel, by which he is generally known. Of a likeable, whole-souled disposition, he enjoyed a wide popularity.

One of his hobbies is flowers. In Dallas he is interested



COLONEL EDWARD H. R. GREEN

in a huge nursery, where everything from a pear tree to an American Beauty rose is bred. He takes a keen interest in outdoor sports. Fishing and yachting are among his favorites. He is a devoted tarpon fisherman, and organized the first Tarpon Club in Texas. He early became interested in aviation and organized an aviation club. Art, literature, science, music and the drama find him an enthusiastic devotee. Tall, hale and hearty, with a merry smile and a wholesome laugh, Colonel Green is ready for anything that promises fun, but like his mother, he is a disciple of hard work. In his success Mrs. Green always took the greatest pride.

A few years ago, at the request of his mother, he came to New York to prepare to assume the financial responsibilities so long borne by herself. Among the banks and other companies in which he is a director are the American Exchange National Bank, of Dallas, Texas; American National Bank, of Terrell, Texas; Columbia Trust Co., Dallas & Sage Co., Murray Co., New York Produce Exchange Safe Deposit & Storage Co., Seaboard National Bank, and the Terrell Co. Since 1898 he has been a trustee of the Sylvia Ann Howland estate.

July 10, 1917, Colonel Green married Mabel E. Harlow of Highland Park, Ill., a suburb of Chicago, the ceremony taking place at the home of the bride's aunt in that town. Some months previous he had purchased a lake steamer in Chicago, on which he expended large sums, to convert it into a palatial steam yacht, named the United States. On this yacht Colonel Green and his bride made a honeymoon cruise in southern waters. They also visited the ancestral Howland farm at Round Hills. Colonel Green had refused to consider offers to sell this estate, actuated by the sentiment that had inspired his mother to retain it in her possession. Charmed with its picturesque location, Colonel Green decided to develop it as a country estate, and laid out large sums in improving the property. (See page 28.) Repairs were made on the Gideon Howland homestead, which had long been unoccupied, with the purpose of its preservation as a permanent family memorial. Colonel Green and wife passed their week ends at Round Hills, and he began to be a familiar figure on the streets of New Bedford, with whose history his ancestors are inseparably connected.

A newspaper article speaks as follows of Colonel Green's activities at Round Hills: "Last season Colonel Green commenced the development of the farm on a grand scale, and a large force of architects, farm managers and working hands have been engaged on the work for more than a year. An 800-foot wharf has been constructed, the buildings restored, dwellings for the tenantry built, a water system installed, greenhouses erected, windmills set up and heating plants established. A site for a mansion was selected. By mistake a house for the boatman was built upon it. Then Mrs. Green selected another site, on high ground near Featherbed Lane, and the manor house will be built there after the war is over.

"Colonel Green is working in co-operation with the government boards and has restricted his activities to essential work. He is showing a great deal of public spirit. He placed his wharf at the disposal of the Naval Reserve force and installed a telephone at the head of the wharf for their use.

"Inasmuch as the use of fuel oil for his large yacht was curtailed, he uses a small launch for cruising around. When the city of New Bedford bought a collection of old wharves twenty years ago, a public landing was established. That landing was abandoned long ago and when Colonel Green came there was no place where he could get ashore. So he leased a dock at the foot of Union Street and built a staging and brow. The other day the Fairhaven ferry was sent to Newport for repairs and there was no suitable landing for the launch that was put upon the line. 'Use mine,' said Colonel Green, and the passengers are enjoying his hospitality. Colonel Green has furthermore invited the captain of the police boat to use his private staging.

"Colonel Green markets all his produce in New Bedford, and this year he is supplying the city with nearly a thousand bushels of potatoes and 1300 dozen ears of corn. An orchard with thousands of trees has been set out and fifty acres of scrub land has been brought under cultivation."

DESCENDANTS OF GILBERT HOWLAND

11. CAPTAIN GILBERT² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), fifth son and eleventh child of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born at Round Hills June 13, 1772, and died in Dartmouth May 31, 1857, within two weeks of his eighty-fifth birthday. He was the last survivor of his father's children, and reached the greatest age of any of the brothers or sisters. He outlived his sister Desire nearly seven years. Forty-three years of his life, from 1784 to 1827, were spent on the water, in the merchant and coasting service, and he subsequently settled on a farm in Dartmouth, where he passed the remainder of his days.

Captain Howland wrote out an interesting account of his twenty-six voyages in the merchant trade, and a summary of his coasting trips, which is in the possession of his granddaughter, Miss Sarah M. Howland of New Bedford. This valuable contribution to local history will be found below. "I began to go to sea before I was twelve years old," writes Captain Howland. "My wages were from three dollars to six dollars per month. My father had one half of my wages until I was twenty years old, I finding myself with the balance." Between 1784 and 1805 he made six voyages as boy and before the mast, five voyages as mate, and fifteen voyages as master. Captain Howland briefly and modestly recounts a number of exciting experiences, which included capture and subsequent release by four Spanish privateers, and the ultimate seizure of his vessel by a French privateer and confiscation by the French consul at Malaga. He was owner of many of the vessels he commanded. Two of his sons were masters of ships, and others of his descendants followed the sea.

Captain Howland married (1) April 19, 1794, Sarah Horton, daughter of Jotham Horton of Boston, born Jan. 29, 1773, died April 16, 1818; (2) Rebecca Wilbur, born Nov. 16, 1773, died Dec. 27, 1856. Children, by first marriage:

- i. GILBERT, b. Sept. 25, 1795; d. Sept. 24, 1805.
- 593. ii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 18, 1797; d. Nov. 28, 1873.
- 594. iii. JOTHAM H., b. Aug. 9, 1798; d. Oct. 26, 1827.
- iv. SARAH HORTON, b. Aug. 8, 1800; d. May 22, 1849;
unm.
- 595. v. SYLVIA, b. May 13, 1802; d. April 19, 1878.
- vi. GIDEON, b. Sept. 11, 1804; d. Oct. 24, 1855; unm.
- 596. vii. GILBERT, b. Nov. 4, 1807; d. April 17, 1883.
- 597. viii. ELIZABETH HORTON, b. March 20, 1810; d. Aug. 15,
1835.
- 598. ix. MARIA, b. Oct. 4, 1812; d. June 12, 1885.
- 599. x. ABBY, b. March 13, 1815; d. Aug. 19, 1900.

VOYAGES OF CAPTAIN GILBERT HOWLAND

1784. First voyage, cabin boy in the brig Joseph and Judith of New Bedford, Cornelius Howland, master, Barney Howland, first mate; went to the West Indies and back to Boston; thence home by land.

1785. Cook in schooner Rainbow of Dartmouth, Jethro Hathaway, master; to West Indies and back to Dartmouth.

1785. Steward in brig Susan of Boston, Joseph Howland, master; to Charleston, S. C., and London and Hull, England, and back to New York.

1786. Voyages in schooner Brandywine of Boston; went four trips before the mast from Boston to Baltimore and back this summer. I then came home and went to school all winter.

1786. Second mate in brig Hope of Boston, Joseph Howland, master; to the West Indies and back to Boston.

1787. Before the mast in brig Russell of Boston, James Prince, master; to West Indies and back.

1791. First voyage as mate, only eighteen years old, in schooner Sukey of Boston, David Sherman, master, to West Indies.

1792. Mate in same schooner, with same captain, Boston to Virginia and back in January. In April the Sukey sailed on a voyage to Hamburg and back.

1793. First mate in brig Panther of Boston, to the West Indies.

1793. Mate in same brig, David Sherman, master; Boston to New York, thence to Cadiz, Spain, and back to Boston.

1794. March. First voyage as master, twenty-one years

old, in brig Hope of Boston; from Boston to Cork, Ireland, and back.

1794. Master of brig Hope of Boston; to West Indies. At 10 A. M., July 19, we came to anchor in Fortdolphin harbor, where we arrived seven days after the massacre by the negroes. General Johnson commanded about 6000 black men, who killed about 1000 French, men, women and children. When I landed I saw a dismal sight indeed, for the dead bodies of men, women and children lay all about the streets and shore. We arrived safe at Boston, 11 mo. 7, 1794.

1795. Master of brig Ceres of Boston; to Dublin, Ireland, and back to New York.

1796. Master of brig Diadama of New York, Minturn & Champlin, owners; from New York to Charleston, S. C., and thence for Bristol, England. When out four days the brig sprang aleak so badly that we bore away for New York, where we arrived safely. On this bad voyage I had the misfortune of falling into the hold, which caused me to bleed very much, so I left the brig at New York and came home. I bled seven years after.

1797-98. Master of brig Two Friends of Boston, bound for Norfolk, York River, Va., and for Cadiz, Spain. When I arrived off Cadiz I found the port blockaded by Sir Admiral Jarvis with one hundred ships, who ordered me off. I then put away for Malaga. When in sight of the rock of Gibraltar I was taken by four Spanish privateers and carried into Suter, a Spanish port, where they kept me four days and then let me go. I then got underway for Malaga, where I arrived 26 of April, after being taken by a French privateer, Captain John Parsifal, formerly of Sandwich, Mass., and carried into Malaga, where the French consul condemned the vessel and cargo and put all hands on shore without money or friends. On May 27 I sailed for Boston in brig Greyhound, and arrived safe in Boston July 4, 1798. So ends this, unhappy to us all.

1798. Master of schooner Betsey of Boston, Jeffrey & Russell, owners; to West Indies and back. The above schooner was a letter of marque, with twelve six-pounders and thirty men all told. I collected \$184,000 for my owners and arrived back safe.

1799. April. Master of ship Russell of Boston, Jeffrey & Russell, owners. After getting the ship all ready for

sea I was taken sick with yellow fever. The ship waited for me ten days. Then I left and went home quite sick.

1799. November. Master of brig Tyrol of New Bedford; to New York and Norfolk, and thence to Leith, Scotland, and back to New Bedford.

1800. Master of sloop Franklin of New Bedford; to the West Indies.

1800. Master of brig Triton of New Bedford, owned by William, Joseph, Gideon [Howland] and myself, one quarter each; to New York, thence to Cork, Ireland, and Waterford, and back to New Bedford, with thirty-seven passengers.

1801. Master of brig Triton of New Bedford, to New York and Belfast, Ireland.

1802. Master of brig Triton of New Bedford; James Howland, first mate, Charles Hathaway, second mate; and one passenger; to Philadelphia, thence to Bristol, England, and back to New York.

1802. Master of same brig, from New York to the West Indies, where I lost my second mate, Caleb Howland, who died; thence back to New Bedford. Carried out sixty-six passengers, a French admiral and governor of Martinique.

1804. Master of brig Danube, of New Bedford, myself one-half owner; John Howland owned the other half; John Hull, first mate, Charles Hathaway, second mate; to New York and Newry, Ireland, and back to New Bedford. Had on board 185 passengers; had two born on the passage.

1805. Master of brig Danube of New Bedford, myself half owner. Left New Bedford for Norfolk, Va., after freight; we arrived safe at Hampton Roads. 9 mo, 14, 1805, this morning Charles Howland, son of John Howland of Dartmouth, after losing the maintop gallantsail fell from the topmast crosstrees down on deck and never spoke afterward; at 2 in the afternoon he breathed his last breath. 9 mo., 1805 [day not given], at half past 8 o'clock in the morning the body of the said Charles Howland was brought on deck and sewed up in a sheet, and with some stone ballast he was buried in the sea, after reading a chapter in the Bible. So ends this unhappy voyage.

An Account of Coasting Trips Within States:

65 trips into the Capes of Virginia and back.

10 trips to Philadelphia and back.

15 trips to New York.
 10 trips to Providence and back.
 16 trips to Boston and back.
 20 trips to Passamaquoddy and back.

136 trips in all that I have made in schooners and sloops, myself owner and master. Please to refer to my log book for the particulars. I left off going to sea 10 mo. 15, 1827.

GILBERT HOWLAND,
 of Dartmouth.

593. CAPTAIN WILLIAM³ HOWLAND (*Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Gilbert and Sarah (Horton) Howland, was born Feb. 18, 1797, and died Nov. 28, 1873. He was master of ships in the merchant service. He married (1) Jan. 12, 1820, Abigail Anthony, born Nov. 13, 1797, died Oct. 17, 1836, daughter of Caleb and Lovina (Briggs) Anthony; (2) Abigail Kirby, born Sept. 7, 1794, died Sept. 27, 1874. Children, by first marriage:

- 600. i. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Jan. 19, 1821; d. May 18, 1891.
- ii. MARY ANNA, b. Aug. 24, 1824; d. Sept. 1825.
- iii. JANE, b. March 8, 1831; d. April 25, 1908; unm.
- 601. iv. REBECCA WILBUR, b. Aug. 10, 1834; d. Nov. 21, 1896.

594. CAPTAIN JOTHAM H.³ HOWLAND (*Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Gilbert and Sarah (Horton) Howland, was born Aug. 9, 1798, and died Oct. 26, 1827, at Aux Cayes, W. I. He was in the merchant service. He married Bathsheba⁷ Howland (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *George*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*¹), daughter of Captain Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Smith) Howland, born July 7, 1800, died Dec. 25, 1889. Her sister, Phebe S. Howland, married Thomas Allen (No. 433) and her brother George S. Howland married Judith Allen (No. 434). Children:

- 602. i. JOHN S., b. April 20, 1827; d. July 9, 1907.
- 603. ii. JOTHAM H., b. April 19, 1828; d. April 30, 1899.

595. SYLVIA³ HOWLAND (*Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gilbert and Sarah (Horton) Howland, was born in Dartmouth, May 13, 1802, and died April 19, 1878. She married Dec. 11, 1821, Benjamin D. Almy of Dartmouth, born 1800, died March 3, 1879. Children:

- 604. i. SARAH HORTON, b. Nov. 30, 1822; d. April 30, 1892.
- 604. ii. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, b. Aug. 14, 1824; d. Jan. 9, 1854.
- 605. iii. THOMAS COGGESHALL, b. July 27, 1826; d. Jan. 26, 1886.
- iv. GILBERT HOWLAND, b. April 13, 1828; d. Dec. 23, 1831.
- v. SYLVIA C., b. March 22, 1830; d. Nov. 15, 1830.
- vi. WILLIAM H., b. Sept. 26, 1831; d. Feb. 26, 1834.
- vii. BENJAMIN D., b. Sept. 14, 1833; d. young.
- 606. viii. CATHERINE M., b. Dec. 27, 1835; d. March 28, 1883.
- 607. ix. FREDERIC CHAUNCEY, b. April 22, 1841; d. Jan. 21, 1914.

596. GILBERT^s HOWLAND, JR. (*Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Gilbert and Sarah (Horton) Howland, was born Nov. 4, 1807, and died April 17, 1883 in New Bedford. As a boy he was an apprentice in the counting room of Grinnell, Minturn & Co., New York, until he was twenty-one. Subsequently he was book-keeper for Rodman & Leonard, oil and candle manufacturers of New Bedford, and later with Edmund Rodman until about 1857, when he went to live on a farm in Dartmouth.

He married Sept. 27, 1833, Rebecca Howland Taylor, of Padanaram, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Wood) Taylor, born April 2, 1814, died March 12, 1905, in New Bedford, aged nearly ninety-one years. Her mother was a daughter of John and Rebecca (Howland) Wood, and her grandmother, Rebecca⁶ Howland, was a daughter of James⁵ Howland (*James*,⁴ *Nathaniel*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*¹) and his wife Elizabeth Wing. Children:

- 608. i. GIDEON, b. Nov. 3, 1834.
- 609. ii. MARY ELIZABETH, b. April 12, 1837; d. Feb. 3, 1886.
- 610. iii. SARAH MARIA, b. April 26, 1839.
- iv. ANNA, b. March 13, 1841; d. Oct. 7, 1842.
- 611. v. JAMES TAYLOR, b. April 26, 1845.
- 612. vi. ARTHUR, b. Dec. 19, 1847.
- vii. EDMUND RODMAN, b. Oct. 7, 1853; d. June 2, 1915.
- viii. MARTHA HOOKER, b. Jan. 25, 1856; d. Sept. 22, 1856.
- 613. ix. ANNA ALLEN, b. July 30, 1857.

597. ELIZABETH HORTON^s HOWLAND (*Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gilbert and Sarah (Horton) Howland, was born March 20, 1810, and died Aug. 15, 1835. She married April 16, 1830, Captain Thomas⁷ Howland (*Isaac*,⁶ *Benjamin*,⁵ *Isaac*,⁴ *Benjamin*,³ *Zoeth*,² *Henry*¹), son of Isaac and Mary (Smith) Howland, born Aug. 26, 1799, died Jan.

GILBERT HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 377

25, 1865. He married (2) April 17, 1838, Judith Davis, born Jan. 2, 1820, died June 2, 1903, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Case) Davis. Children:

- i. THOMAS H., b. May 22, 1831; d. Feb. 19, 1842.
614. ii. ELIZABETH, b. May 20, 1833; d. March 29, 1900.

There were six children of Captain Howland's second marriage.

598. MARIA³ HOWLAND (*Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Gilbert and Sarah (Horton) Howland, was born Oct. 4, 1812, and died June 12, 1885. She married Oct. 6, 1842, David Haskell of Hyde Park, Mass., who died Jan. 16, 1899. He was a carpenter. Children:

- i. ANNA HOWLAND, b. Aug. 17, 1843; d. March 3, 1893;
unm.
615. ii. GIDEON HOWLAND, b. Aug. 18, 1845; d. July 15, 1910.
- iii. MARIA LOUISA, b. April 9, 1849; d. Feb. 5, 1904; unm.
- iv. CHARLES FRANCIS, b. Dec. 30, 1854; d. April 18, 1865.

599. ABBY³ HOWLAND (*Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Gilbert and Sarah (Horton) Howland, was born March 13, 1815, and died Aug. 19, 1900, in South Dartmouth. She married Feb. 20, 1834, Captain Joseph Allen Bailey, Jr., of Dartmouth, born Oct. 28, 1808, died Jan. 15, 1879. He sailed in the merchant and whaling services for thirty-six years. Children:

616. i. JOSEPH ALLEN, b. Dec. 1, 1836; d. March 10, 1873.
617. ii. ALBERT FRANCIS, b. Jan. 20, 1839; d. April 28, 1896.
618. iii. ABBY JANE, b. May 3, 1848; d. Dec. 14, 1911.

600. CAPTAIN WILLIAM HENRY⁴ HOWLAND (*William,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of William and Abby (Anthony) Howland, was born Jan. 19, 1821, and died May 18, 1891. He lived at Padanaram, South Dartmouth, and was in the whaling and merchant services, mostly the latter. He sailed for George Hussey of New Bedford, commanding the ship *Hussar*, and was subsequently commander of steamer *Golden Gate*, plying between San Francisco and the Columbia River. He also sailed to China and Australia. Captain Howland married (1) Lucy Ann Mendall of Long Plain; (2) in 1850, Rebecca Smith⁷ Howland (*Daniel,⁶ Daniel,⁶ Daniel,⁴ Nicholas,³ Zoeth,² Henry¹*), daughter of Daniel and

Cynthia (Smith) Howland of Padanaram, born March 29, 1827, died Aug. 9, 1888. Children, by second marriage:

- 619. i. WILLIAM ANTHONY, b. Oct. 30, 1852; d. Aug. 25, 1916.
- 620. ii. CHARLES DANIEL, b. Sept. 30, 1854.
- iii. LUCY MENDALL, b. Sept. 4, 1857; d. July 8, 1859, at Batavia, Island of Sumatra.
- 621. iv. GEORGE HUSSEY, b. May 13, 1860.
- 622. v. ELIZABETH HATHAWAY, b. June 25, 1866.
- 623. vi. MABEL HOWARD, b. July 31, 1868.

601. REBECCA WILBUR⁴ HOWLAND (*William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of William and Abby (Anthony) Howland, was born Aug. 10, 1834, and died Nov. 21, 1896. She married July 28, 1853, Henry Martin Hayward, of Benicia, Cal., born Sept. 19, 1824, died April 12, 1907. Children:

- i. HENRY WILLIAM, b. May 18, 1854; d. Jan. 12, 1882; unm.
- 624. ii. CALES ANTHONY, b. March 17, 1857.
- iii. EDWARD GRAY, b. June 5, 1860; d. at sea, Nov. 4, 1909; unm.
- iv. LUCY ANN MENDALL, b. Aug. 21, 1862; m. Oct. 27, 1887, David Shaw. Resides in Andover, Mass.
- v. ABBY ANTHONY, b. Nov. 12, 1864; unm. Resides in Boston.
- 625. vi. HARRIET HOWLAND, b. June 25, 1868.
- vii. ELLEN, b. June 26, 1878; m. April 25, 1914, Stanley W. Moulton. Resides in Jamaica Plain, Mass.

602. CAPTAIN JOHN S.⁴ HOWLAND (*Jotham H.*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Jotham H. and Bathsheba (Howland) Howland, was born in New Bedford, April 20, 1827, and died in San Francisco, Cal., July 9, 1907. Early in life he went to sea, and became in time the captain of whaling vessels. Eventually he settled in California, where his brother Jotham had preceded him, and for many years ran on river boats between Napa and San Francisco. He married Aug. 3, 1857, Phebe S. Allen. Children:

- 626. i. EMMA SWAIN, b. Dec. 28, 1858.
- ii. JOHN FRANKLIN, b. May 1, 1860, in Peru; d. July 28, 1880, at Napa, Cal.; unm.
- 627. iii. ELIZABETH FRANCES, b. Oct. 30, 1863.
- iv. LEMAR COUNEE, b. Oct. 11, 1869, at sea; d. June 17, 1907, at San Francisco; left a widow, Elsie. No children.
- v. ANITA, b. 1872; d. Oct. 8, 1879.

603. JOTHAM H.⁴ HOWLAND (*Jotham H.*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Jotham H. and Bathsheba (Howland) Howland, was born in Dartmouth, April 19, 1828, and died in Napa, Cal., April 30, 1899. When a young man he sailed around the Horn to California, settling in Napa, where he engaged in farming. He married in New Bedford April 8, 1852, Annetta H. Potter, daughter of Asa and Adelaide (Brownell) Potter, born April 28, 1834, died Jan. 27, 1916. Children, born in Napa:

- i. CAROLINE ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 7, 1855.
- ii. HARRIET PERRY, b. June 7, 1859; m. Oct. 17, 1883, Williamson Fennell. He is a retired merchant. No children. Resides in Berkeley, Cal.

604. SARAH HORTON ALMY⁴ (*Sylvia*³ *Howland*, *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Benjamin D. and Sylvia (Howland) Almy of Dartmouth, was born Nov. 30, 1822, died in New Bedford April 30, 1892. Her sister, ELIZABETH HOWLAND ALMY, was born Aug. 14, 1824, and died Jan. 9, 1854. Elizabeth married Aug. 31, 1852, Dr. Henry Martin Walker, son of Rev. John and Arethusa (Humphrey) Walker, being his first wife, and Nov. 8, 1859, he married her sister Sarah. Dr. Walker was born in New Hampshire April 24, 1822, and died in South Dartmouth Aug. 19, 1911. He was a dentist in Claremont, N. H., Waterbury, Conn., Waverly, N. Y., and South Dartmouth, and was also librarian of the South Dartmouth Public Library. There was a daughter by the first marriage, and no children by second marriage. Daughter:

- i. LAURA A., b. 1853; d. Sept. 2, 1880; unm.

605. THOMAS COGGESHALL ALMY⁴ (*Sylvia*³ *Howland*, *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Benjamin D. and Sylvia (Howland) Almy, was born July 27, 1826, and died Jan. 26, 1886. He married Philippina Howell, born 1844, died Dec. 26, 1870. Son:

- i. LOUIS, b. June 1, 1869; d. unm.

606. CATHERINE M. ALMY⁴ (*Sylvia*³ *Howland*, *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Benjamin D. and Sylvia (Howland) Almy, was born Dec. 27, 1835, and died March 28, 1883.

She married Feb. 20, 1854, George Fairfield Walker, son of Rev. John and Arethusa (Humphrey) Walker, his father being a Presbyterian clergyman who at one time held a pastorate on Marthas Vineyard. They lived in Waverly, N. Y., and later in Trenton, Mo., where Mr. Walker was for a number of years division superintendent of the Rock Island Railroad. Subsequently he engaged in banking in Frankfort, Blue Rapids, and Vliets, Kan., where he died June 18, 1904. Children:

629. ROBERT IRVING, b. Oct. 25, 1869.
Others, who died young.

607. FREDERIC CHAUNCEY ALMY⁴ (*Sylvia³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Benjamin D. and Sylvia (Howland) Almy, was born in Buffalo, N. Y., April 22, 1841, and died near Keystone, Okla., Jan. 21, 1914. He married Hannah Jeanette Crawford. Children:

630. i. FRANK HAYDEN, b. Oct. 7, 1873.
631. ii. SYLVIA HOWLAND, b. July 16, 1875.
iii. KATIE EDITH, b. Feb. 6, 1883; d. Dec. 3, 1895.
632. iv. LEONARD BENJAMIN, b. May 27, 1889.
v. FREDERICA CONSTANCE, b. Oct. 6, 1897; d. Aug. 14, 1900.

608. GIDEON⁴ HOWLAND (*Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Gilbert and Rebecca H. (Taylor) Howland, was born Nov. 3, 1834. At the age of eleven he went to sea in the merchant service, sailing in his earlier voyages in ships Gertrude, Audubon, Hussar, Horatio, and other vessels, visiting practically all quarters of the globe. Mr. Howland continued at sea until 1870, when he took up a farm with his brother James T. Howland on Smiths Neck, South Dartmouth, where he still resides. In his eighty-fourth year he retains active management of the farm, being in sound health, and entering with vigor into the out-door work. He has never married.

609. MARY ELIZABETH⁴ HOWLAND (*Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Gilbert and Rebecca H. (Taylor) Howland, was born April 12, 1837, and died Feb. 3, 1886. She married May 23, 1865, Charles Nelson Allen, a business man of New Bedford, son of Nelson and Lurania Allen, who died July 23, 1907. Daughter:

GILBERT HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 381

- i. SYLVIA HOWLAND, b. Jan. 7, 1868; m. George Henry Thayer. No children. Resides in West Somerville, Mass.

610. SARAH MARIA⁴ HOWLAND (*Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Gilbert and Rebecca H. (Taylor) Howland, was born April 26, 1839. She has taught school in New Bedford and Dartmouth, and with her brother Edmund R. Howland at one time carried on the Mount Pleasant House in New Bedford. Subsequently for sixteen years she was a teacher in the Hampton Normal and Agricultural Institute at Hampton, Va., the celebrated school for colored people of which General Armstrong was principal. Miss Howland has since made her home in New Bedford. She is active and energetic, and is much interested in war relief work. In her eightieth year she attends the Red Cross sewing meetings twice a week and has made innumerable tumblers of jelly. Her wide fund of information regarding Howland family history has been of great service to the writer.

611. JAMES TAYLOR⁴ HOWLAND (*Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Gilbert and Rebecca H. (Taylor) Howland, was born April 26, 1845. He resides on a farm in South Dartmouth, and carries on the general jobbing, masonry and ice business, being one of the owners of the Smiths Neck Ice Co. In earlier life he was engaged in steamboating. He married April 13, 1869, Annie Louisa Davis, born Oct. 22, 1847. Children:

- 633. i. HERBERT ARTHUR, b. Oct. 13, 1871.
- 634. ii. CLARENCE, b. March 26, 1873.
- 635. iii. JAMES FRANK, b. Oct. 4, 1874.
- iv. FLORENCE SHERMAN, b. Aug. 23, 1877; d. Feb. 7, 1879.
- 636. v. STEPHEN DAVIS, b. Sept. 18, 1879.
- 637. vi. GIDEON TAYLOR, b. Sept. 18, 1879.
- 638. vii. WALTER WINTHROP, b. June 23, 1881.
- viii. FRED ATWOOD, b. May 24, 1883. Resides in South Dartmouth. He is a chauffeur.
- ix. ANNIE LOUISE, b. May 26, 1885. Resides in South Dartmouth. She is a stenographer and clerk at the Nonquitt Spinning Co., New Bedford.

612. ARTHUR⁴ HOWLAND (*Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Gilbert and Rebecca H. (Taylor) Howland, was born

Dec. 19, 1847. At one time he was employed on steamers running between New York and Aspinwall, and had some thrilling experiences on a vessel burned at sea. Later he was a grocer in New Bedford, and subsequently was in the milk business in Dartmouth. He married Dec. 13, 1870, Mary Emma Cornell, daughter of Gideon and Lydia (Albert) Cornell of Dartmouth. Daughter:

639. i. ALICE CORNELL.

613. ANNA ALLEN⁴ HOWLAND (*Gilbert*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Gilbert and Rebecca H. (Taylor) Howland, was born July 30, 1857. She married John Yeomans Brightman, son of Henry A. and Catherine E. (Yeomans) Brightman (See No. 688). They reside in New Bedford. One son is in the navy and another in the army. Children:

- 640. i. KENNETH H., b. Aug. 23, 1877. He is in the navy.
- ii. KATHERINE E., b. Feb. 25, 1882; d. May 2, 1901.
- iii. EVERETT M., b. May 25, 1884. Resides in New Bedford.
- iv. JOHN Y., b. May 1, 1887; d. April 13, 1895.
- 641. v. WILLIAM C., b. Dec. 18, 1890.
- vi. GILBERT H., b. Jan. 17, 1896. He is with the American Expeditionary Force in France, serving in an ammunition train.

614. ELIZABETH⁴ HOWLAND (*Elizabeth H.*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth H. (Howland) Howland, was born May 20, 1833, and died March 29, 1900. She married Aug. 6, 1855, Sylvander Hutchinson, son of Nathaniel Hutchinson, born July 14, 1815, died Nov. 26, 1886. He was principal of Fifth Street Grammar School in New Bedford, and from June, 1864, to the time of his death a bookseller and stationer. Children:

- i. ELIZABETH HOWLAND, b. Dec. 7, 1856; m. Oct. 17, 1889, Eugene Clifford Murdock, son of Caleb and Maria H. Murdock, a native of Charlestown, Mass. No children. They reside in St. Paul, Minn.
- 642. ii. HENRY SYLVANDER, b. Oct. 9, 1860.
- iii. FRANK T., b. Sept. 3, 1863; d. June 21, 1864.
- iv. HARRIET ELIZA, b. March 1, 1866. She is a teacher in the High School at Charlestown, Mass.

615. GIDEON HOWLAND HASKELL⁴ (*Maria*³ *Howland*, *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of David and Maria (Howland)

Haskell, was born Aug. 18, 1845, and died July 15, 1910. He was a dry-goods dealer in Hyde Park, Mass. He married Jan. 17, 1877, Ruth Cynthia Stone. Children:

- i. EDITH STONE, b. Nov. 5, 1877; m. William Henry Bailey (See No. 644).
- ii. ALICE HOWLAND, b. May 23, 1880; m. Oct. 16, 1909, Charles Mowry Lockwood, dealer in apples at Opportunity, Wash. No children.
- iii. WARREN, b. April 20, 1884. He has been connected with the Dallas Electric Light & Power Co., Dallas, Texas, and in 1918 was with the American International Shipbuilding Corporation in Philadelphia.

616. JOSEPH ALLEN BAILEY⁴ (*Abby³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph A. and Abby (Howland) Bailey, was born in South Dartmouth Dec. 1, 1836, and died March 10, 1873. He was in the dry-goods business. He married Elizabeth Whitney of Lowell, who married, secondly, Spooner Jenkins, and resides in Plymouth, Mass. Children:

643. i. JOSEPH ALLEN, b. May 28, 1861.
- ii. THOMAS F., b. Dec. 16, 1862; d. unm.
- iii. CHARLES W., b. Oct. 10, 1866; d. young.
- iv. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 4, 1868; d. young.
644. v. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Dec. 1, 1869.
645. vi. SARAH E., b. May 4, 1872.

617. ALBERT FRANCIS BAILEY⁴ (*Abby³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph A. and Abby (Howland) Bailey, was born Jan. 20, 1839, and died April 28, 1896. He married Feb. 20, 1862, Harriet P. Matthews, who died Dec. 24, 1869. Children:

646. i. ALBERT FRANCIS, b. April 15, 1864.
- ii. HATTIE SEABURY, b. Aug. 8, 1868; unm. Resides in New Bedford.

618. ABBY JANE BAILEY⁴ (*Abby³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph A. and Abby (Howland) Bailey, was born May 3, 1848, and died Dec. 14, 1911. She married Sept. 19, 1872, William C. Taylor of South Dartmouth, born Feb. 1846, died at Bethlehem, Penna., April 1, 1916. Children:

- i. WILLIAM BAILEY, b. April 3, 1875; m. Oct. 6, 1909, Algie Mae Conant. No children. Resides in Saugus, Mass.

- ii. MARY SANFORD, b. Dec. 17, 1879; unm. Resides in Saugus, Mass.

619. WILLIAM ANTHONY⁵ HOWLAND (*William H.*,⁴ *William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William H. and Rebecca S. (Howland) Howland, was born Oct. 30, 1852 in California, and died Aug. 25, 1916 at South Yarmouth, Mass. For a number of years he was keeper of the Bishop and Clerk light at Hyannis. He married Mrs. Sarah P. (Montcalm) Chapman, who survived him. There were no children.

620. CHARLES DANIEL⁵ HOWLAND (*William H.*,⁴ *William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William H. and Rebecca S. (Howland) Howland, was born Sept. 30, 1854. He married Mrs. Amelia (Brightman) Crapo, now deceased. Mr. Howland resides in Providence, R. I. Children:

- 647. i. CHARLES ELMER, b. Oct. 1, 1885.
- 648. ii. LUCY R., b. 1887.
- 649. iii. CLIFFORD HOWARD, b. March 30, 1890.
- iv. FRED E., b. July 29, 1891. Resides in Providence, R. I.
- v. HAROLD A., b. Nov. 29, 1893; d. Sept. 14, 1894.

621. GEORGE HUSSEY⁵ HOWLAND (*William H.*,⁴ *William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of William H. and Rebecca S. (Howland) Howland, was born May 13, 1860. For a number of years he was engineer at the Wamsutta Mills, New Bedford, and for the past twelve years has been stationary engineer for the Interborough Rapid Transit Co., New York. He married Sept. 28, 1884, Alice Mabel Allen of New Bedford, born in New Boston, N. H., Jan. 23, 1866, daughter of Captain Joseph G. and Sarah L. (Shattuck) Allen. Son:

- 650. i. JOSEPH ALLEN, b. Nov. 27, 1887.

622. ELIZABETH HATHAWAY⁵ HOWLAND (*William H.*,⁴ *William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of William H. and Rebecca S. (Howland) Howland, was born June 25, 1866. She married (1) William B. Jenks, son of George W. and Maria (Tompkins) Jenks; (2) May 19, 1895, Albert T. Jenks, brother of her first husband. They reside in New Bedford. Children:

GILBERT HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 385

By first marriage:

- i. FLORENCE M.
- ii. EDITH G.

By second marriage:

- iii. HELEN L.

623. MABEL HOWARD⁵ HOWLAND (*William H.*,⁴ *William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of William H. and Rebecca S. (Howland) Howland, was born July 31, 1868, in Newfield, N. J. She married Jan. 31, 1897, George Durand Anthony, son of Charles M. and Angeline (Swift) Anthony, and resides in Melrose, Mass. Children:

- i. MARIAN.
- ii. RUTH.
- iii. FLORENCE.

624. CALEB ANTHONY HAYWARD⁵ (*Rebecca W.*,⁴ *Howland*, *William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Henry M. and Rebecca W. (Howland) Hayward, was born March 17, 1857. He married Sept. 18, 1878, Marion J. Smith. They reside in New Bedford. Children:

- i. MARY GRANT, b. May 26, 1879.
- ii. SARAH HOWLAND, b. Aug. 21, 1882.
- iii. CALEB ANTHONY, b. Jan. 15, 1886.
- iv. MARION S., b. Jan. 9, 1891; d. Feb. 8, 1916.

625. HARRIET HOWLAND HAYWARD⁵ (*Rebecca W.*,⁴ *Howland*, *William*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry M. and Rebecca W. (Howland) Hayward, was born June 25, 1868. She married June 14, 1893, Frank H. Anderson, and resides in North Andover, Mass. Children:

- i. ELISE, b. March 11, 1896.
- ii. EDITH, b. Feb. 20, 1899.

626. EMMA SWAIN⁵ HOWLAND (*John S.*,⁴ *Jotham H.*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of John S. and Phebe (Allen) Howland, was born in Tombas, Peru, Dec. 28, 1858. She married (1) in 1878, Solomon L. Haas of Napa, Cal.; (2) April 28, 1885, Fred L. Button. He graduated from the University of California in 1876 and is a prominent attorney of Oakland, Cal. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. **ETHEL**, b. Sept. 26, 1879; m. June 8, 1904, N. T. Luning.

By second marriage:

- 651. ii. **FREDA**, b. March 26, 1886.
- iii. **HELEN**, b. April 29, 1892; m. June 16, 1914, Daniel H. Knox.

627. **ELIZABETH FRANCES⁵ HOWLAND** (*John S.,⁴ Jotham H.,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John S. and Phebe (Allen) Howland, was born in New Bedford Oct. 30, 1863. She married (1) Oct. 11, 1879, Phineas B. Wright of Napa, Cal.; (2) June 9, 1890, James H. Hulbert, and resides in Oakland, Cal. Mr. Hulbert is a deputy in the Alameda County records office. Children:

By first marriage:

- 652. i. **FLORENCE HOWLAND**, b. July 13, 1880.
- 653. ii. **HAZEL LOLITA**, b. June 30, 1885.

By second marriage:

- iii. **JOHN WILLIAM**, b. June 4, 1893.
- iv. **FRANK LESLIE**, b. Aug. 27, 1895.

628. **CAROLINE ELIZABETH⁵ HOWLAND** (*Jotham H.,⁴ Jotham H.,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Jotham H. and Annetta H. (Potter) Howland, was born in Napa, Cal., Jan. 7, 1855. She married Nov. 16, 1875, Rev. William Leacock of Napa, son of Rev. Dr. William T. and Eliza (Hilton) Leacock, who died Jan. 30, 1899, in Napa. Mrs. Leacock resides in Berkeley, Cal. Children:

- 654. i. **ELISE HOWLAND**, b. Sept. 24, 1876.
- ii. **MARIE FINNELL**, b. Dec. 14, 1884, in Napa, Cal.; m. Feb. 12, 1914, Herman Franklin Hiller of Berkeley, Cal.
- iii. **HILTON TYLER**, b. July 21, 1892, in Eureka, Cal.; m. Jan. 1, 1912, Henry Harold Migliavacca of Napa, Cal.

629. **DR. ROBERT IRVING WALKER⁵** (*Catherine Almy,⁴ Sylvia³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of George F. and Catherine M. (Almy) Walker, was born Oct. 25, 1869, in Waverly, N. Y. He was educated at a military school and at Amherst College, and was subsequently cashier in his

father's bank at Blue Rapids, Kan. After a few years in business life he took up the study of osteopathy at Kirksville, Mo., and on graduating in 1901 located in practice in New Bedford.

In 1918 Dr. Walker was appointed first lieutenant in the Medical Reserve Corps, U. S. A., and was stationed at the base hospital at Camp Gordon, near Atlanta, Ga.

He married Mary Alice Wheeler, who is also engaged in the practice of osteopathy in New Bedford. Son:

- i. HENRY BROOKS, b. March 21, 1909.

630. FRANK HAYDEN ALMY⁵ (*Frederic C. Almy*,⁴ *Sylvia³ Howland, Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Frederic C. and Hannah J. (Crawford) Almy, was born Oct. 7, 1873. He married Oct. 26, 1895, Mary M. Cochran, Liberty Hill, Mo. They reside in Keystone, Okla. Children:

- i. LEROY ROSS, b. June 10, 1897.
- ii. EDITH ROSELLA, b. Feb. 23, 1900; d. Dec. 20, 1905.
- iii. MARY L. SPERRY, b. Jan. 8, 1903.
- iv. NETTIE LEAH, b. April 17, 1906.
- v. LEWIS HANFORD, b. Sept. 9, 1908.
- vi. SAMUEL LELAND, b. Aug. 20, 1911.
- vii. FRANK IRVING, b. March 28, 1914.
- viii. BLANCHE FERN, b. May 31, 1917.

631. SYLVIA HOWLAND ALMY⁵ (*Frederic C. Almy*,⁴ *Sylvia³ Howland, Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Frederic C. and Hannah J. (Crawford) Almy, was born July 16, 1875. She married Jan. 3, 1894, at Sumner, Neb., John Philip Geib. They reside in Morrison, Okla. Children:

655. i. ALICE ELLEN, b. July 7, 1895.
656. ii. ANNIE EDITH, b. April 20, 1897.
- iii. CHARLES CHAUNCEY, b. April 16, 1899.
- iv. SYLVIA EVA, b. July 14, 1901.
- v. FREDERIC PHILIP, b. Aug. 24, 1903.
- vi. PATIENCE ESTELLE, b. July 17, 1906.
- vii. SUSAN JEANETTE, b. Nov. 1, 1908.
- viii. HENRY OMER, b. Feb. 9, 1911.

632. LEONARD BENJAMIN ALMY⁵ (*Frederic C. Almy*,⁴ *Sylvia³ Howland, Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Frederic C. and Hannah J. (Crawford) Almy, was born May 27, 1889. He married at Buffalo, Mo., July 11, 1909, Anna M. Anderson. They reside in Keystone, Okla. Children:

- i. MABEL M., b. April 9, 1910.
- ii. BERNICE B., b. July 28, 1913.

633. HERBERT ARTHUR⁵ HOWLAND (*James T.*,⁴ *Gilbert*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of James T. and Annie L. (Davis) Howland, was born Oct. 13, 1871. He is in the plumbing business in New Bedford and resides in South Dartmouth. He married April 10, 1900, Geneva Aubrey Carr, born Dec. 4, 1876. Children:

- i. ELLIOTT DAVIS, b. March 28, 1901.
- ii. FORREST WINSTON, b. Dec. 17, 1902.
- iii. MERRILL CARR, b. July 6, 1904.
- iv. GLADYS LEE, b. May 24, 1906.
- v. FLORENCE SHERMAN, b. Oct. 26, 1914.

634. CLARENCE⁵ HOWLAND (*James T.*,⁴ *Gilbert*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of James T. and Annie L. (Davis) Howland, was born March 26, 1873. He is a designer, engraver and moulder with the Pairpoint Co., New Bedford, and resides in South Dartmouth. He married Dec. 24, 1896, Sarah Anthony Smith, born May 18, 1872. Child:

- i. FRANCIS ALLEN, b. Oct. 16, 1909.

635. JAMES FRANK⁵ HOWLAND (*James T.*,⁴ *Gilbert*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of James T. and Annie L. (Davis) Howland, was born Oct. 4, 1874. He is chief engineer of the lighthouse tender *Anemone*, and resides in New Bedford. He married May 14, 1903, Selma Theresa Carlson, born July 28, 1872. Children:

- i. LEWIS SHERMAN, b. March 6, 1906.
- ii. INEZ SELMA, b. Oct. 8, 1909.

636. STEPHEN DAVIS⁵ HOWLAND (*James T.*,⁴ *Gilbert*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), son of James T. and Annie L. (Davis) Howland, was born Sept. 18, 1879. He is a member of the firm S. D. Howland & Co., coat, apron and towel supplies, New Bedford, in which his cousin, Kenneth H. Brightman, is a partner. He married June 21, 1905, Gertrude Wyvil Crapo, born Oct. 13, 1882, and they reside in New Bedford. There are no children.

GILBERT HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 389

637. GIDEON TAYLOR⁵ HOWLAND (*James T.,⁴ Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of James T. and Annie L. (Davis) Howland, was born Sept. 18, 1879. He is assistant manager of a garage, and resides in South Dartmouth. He married Sept. 4, 1912, Elvira Alice Carr, born May 11, 1887. Children:

- i. RICHARD MAURICE, b. April 2, 1913.
- ii. RUSSELL CARE, b. Nov. 5, 1915.
- iii. JAMES TAYLOR, b. Jan. 6, 1918.

638. WALTER WINTHROP⁵ HOWLAND (*James T.,⁴ Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of James T. and Annie L. (Davis) Howland, was born June 23, 1881. He resides in South Dartmouth, and is assistant to his father in the jobbing, masonry, and ice business. He married Feb. 18, 1903, Ellen Katherine Kennedy, born Dec. 4, 1884. Children:

- i. MILDRED FRANCES, b. Dec. 17, 1903.
- ii. SYLVIA ANN, b. March 2, 1918. She was named in token of the receipt, on that date, of her grandfather's share in the first distribution of the residuary estate of Sylvia Ann Howland.

639. ALICE CORNELL⁵ HOWLAND (*Arthur,⁴ Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Arthur and Mary E. (Cornell) Howland, married Aug. 10, 1900, Charles Albert Macomber of Dartmouth, son of Ezra Perry and Sylvia Russell (Sanford) Macomber. For a number of years she was supervisor of the domestic science department in the public schools of Dartmouth, and has been active in the affairs of the New Bedford Woman's Club. Children:

- i. ALICE MARIAN, b. Aug. 13, 1901. She was educated at the Moses Brown School, Providence, R. I.
- ii. RUSSELL HOWLAND, b. Nov. 23, 1903.

640. KENNETH H. BRIGHTMAN⁵ (*Anna A.,⁴ Howland, Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of John Y. and Anna A. (Howland) Brightman, was born Aug. 23, 1877. He is associated with his cousin, Stephen D. Howland, as a partner in the firm of S. D. Howland & Co., coat, apron and towel supplies, New Bedford. He volunteered in the navy in 1917 and is in the torpedo division at Newport, R. I. Mr. Brightman married Eva L. Crapo. There are no children.

641. WILLIAM C. BRIGHTMAN* (*Anna A.⁴ Howland, Gilbert,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of John Y. and Anna A. (Howland) Brightman, was born Dec. 18, 1890, and is a clerk in New Bedford. He married Grace I. Smith. Children:

- i. JOHN Y., b. Aug. 25, 1911.
- ii. WILLIAM C., b. March 23, 1913.
- iii. BEATRICE K., b. Jan. 25, 1915.

642. HENRY SYLVANDER HUTCHINSON* (*Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Elizabeth H.,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Sylvander and Elizabeth (Howland) Hutchinson, was born in New Bedford Oct. 9, 1860. After finishing his schooling he entered the store of his father, and on the latter's death succeeded him in the long-established business of bookseller and stationer, in which he continues, being regarded as one of the leading merchants of New Bedford. He has been president of the New Bedford Board of Trade, and in 1918 was chosen a vice-president of the American Booksellers' Association.

Mr. Hutchinson was a personal friend of Richard Harding Davis (whose summer home at Marion was not far from New Bedford), and is pleasantly characterized by him as "Mr. Hatchardson" in Davis' entertaining story, "The Log of the Jolly Polly." "Hatchardson's proved to be a place of great delight," writes the hero of the Jolly Polly narrative. "It appeared to be less a shop than a public meeting-place." The story has a flavor of the whaling days of New Bedford.

Mr. Hutchinson married June 11, 1885, Florence Beetle of New Bedford, daughter of Rodolphus and Amanda M. Beetle. Children:

- 657. i. HELEN BEETLE, b. April 9, 1886.
- ii. MABEL HOWLAND, b. Nov. 2, 1887.

643. JOSEPH ALLEN BAILEY* (*Joseph A. Bailey,⁴ Abby³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph A. and Elizabeth (Whitney) Bailey, was born in Boston, May 28, 1861. He is overseer of the wool department of the Arlington Mills at Lawrence, Mass., and resides in Methuen, Mass. He married April 28, 1886, Mary Crawford of Lawrence. Children:

GILBERT HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 391

- i. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Feb. 20, 1887. She is principal of the Pleasant Valley School, Methuen, Mass.
- ii. JOSEPH ALLEN, b. Aug. 3, 1893. He is a buyer in the wash goods department of Jordan, Marsh & Co., Boston. In July, 1918, he enlisted in the United States Army, and after a course at Brown University was sent to Fort Adams, R. I.
- iii. HAROLD CRAWFORD, b. Aug. 24, 1895. He was in the office of a firm of wool brokers in Boston, and when war was declared in 1917 enlisted in the United States Navy, and was assigned to battleship Georgia.

644. WILLIAM HENRY BAILEY⁵ (*Joseph A. Bailey,⁴ Abby³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph A. and Elizabeth (Whitney) Bailey, was born Dec. 1, 1869. He resides in Hyde Park, Mass. He married July 3, 1911, Edith Stone Haskell, daughter of Gideon H. and Ruth C. (Stone) Haskell, born Nov. 5, 1877 (See No. 615, i). Children:

- i. HOWLAND HASKELL, b. April 5, 1912.
- ii. RUTH ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 19, 1913.
- iii. HENRY WHITNEY, b. Oct. 5, 1915.

645. SARAH E. BAILEY⁵ (*Joseph A. Bailey,⁴ Abby³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph A. and Elizabeth (Whitney) Bailey, was born May 4, 1872. She married Oct. 3, 1894, Frank H. Carver and resides in Plymouth, Mass. Son:

- i. FRANK WHITNEY, b. Aug. 20, 1895.

646. ALBERT FRANCIS BAILEY⁵ (*Albert F. Bailey,⁴ Abby³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Albert F. and Harriet P. (Matthews) Bailey, was born April 15, 1864. He married (1) Olive Field Browe; (2) Grace Bond. He resides in Walpole, Mass. Children:

- i. RALPH EDWIN, b. Feb. 3, 1894.
- ii. DOROTHY TAYLOR, b. May 25, 1910.
- iii. FERN ALICE, b. Oct. 31, 1912.

647. CHARLES ELMER⁵ HOWLAND (*Charles D.,⁵ William H.,⁴ William,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), son of Charles D. and Amelia (Brightman) Howland, was born in Newport, R. I., Oct. 1, 1885, and died in Providence, R. I., April 27, 1917. He was a carpenter and jeweler. He married Sept. 1, 1907, Johanna Pretzer. Children:

- i. ROBERT, b. July 17, 1888.
- ii. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 28, 1911.
- iii. ELLEN, b. April 3, 1914.
- iv. JACQUE, b. April 9, 1917.

648. LUCY R.⁴ HOWLAND (Charles D.³ William H.² William,¹ Gilbert,² Gideon¹), daughter of Charles D. and Amelia Brightman. Howland, was born in Newport, R. I., in 1887. She married July 26, 1909, Matthew C. Durfee, son of David A. and Harriet O. Grinnell Durfee. He is an insurance agent in Fall River, Mass. Daughter:

- i. WILSON R., b. April 1, 1912.

649. CLIFFORD HOWLAND⁴ HOWLAND (Charles D.³ William H.² William,¹ Gilbert,² Gideon¹), son of Charles D. and Amelia (Brightman) Howland, was born in Brockton, Mass., March 30, 1890. He is proprietor of a garage in Providence, R. I. He married Nov. 25, 1914, Margaret Edith Longhran. Son:

- i. JOSEPH EMERY SAN SOCCI, b. April 2, 1918.

650. JOSEPH ALLEN⁴ HOWLAND (George H.³ William H.² William,¹ Gilbert,² Gideon¹), son of George Hussey and Alice M. (Allen) Howland, was born Nov. 27, 1887, in New Bedford. He is a first class machinist at a large machine and tool company in Plainfield, N. J. He married Sept. 3, 1911, Matilda Anna Harz, born in New York City Dec. 10, 1890, daughter of Adolf and Matilda Harz. Son:

- i. JOSEPH ALLEN, b. Aug. 11, 1912.

651. FREDA BUTTON⁴ (Emma S.³ Howland, John S.² Jotham H.¹ Gilbert,² Gideon¹), daughter of Fred L. and Emma S. (Howland) Button, was born in Oakland, Cal., March 26, 1886. She married Aug. 5, 1911, Harry A. Merrill. Children:

- i. DAVID HOWARD, b. May 8, 1912.
- ii. FRED ELBRIDGE, b. Feb. 25, 1917.

652. FLORENCE HOWLAND WRIGHT⁴ (Elizabeth F.³ Howland, John S.² Jotham H.¹ Gilbert,² Gideon¹), daughter of

GILBERT HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 393

Phineas B. and Elizabeth F. (Howland) Wright, was born July 13, 1880. She married Edward Dales in 1901. Children, born in Santa Monica, Cal.:

- i. VERNER BERTRAM, b. Jan. 15, 1902.
- ii. LOWELL WRIGHT, b. Aug. 12, 1903.
- iii. LORENE FLORENCE, b. May 27, 1908.

653. HAZEL LOLITA WRIGHT⁶ (*Elizabeth F.⁵ Howland, John S.,⁴ Jotham H.,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Phineas B. and Elizabeth F. (Howland) Wright, was born June 30, 1885. She married (1) 1903, Abraham Schwartz; (2) Charles Ramsay. Children, by first marriage:

- i. VIRGINIA RUTH, b. Feb. 16, 1904, in Oakland, Cal.
- ii. EUNICE ESTHER, b. April 15, 1906, in San Francisco.

654. ELISE HOWLAND LEACOCK⁶ (*Caroline E.⁵ Howland, Jotham H.,⁴ Jotham H.,³ Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Rev. William and Caroline E. (Howland) Leacock, was born in Louisville, Ky., Sept. 24, 1876. She married June 10, 1902, at Napa, Cal., George Frederick Roberts, and resides in Berkeley, Cal. Mr. Roberts is special agent for the Aetna Insurance Co. in San Francisco. Children:

- i. MARIAN JOSEPHINE, b. Dec. 26, 1905.
- ii. WILLIAM LEACOCK, b. Aug. 31, 1912.

655. ALICE ELLEN GEIB⁶ (*Sylvia H. Almy,⁵ Frederic C. Almy,⁴ Sylvia³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John P. and Sylvia H. (Almy) Geib, was born July 7, 1895. She married Nov. 26, 1914, Charles A. Norman. Daughter:

- i. SYLVIA ALICE, b. July 22, 1917.

656. ANNIE EDITH GEIB⁶ (*Sylvia H. Almy,⁵ Frederic C. Almy,⁴ Sylvia³ Howland, Gilbert,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John P. and Sylvia H. (Almy) Geib, was born April 20, 1897. She married Dec. 20, 1916, From Stefan Johnson. Daughter:

- i. SYLVIA CHRISTINE, b. Oct. 1, 1917.

657. HELEN BEETLE HUTCHINSON⁶ (*Henry S. Hutchinson*,⁵ *Elizabeth⁴ Howland, Elizabeth H.*,³ *Gilbert*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry S. and Florence (Beetle) Howland of New Bedford, was born April 9, 1886. She married April 29, 1911, James A. Collins of New Bedford, district traffic chief of the New England Telephone & Telegraph Co. Children:

- i. ROBERT HUTCHINSON, b. Sept. 12, 1912.
- ii. ELEANOR BEETLE, b. March 3, 1915.
- iii. CHRISTINE HOWLAND, b. March 13, 1918.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN H. HOWLAND

12. JOHN H.² HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), sixth son of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born at Round Hills, Feb. 8, 1774, and died in New York March 13, 1849, aged seventy-five years. He spent his early days on his father's farm, but disliking the life of a farmer, he ran away to sea at the age of fourteen, and before many years was in command of a vessel. He made many voyages to the West Indies in his brother Joseph's vessels, and by judicious management, about 1798, was able to commence business on his own account. In 1803 his name appears as a director of the Bedford bank, of which his father-in-law, Thomas Hazard, Jr., was the first president, and he was also one of the directors of the Bedford Marine Insurance Co. About this time he adopted the middle name of Hicks because there were so many John Howlands.

About 1810 Captain Howland removed to New York City, where he became a very prominent shipping merchant. He owned many vessels, three of them being named for his children, and of these the Mary Howland brought over the first English passenger locomotive engine used in this country, on the Mohawk & Hudson railroad. During the War of 1812 Mr. Howland subscribed for \$50,000 of the war loan for the defense of the nation. For five years Joseph Grinnell, his nephew, was his business partner, and he subsequently admitted his son, William H., to partnership, the firm being known as John H. Howland & Son.

Mr. Howland had a fine summer home at Bloomingdale, on a high bluff overlooking the Hudson river, at what is now Eighty-Sixth Street and Riverside Drive; it comprised over ninety acres of lawn and gardens.

Many interesting letters written by Mr. Howland have been preserved by the family. In one of these, written in 1811 to his wife, who was at the home of her father in New Bedford, he says: "I have put on board the Lydia [the New York-New Bedford packet] in care of Joseph Grinnell,

six water melons and six mush melons for thee. If thee has opportunity to send Father Howland two or three of the water melons I think they would be very acceptable to him."

Mr. Howland was above medium height, and had a light complexion and gray eyes. There is no portrait of him in existence. His daughter Mary strongly desired that he should have a portrait painted, but the other members of the family objected, as such a procedure was contrary to the practice of the Friends.

Mr. Howland married, first, June 20, 1800, Sylvia Howland, daughter of Isaac, Jr., and Abigail (Slocum) Howland, who died Jan. 19, 1802. She was a sister of Mehitable Howland, who married her husband's brother, Gideon Howland, Jr., and was an aunt of Sylvia Ann Howland. She left a son who died young. Mr. Howland married, second, Sarah Hazard, born in Cranston, R. I., Sept. 18, 1781, and died in New York April 29, 1847, daughter of Thomas, Jr., and Anna (Rodman) Hazard. Her father was a grandson of Governor William Robinson of Rhode Island, an ancestor of Edward Mott Robinson, and her descendants therefore have a double relationship to Mrs. Hetty H. R. Green. Mr. Hazard lived in New Bedford for more than twenty years, and made a large fortune in the whaling business.

Children of John H. and Sarah (Hazard) Howland:

- i. MARTHA HAZARD, b. Dec. 12, 1804; d. March 7, 1875; m. Thomas M. Hooker. No children.
658. ii. WILLIAM HAZARD, b. Feb. 3, 1807; d. March 3, 1865.
- iii. ALGERNON SIDNEY, b. Feb. 10, 1809; d. Aug. 23, 1813.
659. iv. MARY RODMAN, b. Nov. 20, 1810; d. July 29, 1892.
660. v. JOHN, b. Nov. 2, 1812; d. Sept. 3, 1870.
661. vi. SARAH RODMAN, b. Jan. 12, 1817; d. May 31, 1893.

658. WILLIAM HAZARD^s HOWLAND (*John H.*,^s *Gideon*¹), son of John H. and Sarah (Hazard) Howland, was born in New Bedford Feb. 3, 1807, and died in New York March 3, 1865. He was in partnership with his father in the shipping business, which he continued for several years after his father's death, and then retired to live at his home in Morristown, N. J. He married Nov. 3, 1841, Annie M. West of South Carolina, who died July 7, 1904. Children:

- i. CORNELIA S., b. Dec. 6, 1842; d. May 16, 1908, at Morristown, N. J.; unm.

JOHN H. HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 397

- ii. ANNIE ELLIOTT, b. Dec. 15, 1844; d. 1856.
- 662. iii. SARAH CATHARINE, b. May 13, 1847; d. Oct. 14, 1918.

659. MARY RODMAN³ HOWLAND (*John H.,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John H. and Sarah (Hazard) Howland, was born in New York Nov. 20, 1810, and died at Flushing, L. I., July 29, 1892. She married March 12, 1830, Morris Shipley³ Pell (*William F.,¹ Benjamin,² Joshua,³ Thomas,⁴ John,⁵ John,² John¹*), son of William Ferris Pell of New York, and his wife, Mary Shipley of London, born in New York, Feb. 24, 1810, died at Flushing, L. I., Feb. 4, 1881. John Pell of the third generation, a resident of London, was Lord of Pelham Manor, Westchester County, N. Y., which he inherited from his uncle, Thomas Pell, and came to America in 1670. He was commonly called Sir John Pell, and was prominent in colonial affairs. Children of Morris S. and Mary R. (Howland) Pell:

- 663. i. JOHN HOWLAND, b. Dec. 23, 1830; d. Oct. 6, 1882.
- 664. ii. WILLIAM HOWLAND, b. Sept. 3, 1833; d. May 2, 1911.

660. JOHN³ HOWLAND (*John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of John H. and Sarah (Hazard) Howland, was born in New York, Nov. 2, 1812, and died in that city Sept. 3, 1870. He was a lawyer, at one time a partner of Nelson Chase, and participated in various cases of prominence. He was appointed an aide-de-camp on the staff of Governor Bouck. Mr. Howland's country seat was first at Belle Point, near Darien, Conn., a handsome place which he sold, purchasing a residence overlooking the Hudson at Fort Washington, built on the site of the old fort. He was a man of refined taste and surrounded himself with many beautiful works of art. He married (1) Sept. 7, 1859, Annie M. Wilkie; (2) June 30, 1862, Adele Flandon. There were no children.

661. SARAH RODMAN³ HOWLAND (*John H.,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John H. and Sarah (Hazard) Howland, was born in New York Jan. 12, 1817, and died May 31, 1893. She married (1) David G. Gillies; (2) Samuel S. Osgood, a well-known artist. She had no children. Mrs. Osgood was a great traveller, visiting nearly all the distant quarters

of the globe. She was much interested in the condition of the colored people and the Indians, and did a great deal, both financially and by personal work, to help them.

662. SARAH CATHARINE⁴ HOWLAND (*William H.,² John H.,² Gideon¹*), daughter of William H. and Annie M. (West) Howland, was born in New York May 13, 1847, and married June 10, 1869, Millen Ford, who died in 1912. She resided at Morristown, N. J., where she died Oct. 14, 1918. Children:

- i. ANNIE HOWLAND, b. July 8, 1870; d. July 4, 1908; unm.
- ii. WILLIAM HOWLAND, b. Feb. 8, 1872; d. May 6, 1906; unm.

663. JOHN HOWLAND PELL⁴ (*Mary R.² Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of Morris S. and Mary R. (Howland) Pell, was born in New York, Dec. 23, 1830, and died in Yonkers, N. Y., Oct. 6, 1882. He was a member of the old firm of Pell & Co., Pearl Street, New York. At the beginning of the Civil War he enlisted in Duryea's Zouaves, and was stationed at Fort Schuyler, N. Y. He was commissioned ensign in the Fourth Regiment, New York State Volunteers, July 6, 1861. When a lieutenant he was honorably mentioned for gallant conduct at the battle of Antietam. Oct. 14, 1862, he was commissioned captain of Co. K of the Fourth Regiment. Subsequently he was compelled to resign from the service on account of physical disability brought on by the hardships of the campaigns in which he participated.

He married (1) Cornelia Corse of Flushing, L. I., who died May 13, 1864; (2) April 20, 1870, Caroline E., daughter of Stephen Hyatt, who died Jan. 11, 1911. She was a lineal descendant of Abraham Hyatt, a lieutenant in the Second New York Regiment during the Revolution. Children:

By first marriage:

665. i. RODMAN CORSE, b. March 31, 1861.
666. ii. FLORENCE CORNELIA, b. Jan. 17, 1864.

By second marriage:

- iii. CLARENCE, b. Jan. 10, 1871; d. July 20, 1874.
667. iv. JOHN HOWLAND, b. May 30, 1872. Name changed to Howland Haggerty Pell.
668. v. STEPHEN HYATT PELHAM, b. Feb. 3, 1874.

JOHN H. HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 399

- 669. vi. SAMUEL OSGOOD, b. July 3, 1875; d. Aug. 3, 1913.
- 670. vii. MARY HOWLAND, b. Dec. 12, 1876.
- 671. viii. THEODORE ROOSEVELT, b. May 12, 1878.
- ix. HORACE PORTER, b. Aug. 30, 1879; d. June 6, 1901; unm.

664. WILLIAM HOWLAND PELL⁴ (*Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of Morris S. and Mary R. (Howland) Pell, was born in New York Sept. 3, 1833, and died at St. Augustine, Fla., May 2, 1911. He married Sept. 30, 1852, Adelaide Ferris, daughter of Benjamin and Anna Maria (Schieffelin) Ferris, who died June 6, 1904. Her father was a prominent lawyer in the early part of the nineteenth century, was sheriff of the city of New York for six years, and for several years a member of the General Assembly. Her grandfather, Jacob Schieffelin, was an officer in the British army. Only child of William H. and Adelaide Pell:

- 672. i. HOWLAND, b. March 19, 1856.

665. RODMAN CORSE PELL⁵ (*John H. Pell,⁴ Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of John H. and Cornelia (Corse) Pell, was born at Flushing, L. I., March 31, 1861. He is connected with the American Biscuit Co. in San Francisco. He married in 1887 Antoinette G. Pell, daughter of Charles S. and Mary Ann (Elliott) Pell. Son:

- 673. i. RODMAN CORSE, b. July 19, 1893.

666. FLORENCE CORNELIA PELL⁵ (*John H. Pell,⁴ Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John H. and Cornelia (Corse) Pell, was born at Flushing, L. I., Jan. 17, 1864. She married (1) June 25, 1887, Nathan Clifford Brown of Portland, Me.; (2) Pierre C. Waring, a hat manufacturer of Yonkers, N. Y., deceased. She resides at "Pine Crest," Hastings-on-Hudson, N. Y. Daughter by first marriage:

- i. CORNELIA CLIFFORD, b. July 12, 1888.

667. HOWLAND HAGGERTY PELL⁵ (*John H. Pell,⁴ Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of John H. and Caroline E. (Hyatt) Pell, was born in New York May 30,

1872. He graduated from the Flushing Institute at Flushing, L. I. In 1892 he entered the First Battalion, New York Naval Militia, resigning in May, 1896, on account of going abroad. With his family he travelled extensively for six years, returning to New York in 1902. The following year he joined the New York Stock Exchange and became a partner in the firm of S. H. P. Pell & Co., selling his seat in March, 1915.

Mr. Pell rejoined the First Battalion of Naval Militia in 1911 as paymaster, resigning in 1915. He again joined the battalion on Sept. 30, 1916, was later mustered into the United States service, and in 1918 was paymaster with rank of lieutenant, U. S. N., stationed on battleship Indiana.

He married Nov. 27, 1895, Mary W. Willets of Westbury, L. I., daughter of Frederick and Anna Willets. Children:

- i. HOWLAND HAGGERTY, b. Sept. 4, 1897. He entered the war service with a Harvard unit.
- ii. ORLIE ANNA HOWLAND, b. Dec. 13, 1900.
- iii. STEPHEN H. P., b. April 9, 1902; d. Nov. 6, 1902.
- iv. MARY W., b. Sept. 20, 1910.

668. STEPHEN HYATT PELHAM PELL⁵ (*John H. Pell*,⁴ *Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of John H. and Caroline E. (Hyatt) Pell, was born in Flushing, L. I., Feb. 3, 1874. He has been a banker and broker in New York in the firm of S. H. P. Pell & Co. During the Spanish War in 1898 he served in the navy aboard U. S. S. Yankee. In 1917 he was paymaster in the Naval Militia. Later he went to France in the ambulance service and was decorated for bravery by the French government.

Mr. Pell married April 17, 1901, Sarah Gibbs Thompson, daughter of Robert Means and Sarah (Gibbs) Thompson. Children:

- i. ROBERT THOMPSON, b. March 9, 1902.
- ii. JOHN HOWLAND, b. Aug. 9, 1904.

669. SAMUEL OSGOOD PELL⁵ (*John H. Pell*,⁴ *Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of John H. and Caroline E. (Hyatt) Pell, was born at Montclair, N. J., July 3, 1875, and died at Long Beach, L. I., Aug. 3, 1913. He was a real estate broker in New York, and was an enthusiastic

hunter and autoist, and shortly before his death became much interested in aeronautics. He was well known in New York and Newport society, and was a member of many clubs.

Mr. Pell met death in a distressing grade crossing accident on Long Island, Sunday night, Aug. 3, 1913. He and Mrs. Pell and friends were returning from a dinner party given at the Nassau Hotel, Long Beach, by William K. Vanderbilt, Jr. The automobile in which he was riding was struck by an electric train, and Mr. Pell and his chauffeur were instantly killed. William Laimbeer of Hempstead, N. Y., who was in the machine, was so badly injured that he died the next day, and Mrs. Laimbeer (Nathalie Schenck) was severely injured. Mrs. Pell, who was with a party of friends in a car behind, escaped injury.

Mr. Pell married (1) Isabel Audry Townsend, daughter of Frederick R. Townsend of New York; (2) Elizabeth K. Warden. Daughter by first marriage:

- i. ISABEL TOWNSEND, b. Sept. 28, 1900.

670. MARY HOWLAND PELL⁵ (*John H. Pell*,⁴ *Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), daughter of John H. and Caroline E. (Hyatt) Pell, was born at Yonkers, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1876. She married Aug. 21, 1897, Samuel Cornell Hopkins of Catskill, N. Y., born in New York Feb. 19, 1858, son of Henry and Mary Elizabeth (Cornell) Hopkins. He graduated at Yale in 1882 and resides in Catskill. He is a director of the Catskill National Bank. Children:

- i. SAMUEL CORNELL, b. Oct. 21, 1899.
- ii. HOWLAND PELL, b. Oct. 11, 1906.

671. THEODORE ROOSEVELT PELL⁵ (*John H. Pell*,⁴ *Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of John H. and Caroline E. (Hyatt) Pell, was born at Yonkers, N. Y., May 12, 1878. He is a member of the firm of Pell & Tibbits, real estate, New York City. He married Florence Cramp, daughter of Edwin S. Cramp of Philadelphia. There are no children.

Mr. Pell is known to lawn tennis enthusiasts as one of the country's ranking players both in singles and doubles, having taken part in many tournaments. In 1907, 1909, and

1911 he held the national indoor championship in singles. Four times he has been one of the national indoor champions in doubles: In 1905 with H. F. Allen; in 1909 with W. C. Grant; and in 1911 and 1912 with F. B. Alexander. In 1914 Mr. Pell and Karl Behr held the eastern doubles championship, and in 1914 and 1915 the two were the champions in the middle states men's doubles. In the official rankings of the first ten players compiled by the United States National Lawn Tennis Association Mr. Pell was eighth in singles in 1910, and ninth in doubles (with W. C. Grant); seventh in singles in 1912, and fourth in doubles (with L. E. Mahan); and fifth in singles in 1915.

672. CAPTAIN HOWLAND PELL⁸ (*William H. Pell*,⁴ *Mary R.⁸ Howland*, *John H.⁸ Gideon*¹), only child of William H. and Adelaide (Ferris) Pell, was born at Flushing, L. I., March 19, 1856. He entered the School of Mines, Columbia College, in the class of 1876, but left in 1874 to go into business, and has since followed business life in New York City. Deeply interested in military affairs he enlisted in Co. I, Seventh Regiment, New York National Guard, June 7, 1875; was honorably discharged Sept. 7, 1881; became second lieutenant, Co. E, Twelfth Regiment, New York National Guard, Feb. 8, 1884; first lieutenant, Co. G, June 3, 1884; captain Co. A, Aug. 25, 1885; honorably discharged Feb. 9, 1891. He then re-enlisted in the Seventh Regiment and served five years in Co. K. From 1899 to 1909 he was adjutant, Veteran Corps of Artillery, S. N. Y., and in 1910 he was elected vice commandant and commissioned major. In 1916 he was appointed captain in the Depot Battalion, Twelfth New York Infantry, National Guard, and in August, 1917, was detailed to the First Provisional Regiment, N. Y. G., now on active duty guarding the water supply of New York City. Captain Pell has recently been awarded the state decoration for twenty years' service.

He was secretary general and governor general of the Society of Colonial Wars for several years. Possessing an active interest in genealogy, Mr. Pell published in 1890, extracts from the journal of his great-grandmother, Mrs. Sarah Howland, with some of the poetry, letters and other papers preserved by her, together with an account of the

family, from which many of the facts in the present volume in relation to John H. Howland and his descendants have been taken.

Mr. Pell married April 12, 1887, Almy Goelet Gallatin, daughter of Frederic and Almy Goelet (Gerry) Gallatin. Children:

- i. GLADYS ALMY HOWLAND, b. March 14, 1888, in New York City; m. May 7, 1913, H. Pendleton Rogers.
- ii. HOWLAND GALLATIN, b. Aug. 17, 1889, at East Hampton, L. I. He graduated from Harvard College in 1911. After the declaration of war against Germany in 1917 Mr. Pell was presented by his father with a patrol boat for the United States Naval Reserves, of which he became a member, with headquarters at Newport.

673. RODMAN CORSE PELL, JR.,⁶ (*Rodman C. Pell,⁵ John H. Pell,⁴ Mary R.³ Howland, John H.,² Gideon¹*), son of Rodman C. and Antoinette G. (Pell) Pell, was born July 19, 1893, and resides in San Francisco. In 1918 he enlisted for war service. He married June 30, 1916, Helen M. Kendrick. Son:

- i. PETER KENDRICK, b. April 23, 1917.

DESCENDANTS OF PARDON HOWLAND

13. CAPTAIN PARDON* HOWLAND (*Gideon*¹), seventh son and youngest child of Gideon and Sarah (Hicks) Howland, was born at Round Hills Jan. 1, 1777, and died in New Bedford Jan. 22, 1821, aged forty-four years. He was the first of the sons to pass away, and outlived but two of his sisters. Following the example of his elder brothers he went to sea, and became a captain in the merchant service. He was a member of the Free Masons. Captain Howland was recalled by his eldest daughter, Mrs. Shearman, who was not quite fifteen years of age at the time of his death, as possessing a most lovable, gentle, and kindly disposition. Of rather a delicate physique he met death by his unselfish devotion to duty in the interests of others.

An account of Captain Howland's closing days has been furnished by his granddaughter, Mrs. Mary S. Kimber. "There occurred in 1820 and 1821," she writes, "a very cold winter of such unusual severity that the harbor of New Bedford was frozen over. Up to this period no land route was available, and the people of that vicinity depended entirely upon having their main food supplies brought to them by water. This being shut off, a famine impended, if it did not actually exist. In this emergency the appearance of a schooner in the mouth of the bay was welcomed as a God-send. This schooner had succeeded in ploughing her way through the great ice blocks to the entrance of the harbor, where she stuck fast.

"One of the first to reach the welcome vessel's sides was Captain Pardon Howland, then a man in the prime of life. He was not a large or very strong man, but impelled by the prospect of securing food not only for his own wife and little ones, but for his fellow-townsmen, he put forth all his strength. In helping to hoist a barrel of flour and get it over the side of the schooner he strained his side. The much needed relief was secured—the wives and



CAPTAIN PARDON HOWLAND

From a miniature painted in Havre



babies were fed, but in the end it proved to have been at the cost of one gallant rescuer's life, for from the result of that over-exertion Captain Pardon Howland never recovered. He died in a few days thereafter, leaving a widow with a house full of little ones to mourn his loss."

The intensity of the cold of that disastrous winter is chronicled by the New Bedford Weekly Mercury of Jan. 26, 1821, in these words: "Our bay (excepting a small rip south of Naushon Island), is entirely frozen over as far as Woods Hole, a distance of sixteen miles."

Captain Howland married Sept. 1, 1802, Hepsa⁵ Hathaway (*Stephen,⁴ Jethro,³ Thomas,² Arthur¹*), daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Smith) Hathaway of Acushnet, Mass., and granddaughter of Jethro and Hannah (West) Hathaway. She was born April 13, 1777, and died Aug. 31, 1856. Through Arthur Hathaway, who married Sarah Cooke, she was descended from Francis and John Cooke and Richard Warren of the Mayflower (see Hathaway Ancestry, page 218). The sons of this family and some of the sons-in-law were sea captains. Several of Captain Pardon Howland's descendants have made their homes in Hawaii, and others in California. Children:

674. i. PARDON, b. May 29, 1803; d. April 4, 1856.
- ii. HEPsa, b. and d. Sept. 22, 1804.
675. iii. HEPsa HATHAWAY, b. June 12, 1806; d. Jan. 10, 1892.
676. iv. ELIZA L., b. July 6, 1808; d. Sept. 11, 1837.
677. v. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. April 12, 1810; d. Feb. 24, 1888.
678. vi. HENRY STODDARD, b. Jan. 2, 1812; d. March 14, 1877.
679. vii. MARY TABER, b. June 24, 1814; d. June 22, 1906.
680. viii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 30, 1818; d. Oct. 13, 1891.

674. CAPTAIN PARDON⁸ HOWLAND, JR. (*Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Pardon and Hepsa (Hathaway) Howland, was born May 29, 1803, and died at sea, April 4, 1856. He went whaling and also sailed as captain in the merchant service, running to the Orient and to South and Central America. His two sons accompanied him on a number of his voyages. Captain Howland's death was due to smallpox, several members of the crew also being stricken with the disease, and he cured all but himself.

He married June 15, 1827, Lydia Church Parker, daughter of Captain Jonathan and Parette Louisa (Per-

rure) Parker, born Aug. 15, 1802, died Oct. 30, 1874, in Syracuse, N. Y. Children:

681. i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. March 1, 1828; d. Aug. 6, 1900.
- ii. PARDON, b. May 4, 1830; d. at sea Oct. 15, 1842, falling from a masthead. He was buried in Tahiti.
- iii. ISABELLA S., b. May 1, 1832; d. 1912 in Syracuse, N. Y.; m. Dec. 16, 1852, Captain S. Henry Gifford of Fairhaven. Son, Charles H., b. 1853, d. 1854.
- iv. MARY F. R., b. Jan. 6, 1834; d. Sept. 27, 1878, in Marysville, Cal.; m. April 9, 1857, Isaiah W. Taber. No children.

675. HEPESA HATHAWAY^s HOWLAND (*Pardon,^s Gideon¹*), daughter of Pardon and Hepsa (Hathaway) Howland, was born in New Bedford June 12, 1806, and died at Richmond Hill, Long Island, Jan. 10, 1892. She married June 23, 1826, Captain David Sands Shearman, son of Captain David and Anna (Tucker) Shearman, born in Dartmouth July 26, 1802, died in Washington, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1852. Children:

- i. DAVID SANDS, b. Sept. 27, 1827; d. 1847.
- ii. ANNA, b. Oct. 14, 1828; d. 1830.
- iii. ISABELLA, b. Oct. 7, 1830; d. 1832.
- iv. ANNA RUSSELL, b. Aug. 26, 1832; d. 1836.
682. v. JOSEPH TUCKER, b. May 22, 1834; d. April 15, 1894.
- vi. ABRAHAM, b. Jan. 18, 1836; lost at sea, 1862; unm. He was last seen floating on a raft in the China Sea.
683. vii. MARY ELIZA, b. March 25, 1838.
- viii. ALICE DELANO, b. Feb. 25, 1840; unm. Resides at Richmond Hill, Long Island, N. Y.
684. ix. HENRY FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 2, 1842.
685. x. JOHN DELANO, b. Oct. 30, 1843.
686. xi. ISAAC HAVILAND, b. Sept. 5, 1845; d. Jan. 4, 1879.
- xii. DAVID SANDS, b. Jan. 16, 1848; d. Dec. 9, 1857.

676. ELIZA L.^s HOWLAND (*Pardon,^s Gideon¹*), daughter of Pardon and Hepsa (Hathaway) Howland, was born July 6, 1808, and died Sept. 11, 1837. She married July 7, 1831, Frederic Howland, son of Joseph and Deborah Howland. Children:

- i. JOHN H., b. April 13, 1833; d. Nov. 6, 1852.
- ii. WALTER, b. Feb. 20, 1835; d. young.
687. iii. ELIZA, b. April 4, 1836 (See No. 679).

PARDON HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 407

677. CAPTAIN BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁸ HOWLAND (*Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Pardon and Hepsa (Hathaway) Howland, was born April 12, 1810, and died in New Bedford Feb. 24, 1888. As a youth he went to sea in the merchant service and in a short time became an officer. Later he engaged in whaling and made several successful voyages as master of vessels. After his retirement from the sea he fitted out whaling vessels until the depredations of the Alabama in the Civil War. Subsequently he received a considerable sum from the Alabama awards. Captain Howland served in the New Bedford common council in 1871 and 1872.

He married (1) Sept. 1, 1831, Mary Ann⁷ Russell (*Reuben*,⁶ *Caleb*,⁵ *Caleb*,⁴ *Joseph*,³ *Joseph*,² *John*¹), daughter of Reuben and Anna (Tucker) Russell, born May 10, 1812, died Dec. 20, 1863; (2) Nov. 24, 1864, Mary Allen Marble, born March 22, 1836. Anna Tucker (1772-1842), mother of his first wife, was at the time of her marriage to Reuben Russell in 1809, the widow of Captain David S. Shearman, Sr., and was the mother of Captain David S. Shearman, Jr., who married Hepsa H. Howland. (See No. 675.) Children, by first marriage:

- i. REUBEN RUSSELL, b. June 22, 1832; d. Nov. 7, 1832.
688. ii. REUBEN RUSSELL, b. Oct. 13, 1839; d. Dec. 27, 1884.
689. iii. FRANKLIN HATHAWAY, b. Oct. 7, 1845; d. April 24, 1905.
- iv. HEPSA H., b. Jan. 28, 1848; d. July 3, 1849.
- v. CHARLES HENRY, b. Aug. 9, 1850; d. Nov. 19, 1885; unm. He was in the whaling service.
690. vi. EDWARD WING, b. June 16, 1854; d. Dec. 15, 1888.
- vii. ANNIE RUSSELL, b. March 19, 1858; d. Aug. 25, 1905; unm.

678. CAPTAIN HENRY STODDARD⁸ HOWLAND (*Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Pardon and Hepsa (Hathaway) Howland, was born Jan. 2, 1812, and died March 14, 1877, in Honolulu. He was a master of whaling vessels and subsequently settled on a plantation in Hawaii. For a number of years he was purveyor to the hospital in Honolulu. He married (1) May 2, 1836, Mary S., daughter of Cornelius S. and Rebecca (Smith) Howland, born July 7, 1809, died June 24, 1845; (2) Deborah Melville, born 1837, died Oct. 29, 1853, in Honolulu; (3) Rebecca Wright, who died April 13, 1896. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. MARY C., d. inf. 1844.

By third marriage:

- ii. CATE, b. June 22, 1872; d. May 10, 1906; m. Samuel Phillips. No children.
- iii. MARY CARTWRIGHT, b. Feb. 19, 1874; m. Judge Frank Andrade and resides in Honolulu. No children.
- iv. CAROLINE ADAMS, b. Oct. 16, 1877, in Honolulu; m. Aug. 2, 1902, Alfred W. Dow. No children. Resides in Burlingame, Cal.

679. MARY TABER^a HOWLAND (*Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Pardon and Hepsa (Hathaway) Howland, was born in New Bedford June 24, 1814, and died in that city June 22, 1906, aged ninety-two years. She married July 12, 1836, Captain John A. Delano, born in New Bedford in 1809 and died there Dec. 20, 1893, son of Allerton and Sarah C. Delano. He was master of merchant vessels, at one time sailing for Grinnell, Minturn & Co., of New York. Captain and Mrs. Delano, having no children, adopted a niece of Mrs. Delano, Eliza Howland (No. 687).

680. HANNAH^a HOWLAND (*Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Pardon and Hepsa (Hathaway) Howland, was born Dec. 30, 1818, and died in Mattapoisett, Mass., Oct. 13, 1891. She married Henry W. McCoughtry, born 1807, died on the voyage from Honolulu to San Francisco, Dec. 12, 1861. He was a graduate of Union College, and the family lived for a number of years in Honolulu, where he was treasurer of the Hawaiian royal government. Children:

- i. HENRY H., b. July 2, 1840; d. Jan., 1842.
- ii. HENRY, b. Sept. 4, 1842; d. Dec. 1873; unm.
- iii. WILLIAM H., b. July 30, 1844; d. Sept. 10, 1871; unm.
- iv. ARIANNA HOWLAND, b. June 1, 1847; d. Aug. 23, 1917, in New Bedford; unm.
- v. MARY DELANO, b. Aug. 27, 1849; unm. Resides in New Bedford.
- vi. DORA ELIZA, b. Oct. 31, 1852; d. Aug. 25, 1854.

681. CAPTAIN BENJAMIN FRANKLIN^a HOWLAND (*Pardon*,² *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Pardon and Lydia C. (Parker) Howland, was born in New Bedford March 1, 1828, and died in Oakland, Cal., Aug. 6, 1900. As a boy

he went to sea with his father, and rose to be a captain, retiring in 1851, at the age of twenty-three. Subsequently he took up gold-mining in California and Oregon. He and his partner established a store in Jacksonville, Ore., about 1856, and operated a pack train of fifty mules between that mining town and Crescent City, Cal. They had many narrow escapes from hostile Indians. Captain Howland afterwards engaged in quartz mining in California, and later was a photographer in Syracuse, N. Y., and San Francisco.

He married (1) Oct. 18, 1854, Alice A. Gifford of Acushnet; (2) Dec. 10, 1865, Mary C. Slauson, born Aug. 14, 1837, who survived him, and now resides in Los Angeles, Cal. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. ALICE, b. July 2, 1855; d. young.
- ii. LUCIA, b. April 16, 1857; d. young.
- iii. PARDON, b. Dec. 17, 1861; d. young.

By second marriage:

691. iv. PARETTA CHURCH, b. April 1, 1867.
692. v. HENRY FRANKLIN, b. April 8, 1869.
693. vi. WESLEY PARDON, b. Nov. 8, 1870.
694. vii. EDWARD SLAUSON, b. July 4, 1872.
695. viii. BENJAMIN LAFON, b. Jan. 22, 1874.
696. ix. CHARLES JUDSON, b. May 1, 1875.
- x. ISABELLA GIFFORD, b. July 14, 1878; m. Aug. 17, 1898, Isaac M. Green, and resides in San Francisco. No children.
697. xi. LAURA MILLER, b. Sept. 11, 1882.

682. CAPTAIN JOSEPH TUCKER SHEARMAN⁴ (*Hespa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of David S. and Hepsa H. (Howland) Shearman, was born in New Bedford May 22, 1834, and died in Milford, Ohio, April 15, 1894. In early life he went to sea with his father and rose to be captain. He subsequently lived in New York and Philadelphia, and was superintendent of an emery works at Stroudsburg, Pa. Removing to Covington, Ky., he engaged with his brother John D. in the preserving business, and subsequently located in Milford, Ohio. He married (1) Mary Anna Finlay, born 1838, died in New York Aug. 10, 1861; (2) June 28, 1870, Anna Matlack of Philadelphia, who died June 18, 1910. Children:

By first marriage:

- i. **MINNIE**, b. July 26, 1861, at sea; d. Dec. 13, 1864.

By second marriage:

698. ii. **LAURA BAILEY**, b. April 29, 1872.
 699. iii. **SAMUEL MATLACK**, b. Jan. 19, 1874.
 700. iv. **MARY KIMBER**, b. Jan. 15, 1876.
 701. v. **DAVID SANDS**, b. March 20, 1878.
 702. vi. **ANNA**, b. March 7, 1883.
 703. vii. **ABRAHAM HOWLAND**, b. April 17, 1885.

683. **MARY ELIZA SHEARMAN**⁴ (*Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), daughter of David S. and Hepsa H. (Howland) Shearman, was born March 25, 1838. She married June 24, 1874, Thomas Kimber, Jr., of Philadelphia, who died in 1890. There were no children. Mrs. Kimber has been a leading minister of the Society of Friends. She resides in New York City.

684. **HENRY FRANKLIN SHEARMAN**⁴ (*Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of David S. and Hepsa H. (Howland) Shearman, was born in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1842. In 1872 he removed to England, which has since been the home of the family; he became a naturalized English subject and changed his surname to Russell-Howland. He married (1) Mary Elizabeth Porter, only daughter of Jacob L. and Mary M. Porter, born in Taunton, Mass., Oct. 27, 1839, died in New Bedford Nov. 8, 1864; (2) Nov. 16, 1865, Mary Emma Ada Mackay, daughter of John and Janey H. Mackay, born in St. John, N. B., April 13, 1848, died at Walton-on-Thames, Surrey, England, March 22, 1913. Children:

By first marriage:

704. i. **HEPSA HOWLAND LEONARD**, b. June 24, 1863.
 ii. **MARY PORTER**, b. Nov. 1, 1864; d. Aug. 18, 1965

By second marriage:

705. iii. **MARY ADA FLORENCE ISABELLA**, b. June 5, 1872.
 706. iv. **HENRY FRANKLIN HOWARD HOWLAND**, b. Feb. 27, 1874.
 707. v. **JANEY HATHAWAY ALICE MAUD**, b. Dec. 17, 1875.
 vi. **DOROTHY GERALDINE HAMLIN SHEARMAN**, b. Nov. 21, 1889. Resides at Walton-on-Thames, England.

685. **JOHN DELANO SHEARMAN**⁴ (*Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of David S. and Hepsa H. (How-

land) Shearman, was born Oct. 30, 1843, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. He is a manufacturer, residing in Chicago. He married Jan. 17, 1865, Emma Frances Adams, daughter, by his wife Hannah M. Cooley, of David Madison Adams, of Baltimore, Md., grand-nephew of President John Adams, and great-great-grandson of Henry Adams, founder of this colonial family. Children:

- 708. i. CHARLES HATHAWAY HOWLAND, b. July 17, 1866.
- ii. MABEL ADAMS HOWLAND, b. Oct. 21, 1868, at Elizabeth, N. J.; unm. Resides in Indianapolis, Ind.
- 709. iii. JOHN RUSSELL, b. Dec. 9, 1876.

686. ISAAC HAVILAND SHEARMAN⁴ (*Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of David S. and Hepsa H. (Howland) Shearman, was born Sept. 5, 1845, and died Jan. 4, 1879. He was a dealer in machinists' tools and later in the oil business. He was a member of the Philadelphia Society for Alleviating the Miseries of Public Prisons, and acted as chaplain of the Philadelphia house of correction for some time. He was also active in the Society of Friends. Mr. Howland married Dec. 14, 1871, Susan Watson Hilles of Wilmington, Del., who survives him. Children:

- i. MARGARET HILLES, b. May 27, 1873; unm. Resides in Wilmington, Del.
- ii. WILLIE HILLES, b. Oct. 24, 1876; d. inf.

687. ELIZA HOWLAND DELANO⁴ (*Eliza L.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Frederic and Eliza L. (Howland) Howland, and adopted daughter of Captain John A. and Mary T. (Howland) Delano (See No. 679), was born in New Bedford April 4, 1836. She married Jan. 6, 1859, William Gordon Wood, son of Thomas and Betsey P. (Gordon) Wood, born in Fairhaven in 1833, died in New Bedford Oct. 25, 1906. He was in the lumber trade in New Bedford for fifty years, in the firm of Greene & Wood. Mrs. Wood resides in New Bedford. Children:

- i. MARY D., b. Nov. 30, 1859; d. young.
- ii. ALICE, b. Dec. 28, 1862.
- iii. DELANO, b. Dec. 4, 1865. Resides in Dallas, Texas.
- iv. BERTHA GORDON, b. Sept. 28, 1875.

688. REUBEN RUSSELL⁴ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.,³ Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Benjamin F. and Mary A. (Russell) Howland, was born Oct. 13, 1839, and died Dec. 27, 1884, in New Bedford. He was connected with the office of John Hastings, oil merchant. He married June 17, 1862, Martha Yeomans Brightman, daughter of Henry A. and Catherine E. (Yeomans) Brightman (See No. 613), born July 8, 1843, died July 20, 1881. Children:

- i. ARTHUR BRIGHTMAN, b. Jan. 15, 1864; d. Oct. 16, 1911; unm.
- ii. HERBERT L., b. Jan. 19, 1866; d. young.
- 710. iii. JOHN HASTINGS, b. Aug. 21, 1870.
- iv. WILLIAM W., b. Sept. 24, 1871; d. young.
- 711. v. KATHERINE, b. April 19, 1873.
- 712. vi. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. June 8, 1877.
- 713. vii. ANNA WOOD, b. April 13, 1879.
- viii. EDWARD ABBE, b. July 14, 1881. Resides in Springfield, Mass.

689. FRANKLIN HATHAWAY⁴ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.,³ Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Benjamin F. and Mary A. (Russell) Howland, was born Oct. 7, 1845, and died April 24, 1905, in Roxbury, Mass. He was connected with the office of John Hastings, oil merchant, for a number of years, and leaving New Bedford about 1890 became a dealer in oils in Boston. He married June 9, 1870, Caroline Denham Chapman, daughter of Cyrus W. and Caroline (Denham) Chapman of New Bedford. Children:

- i. CYRUS CHAPMAN, b. March 19, 1871; m. Maude M. Smith. No children. He has been a civil engineer in New Bedford and Boston.
- ii. BLANCHE RUSSELL, b. Sept. 29, 1872. After her father's death she succeeded to his business in Boston, which she carries on with success.

690. EDWARD WING⁴ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.,³ Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Benjamin F. and Mary A. (Russell) Howland, was born June 16, 1854, and died in Mexico Dec. 15, 1888. He lived in New Bedford, New York and Chicago. For a time he was in the merchant marine service and subsequently in business. He married Feb. 15, 1878, Hattie Stow Macomber, who survived him and resides in New Bedford. Children:

PARDON HOWLAND'S DESCENDANTS 413

- i. CLIFFORD, b. July 15, 1879; m. Norah Corbett. No children. He resides in Malden, Mass.
- ii. BERTHA L. G., b. July 8, 1883; unm. She resides in New Bedford.

691. PARETTA CHURCH⁵ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.*,⁴ *Pardon*,³ *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Benjamin F. and Mary C. (Slauson) Howland, was born April 1, 1867. She married June 11, 1890, Charles S. Warner, and resides in Oakland, Cal. Children:

- i. WILLIAM HOWLAND, b. March 8, 1891.
- ii. ALICE MAITIE, b. Nov. 5, 1892.
- iii. PARETTA PARKER, b. Sept. 5, 1898.
- iv. ISABELLA GREEN, b. Oct. 19, 1902.

692. HENRY FRANKLIN⁵ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.*,⁴ *Pardon*,³ *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Benjamin F. and Mary C. (Slauson) Howland, was born April 8, 1869. He is chief clerk for Williams, Dimond & Co., agents for the American-Hawaiian Steamship Co. in San Francisco. He married Sept. 24, 1901, Minnie S. Busch, and resides in Oakland, Cal. Children:

- i. FRANKLIN BUSCH, b. May 18, 1904.
- ii. HELEN MARIE, b. March 17, 1908.
- iii. HENRY RUSSELL, b. April 12, 1913.

693. WESLEY PARDON⁵ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.*,⁴ *Pardon*,³ *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Benjamin F. and Mary C. (Slauson) Howland, was born Nov. 8, 1870. He is with the Southern Pacific Railroad Co. in San Francisco, and resides in Oakland, Cal. He married Aug. 2, 1899, Edyth May Hutchins. Children:

- i. WESLEY PARDON, b. Nov. 22, 1900.
- ii. EDYTH MAY, b. Jan. 9, 1906.
- iii. OLIVER CLAIR, b. April 4, 1909.
- iv. WARREN ARTHUR, b. Aug. 13, 1912.

694. EDWARD SLAUSON⁵ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.*,⁴ *Pardon*,³ *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Benjamin F. and Mary C. (Slauson) Howland, was born July 4, 1872. He is in the grocery business in Oakland, Cal. He married Oct. 22, 1891, Johanna A. Grimme. Children:

- i. EMMABELLE, b. July 12, 1892.
- ii. MAITIE G., b. April 10, 1895.

695. BENJAMIN LAFON⁵ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.*,⁴ *Pardon*,³ *Gideon*¹), son of Benjamin F. and Mary C. (Slauson) Howland, was born Jan. 22, 1874. He is in the grocery business in Oakland, Cal. He married June 29, 1904, Genevieve Winifred Wallace. Children:

- i. DOROTHY VERNON, b. Sept. 22, 1905.
- ii. WALLACE BENJAMIN, b. July 1, 1907.

696. CHARLES JUDSON⁵ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.*,⁴ *Pardon*,³ *Gideon*¹), son of Benjamin F. and Mary C. (Slauson) Howland, was born May 1, 1875. For a number of years he was freight auditor of the Corn Products Refining Co., New York City, and is now connected with the United States Shipping Board in San Francisco. He resides in Oakland, Cal. He married April 6, 1902, Victoria V. Shoo. Children:

- i. JOSEPHINE S., b. Oct. 2, 1903.
- ii. HETTY G., b. Dec. 14, 1906.
- iii. MARIE V., b. April 1, 1909.
- iv. VICTORIA V., b. Sept. 19, 1911.
- v. CHARLES W., b. April 28, 1913.
- vi. JOHN P., b. Nov. 8, 1915; d. Dec., 1917.

697. LAURA MILLER⁵ HOWLAND (*Benjamin F.*,⁴ *Pardon*,³ *Gideon*¹), daughter of Benjamin F. and Mary C. (Slauson) Howland, was born Sept. 11, 1882. She married June 29, 1904, Thomas B. Curtis, and resides in Tropico, Cal. Children:

- i. MARION CHARLOTTE, b. Jan. 4, 1910.
- ii. BENNETT HOWLAND, b. Nov. 2, 1911.
- iii. THOMAS DUDLEY, b. Jan. 9, 1913.
- iv. FREDERICK GIDEON, b. July 20, 1916.

698. LAURA BAILEY SHEARMAN⁵ (*Joseph T. Shearman*,⁴ *Hepsa H.*³ *Howland*, *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Joseph T. and Anna (Matlack) Shearman, was born April 29, 1872. She married Oct. 1, 1893, Eugene Manning Hill and resides in Milford, Ohio. Children:

- i. ELIZABETH JOSEPHINE, b. Aug. 16, 1894.
- ii. EUGENE MANNING, b. Jan. 15, 1896.

699. SAMUEL MATLACK SHEARMAN⁵ (*Joseph T. Shearman,⁴ Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph T. and Anna (Matlack) Shearman, was born Jan. 19, 1874, at Stroudsburg, Pa. He has resided in New York City, Bloomfield, N. J., and Summit, N. J., and is at present connected with the New York office of the Provident Life & Trust Co. of Philadelphia. He married April 25, 1903, Emma Burgess, born May 20, 1870, at Sheffield, England. Children:

- i. RUTH BURGESS, b. Feb. 12, 1904.
- ii. SAMUEL MATLACK, b. Feb. 27, 1906.
- iii. EDWIN FRANK, b. June 15, 1911.

700. MARY KIMBER SHEARMAN⁵ (*Joseph T. Shearman,⁴ Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph T. and Anna (Matlack) Shearman, was born Jan. 15, 1876. She married June 10, 1897, Dr. Preston Leroy Manning, born Sept. 29, 1875, died Dec. 2, 1902. She resides in Cincinnati, Ohio. Children:

- i. LAURA MEEKER, b. Oct. 5, 1898.
- ii. SHEARMAN LEROY, b. July 6, 1900.

701. DAVID SANDS SHEARMAN⁵ (*Joseph T. Shearman,⁴ Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph T. and Anna (Matlack) Shearman, was born March 20, 1878. He married in December, 1899, Jacqueline Mabel Lewis. Enlisting in the army in the world war he became sergeant in Co. B, Forty-Eighth United States Infantry, and was at Camp Hill, Newport News, Va., in the spring of 1918, prior to being sent to France. Children:

- i. JACQUELINE.
- ii. ANNA MATLACK.
- iii. JOSEPHINE.

702. ANNA SHEARMAN⁵ (*Joseph T. Shearman,⁴ Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Joseph T. and Anna (Matlack) Shearman, was born March 7, 1883. She married Oct. 8, 1904, Eben M. Leaf, and resides in Lebanon, Ohio. Children:

- i. JOSEPH TUCKER SHEARMAN, b. June 25, 1905.
- ii. SARAH MEGBUR, b. Sept. 3, 1906.

703. ABRAHAM HOWLAND SHEARMAN⁵ (*Joseph T. Shearman*,⁴ *Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Joseph T. and Anna (Matlack) Shearman, was born April 17, 1885. He married Blanche Mehan and resides in Cincinnati. Daughter:

- i. MARY CATHERINE.

704. HEPSA HOWLAND LEONARD SHEARMAN⁵ (*Henry F. Russell-Howland*,⁴ *Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Henry F. and Mary E. (Porter) Shearman [Russell-Howland] was born June 24, 1863. She married Sept. 9, 1891, John Donaldson, and they live at Richmond Hill, Long Island, N. Y. Three of her five sons answered their country's call for the great war, and at the time of writing a fourth expected to enter the service under the man-power act. Children, born at Richmond Hill:

714. i. JAMES HOWLAND, b. July 4, 1892. Lieutenant of infantry.
715. ii. JOHN SHEARMAN, b. Oct. 19, 1893. Lieutenant in the aviation service.
- iii. HEPSA GRANT, b. Jan. 13, 1896; d. May 17, 1896.
- iv. FRANCIS LEONARD PORTER, b. Nov. 10, 1897. He entered the national service in the fall of 1918.
- v. ALICE MARY, b. March 11, 1899.
- vi. CHARLES STURTEVANT GREEN, b. April 24, 1900.
- vii. RALPH MCFARLAND, b. May 26, 1901.

705. MARY ADA FLORENCE ISABELLA RUSSELL-HOWLAND⁵ (*Henry F. Russell-Howland*,⁴ *Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Henry F. and Mary E. A. (Mackay) Russell-Howland, was born in Philadelphia, June 5, 1872. She married at Fittleworth, Sussex, England, Sept. 16, 1895, Francis Haines Barford, M. A. (Cantab), born June 7, 1863. They reside at Walton-on-Thames, England. Children:

- i. CONSTANCE MAUD VIRGINIA, b. July 10, 1896.
- ii. FRANCIS EDWARD MACKAY, b. July 29, 1898. He is a lieutenant in an English cavalry regiment, and has been for three years in the war, in most of the great battles. He was severely wounded twice. When only nineteen he was mentioned for conspicuous gallantry and recommended for the military cross, at Cambrai, Nov. 30, 1917.

706. HENRY FRANKLIN HOWARD HOWLAND RUSSELL-HOWLAND⁵ (*Henry F. Russell-Howland*,⁴ *Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Henry F. and Mary E. A. (Mackay) Russell-Howland, was born at Waterloo, Lancashire, England, Feb. 27, 1874. He married April, 1898, in Allatoona, Ga., Thomas William Kemp, born in Allatoona March 6, 1882. Children, born in Allatoona:

- i. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Sept. 4, 1899; d. July 8, 1900.
- ii. LUZELLE, b. Dec. 15, 1900; d. Oct. 18, 1907.
- iii. DORA MADELINE, b. April 12, 1903.
- iv. IDA MILDRED, b. June 10, 1905.
- v. HERBERT FRANKLIN, b. May 11, 1907.
- vi. LUCY AMELIA, b. Dec. 21, 1909.
- vii. EDWARD KIMBER, b. June 6, 1912.
- viii. ALICE BEATRICE, b. Oct. 17, 1914; d. May 28, 1916.
- ix. CYRIL MALCOLM, b. July 13, 1917.

707. JANEY HATHAWAY ALICE MAUD RUSSELL-HOWLAND⁵ (*Henry F. Russell-Howland*,⁴ *Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Henry F. and Mary E. A. (Mackay) Russell-Howland, was born Dec. 17, 1875. She married in Atlanta, Ga., Jan. 20, 1897, Edward Walter Barford, M. A. (Cantab), born June 25, 1864. They reside at Walton-on-Thames, England. Children:

- i. MARION FLORENCE HAINES, b. Sept. 26, 1903, in Cape Town, South Africa.
- ii. ADA ELIZABETH MORTON, b. Dec. 6, 1905, in Cape Town.
- iii. DOROTHY ELLEN GALE, b. March 24, 1912, in King William's Town, Cape Colony.

708. CHARLES HATHAWAY HOWLAND SHEARMAN⁵ (*John D. Shearman*,⁴ *Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of John D. and Emma F. (Adams) Shearman, was born in New York City July 17, 1866. He is a consulting engineer and American and foreign patent attorney in Indianapolis, Ind., and resides at "The Cedars," Central Avenue and Forty-Seventh Street in that city. He married Aug. 6, 1902, Joana Catherine von Weber, daughter of Dr. Caspar August von Weber, Surgeon United States Army, retired, of Washington, D. C., son of Professor Johann Joseph von Weber, of Zurich, Switzerland, and his wife Baroness Regula von Winsch of Vienna, by Dr. von Weber's wife Baroness Katinka von Rahell-Lemke, of

Lueneberg, Germany, daughter of the Landgrave of Lueneberg. Children:

- i. FRANCES CATHERINE GENEVIEVE HOWLAND, b. in Baltimore, Md., Jan. 5, 1904.
- ii. JULIAN AUGUSTUS HOWLAND, b. in Indianapolis, Ind., Feb. 28, 1916.

709. JOHN RUSSELL SHEARMAN⁵ (*John D. Shearman,⁴ Hepsa H.³ Howland, Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of John D. and Emma F. (Adams) Shearman, was born in Germantown, Pa., Dec. 9, 1876. He is a manufacturer, residing in Indianapolis. He married June 25, 1900, Alma Mauzy of Rushville, Ind., daughter of Zarah R. Mauzy by his wife Hannah Sexton, daughter of former Governor Sexton of Indiana. Son:

- i. JOHN DELANO, b. Nov. 11, 1903.

710. MAJOR JOHN HASTINGS⁵ HOWLAND (*Reuben R.,⁴ Benjamin F.,³ Pardon,² Gideon¹*), son of Reuben R. and Martha Y. (Brightman) Howland, was born in New Bedford, Aug. 21, 1870. He is a civil engineer. From 1887 to 1891 he was an assistant in the New Bedford Water Works department, and subsequently went to Honolulu, where he was connected with the installation of a new water works system. Later he was a member of the committee on fire prevention of the National Board of Fire Underwriters, making his home at Upper Montclair, N. J. He volunteered for service in the world war, and holds the rank of major in the engineer division of the ordnance department, being stationed in Washington. He married Dec. 9, 1908, Alice May Hoitt, a well known singer, for several years contralto soloist at the Rogers Memorial Church, Fairhaven. There are no children.

711. KATHERINE⁵ HOWLAND (*Reuben R.,⁴ Benjamin F.,³ Pardon,² Gideon¹*), daughter of Reuben R. and Martha Y. (Brightman) Howland, was born in New Bedford April 19, 1873. She married Sidney Grant Walker, son of Dr. Augustus C. and Maria C. (Grant) Walker, and they reside in Providence, R. I. Mr. Walker is vice-president

and engineer of the Massachusetts Mutual Fire Insurance Co. for Rhode Island. Children, born at Hilo, Hawaii:

- i. HASTINGS HOWLAND, b. May 24, 1899.
- ii. SIDNEY GRANT, b. Feb. 27, 1901.

712. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁵ HOWLAND (*Reuben R.*,¹ *Benjamin F.*,² *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of Reuben R. and Martha Y. (Brightman) Howland, was born in New Bedford June 8, 1877. He is a civil engineer in Honolulu, Hawaii. He married Nov. 24, 1914, Rheta C. McDonald of Boston.

713. ANNA WOOD⁵ HOWLAND (*Reuben R.*,⁴ *Benjamin F.*,² *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), daughter of Reuben R. and Martha Y. (Brightman) Howland, was born in New Bedford April 13, 1879. She married May 23, 1914, Clarence Hathaway Bartlett of New Bedford, son of George Fearing and Clara Gordon (Nye) Bartlett. Mr. Bartlett is associated with the brokerage house of Sanford & Kelley, New Bedford (See No. 492). His father was a whaling and oil merchant of New Bedford and lived for many years in the residence previously occupied by Sylvia Ann Howland.

714. JAMES HOWLAND DONALDSON⁶ (*Hepsa H. L. Shearman*,⁵ *Henry F. Russell-Howland*,⁴ *Hepsa H.*³ *Howland*, *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of John and Hepsa H. L. (Shearman) Donaldson, of Richmond Hill, L. I., was born July 4, 1892. In 1917, when war was declared on Germany, he left Columbia College to enlist, taking his degree later. He received a commission as second lieutenant at Plattsburg in the summer of 1917, and was attached to Co. B, Twenty-Eighth Infantry. He was in France eight and one-half months, was for five and one-half months in the front line trenches, went "over the top" five times, and was stationed on five different battlefronts. He was sent back to the United States in the fall of 1918 as an instructor at Camp Dix.

Lieutenant Donaldson was twice cited for exceptional bravery in action. The first was for stopping a company of men at Cantigny, who, through a misunderstanding, were withdrawing from a position, reorganizing the men and

leading them over the top for an advance of 250 yards under heavy artillery fire. The second was for conspicuous bravery in leading his men during the capture of the German front lines at Berzy-le-Sec, consolidating the front line and finally reaching his objective while under heavy fire.

The Cantigny battle was from May 28 to 31, 1918, and Lieutenant Donaldson was continuously on duty without sleep, drinking water, or food. He was also in the thick of the fighting at Soissons, of which the engagement at Berzy-le-Sec was a part. This battle lasted from July 18 to 23. On July 21, the captain of the young lieutenant's company was killed, and it devolved upon him to take charge of the men. He acquitted himself so splendidly that it was for his work upon that day that he received his second citation. The next day, while leading his men, Lieutenant Donaldson went down with a machine gun bullet in his back. He was carried to a dressing station and as soon as he had received first aid, he went back into the fighting at the head of his men.

715. JOHN SHEARMAN DONALDSON* (*Hepsa H. L. Shearman*,^{*} *Henry F. Russell-Howland*,⁴ *Hepsa H.³ Howland*, *Pardon*,² *Gideon*¹), son of John and Hepsa H. L. (Shearman) Donaldson of Richmond Hill, L. I., was born Oct. 19, 1893. He volunteered for the war with the Teutons, and is a first lieutenant and licensed pilot in the aviation corps, having been trained and received his commission in France, where he has been since October, 1917. In the fall of 1918 he was sent to Paris by General Pershing to perfect working models of four important inventions he had evolved in connection with aerial work. If the inventions work out successfully, they are expected to revolutionize certain aspects of air fighting.

TABULATION OF DESCENDANTS OF GIDEON HOWLAND

[Corrected to October 15, 1918.]

	Living	Deceased	Total
Children of			
Gideon Howland	—	13	13
Descendants of:			
Rebecca Russell	487	167	654
William	31	33	64
Cornelius	101	63	164
Judith Hathaway	26	40	66
Joseph	57	23	80
Lydia Wing	—	7	7
Sylvia Grinnell,	235	106	341
Sarah Allen	287	193	480
Gideon, Jr.	2	4	6
Gilbert	145	58	203
John H.	21	16	37
Pardon	102	52	154
	<hr/> 1494	<hr/> 775	<hr/> 2269
Deduct for names counted twice*	16	3	19
Totals	<hr/> 1478	<hr/> 772	<hr/> 2250

*Descendants having two ancestral lines to Gideon Howland through intermarriages of descendants of Joseph Howland, Sylvia Grinnell, and Sarah Allen.

ROUND HILLS REUNIONS

Nine annual reunions of the descendants of Gideon Howland were held on the Round Hills farm from 1843 to 1851, awakening much interest and calling out a large attendance. The number of signers to the family register in the various years ranged from seventy-eight to one hundred and forty-six, and there were seldom less than a hundred present. The festivities consisted of dinner in a large tent (invariably preceded by the reading of the Scriptures), after-dinner addresses, climbing the Round Hills, and inspection of the old homestead. Prominent members of the family took the keenest delight in these summer gatherings. A few of the children of those days, now well past threescore and ten, or even beyond fourscore, recall with pleasure the reunions and the leading participants in them. The strongest spirit of kinship always prevailed.

Hon. George Howland, Jr., was the secretary for most of these occasions. His zeal and faithfulness are well attested by the very full records, with the complete lists of attendants, preserved by him many years after the reunions had ceased, and finally handed down to his niece, Miss Sarah F. Allen of New Bedford, in whose possession they now are. From these records it is learned that the dinner prepared by the committee appointed was always "good and substantial;" that the tent was purchased by the subscriptions of the grandchildren of Gideon Howland, other contributors defraying the cost of tables, table linen, and crockery; and that a set of camp chairs was donated by Hon. Moses H. Grinnell of New York. Mr. Grinnell and Governor Clifford were among the post-prandial speakers on various occasions. William H. Allen was generally president of the day and Edward W. Howland was treasurer. No assemblage was complete without the presence of Aunt Desire and Uncle Grinnell, daughter and son-in-law of Gideon Howland.

The earliest proposition for a Howland genealogy was made at the reunion of 1846, when the following vote was passed, but, so far as known, its provisions were never carried out: "Voted, That the head of each family of the descendants of Gideon Howland in this neighborhood and elsewhere report the number and name of each individual belonging to his or her family to the president or secretary, and when all such are collected, they be printed in a pamphlet and be given to each family of this Gathering."

In 1849 Edward W. Howland enlivened the meeting with "an amusing anecdote of the difficulties encountered and overcome by our ancestor, Gideon Howland, on his first ride to meeting in his new chaise, it being the first one owned or seen in the neighborhood." On the same occasion, Hon. Joseph Grinnell, presiding, read a letter addressed to him by his son-in-law, Nathaniel Parker Willis, expressing regret at his inability to attend the gathering of the clan, and claim in person "a membership in which I naturally feel a very great pride and pleasure." After a graceful expression of appreciation of the value of family ties, Mr. Willis continued:

"I rejoice to say, however, that absent tho' I shall be, and absent tho' she will be whose love and devotion have bound me to you by a tie as sweet as it is precious, we shall still be well represented at the gathering; the link that binds me to you by a tie of blood will be there. Our boy, the addition that we have made to the clan and the bond that will always bind me to it as a relative as well as a connection, will be with you. He does not know the value of what he is there to claim, but if God spares his life he will know it, and be influenced by it not a little in his happiness and conduct.

"Might I venture to thus present him to the clan he belongs to? May I ask for him of all who are there, their future kindness, guardianship, and good wishes? His mother wishes me to say that her heart is with you, well represented in her boy. She hopes to be remembered when you look upon him."

Grinnell Willis, oldest son of Nathaniel P. and Cornelia (Grinnell) Willis, was less than two years old at this time.

The only entry regarding the reunion of 1851 is the list of those present, the records thus breaking off abruptly

and offering no explanation as to why the gatherings were discontinued.

ANECDOTES OF GIDEON HOWLAND

Matthew Morris Howland, of Arlington, Fla., supplements the reference to the story of Gideon Howland's chaise contained in the foregoing report of the family reunions, with the following account:

"As regards Grandfather Gideon's first ride in his chaise, the story as I heard it is that the chaise had reached Round Hills and it was learned by the neighbors that the old man intended to drive to meeting in it with his wife on the next First Day. Some of these same neighbors seem to have thought that this was a case of putting on airs and that it would be a good plan to teach the offender a lesson, so a tree was felled the night before the trip was to be made in such a way as to block the road. None the less, Grandfather Gideon got to the meeting house in good time, though in no very pacific temper. He had taken down the fence on both sides of the tree, driven around it into the road again and continued his course without much delay. On his arrival, after helping his wife out of the chaise and hitching his horse, he allowed it to become known among the assembled Friends that he was going to Bedford the next day and that he would consult authorities there as to the penalties those who obstructed the public roads made themselves liable to, unless—that tree was out of the way when he drove home from meeting. *It was* and the matter ended there."

It is said that in this same chaise Gideon Howland drove from Round Hills to Saratoga with his wife, in order that she might drink the waters there.

Mr. Howland also writes that he has heard it was a practice with his ancestor Gideon, at the right season of the year when the moon was at the full and the tides were running high, to take some of the men-folks of the family, and go over to Cuttyhunk to catch a boat load of bass, some of which, it is said, were as big as a well-grown boy. Elder members of the family often said that Grandfather Gideon was fond of telling how at planting time his father, Barnabas, used to say: "Mind the rule, Gideon, four corns, three beans and a pumpkin seed in a hill."

George Howland, Jr., who was a youth of seventeen at the time of Gideon Howland's death, has been quoted as saying that Gideon's face was the largest of that of any man he had ever seen.

THE HOWLAND HEIRS

[With their fractional allotments in the estate of Sylvia Ann
Howland.]

<p>Dr. J. Howe Adams (1/2700), Mrs. Willard P. Adden (1/810), Mrs. Della M. Adkins (1/5760), Mrs. Frank W. Alban (1/1440), George N. Alden (1/315), Miss Annie P. Allen (1/270), Charles R. Allen (1/765), George H. H. Allen, (1/225), Gideon Allen, Jr. (1/270), Harry C. Allen (1/765), Dr. Horatio C. Allen (1/765), Mrs. H. C. Allen (1/945 and 1/675), Mrs. Henry H. Allen (1/720),</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Paoli, Pa. Reading, Mass. Huntington, W. Va. Marshalltown, Ia. New Bedford. New Bedford. Cambridge, Mass. New Bedford. New Bedford. Pasadena, Cal. New Bedford. New Bedford.</p>
Leakville, Saskatchewan, Canada.	
<p>James Mason Allen (1/765), James W. Allen (1/360), Miss Leila W. Allen (1/810), Miss Mabel H. Allen (1/810), Miss Ruth Allen (1/225), Miss Sarah Frances Allen (1/180), William H. Allen, Jr. (1/765), Frank H. Almy (1/180), Leonard B. Almy (1/180), Edward L. Alvord (1/2880), Lyman R. Alvord (1/2880), Mrs. Frank H. Anderson (1/450), Mrs. Frank Andrade (1/90), Mrs. George D. Anthony (1/450), Mrs. Theodore W. App (1/2520), Albert F. Bailey (1/315), Mrs. George A. Bailey (1/90), Miss Hattie S. Bailey (1/315), Joseph A. Bailey (1/315),</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Pasadena, Cal. New Bedford. New Bedford. New Bedford. New Bedford. New Bedford. Los Angeles, Cal. Keystone, Okla. Keystone, Okla. North Pitcher, N. Y. Syracuse, N. Y. North Andover, Mass. Honolulu, Hawaii. Melrose, Mass. San Francisco. Walpole, Mass. Fly Creek, N. Y. New Bedford. Methuen, Mass.</p>

William H. Bailey (1/315),	Hyde Park, Mass.
Mrs. William H. Bailey (1/135),	Hyde Park, Mass.
Mrs. Joseph A. Baker (1/315),	Fall River, Mass.
Morgan Barney (1/90),	New York.
Mrs. Alice J. Barons estate (1/180),	Rochester, N. Y.
Mrs. Clarence H. Bartlett (1/405),	New Bedford
Mrs. John A. Bellows (1/765),	Brookline, Mass.
Mrs. Mary W. Bennett (1/495),	Fall River, Mass.
Mrs. Robert A. Boit (1/1170),	Brookline, Mass.
Mrs. Daniel Bontecou (1/1170),	Kansas City, Mo.
Miss Edith Grinnell Bowdoin (1/405),	New York.
George Temple Bowdoin (1/405),	New York.
Edward W. Bowne (1/180),	Newark, N. J.
Howland Bowne estate (1/180),	Bound Brook, N. J.
Mrs. George R. Briggs (1/2700),	Plymouth, Mass.
Mrs. John Y. Brightman (1/270),	New Bedford.
Mrs. George Brittan (1/3240),	France.
Mrs. Richmond Brownell (1/315),	Little Compton, R. I.
Mrs. William S. Bryden (1/630),	Fairhaven, Mass.
Mrs. Fred L. Button (1/180),	Oakland, Cal.
Mrs. Frank H. Carver (1/315),	Plymouth, Mass.
Albert R. Cary estate (1/855),	Milford, Mich.
Frederick W. Chase (1/2700),	East Syracuse, N. Y.
George Abbott Chase (1/2700),	United States Army.
George Howland Chase (1/1350),	Washington, D. C.
Lewis H. Chase (1/2700),	Philadelphia.
Robert Abbott Chase (1/2700),	Philadelphia.
Dr. Robert Howland Chase (1/1350),	Philadelphia.
Mrs. S. Wilson Cheney (1/90),	Fly Creek, N. Y.
Charles Parsons Clifford (1/765),	Milton, Mass.
Charles W. Clifford (1/765),	New Bedford.
Miss Ellen Clifford (1/765),	New Bedford.
John H. Clifford (1/3060),	New Bedford.
Dr. Randall Clifford (1/3060),	New Bedford.
Miss Rosamond Clifford (1/3060),	New Bedford.
Miss Dorothy H. Coffin (1/9000),	Colorado Springs, Col.
Philip T. Coffin (1/9000),	Colorado Springs, Col.
Henry Spaulding Coffin (1/4500),	Winnetka, Ill.
Miss Mary H. Coffin (1/4500),	New York.
Sturgis Coffin, 2d (1/4500),	Chestnut Hill, Mass.
Arthur S. Cookman (1/4320),	Englewood, N. J.
Rev. Charles H. Cookman (1/4320),	Yonkers, N. Y.
Harold H. Cookman (1/4320),	South Orange, N. J.

John Page Cotton (1/630),	Boston.
William Dudley Cotton (1/630),	Boston.
Mrs. Jennett Cowan estate (1/855),	Highland, Mich.
Mrs. James H. Curnutt (1/1440),	Zelda, Ky.
Mrs. Thomas B. Curtis (1/360),	Tropico, Cal.
Mrs. Herbert E. Cushman (1/2700),	New Bedford.
Mrs. S. F. Cushman (1/315),	Monson, Mass.
Charles Davenport (1/810),	Richmond, Va.
Gideon A. Davenport estate (1/810),	Richmond, Va.
Isaac Davenport (1/270),	Richmond, Va.
Mrs. Edward L. Davis (1/5130),	Cleveland, Ohio.
Mrs. Sarah L. De Gelleke (1/4275),	Greenville, Mich.
Guy M. De Mauriac (1/3240),	New York.
Norman P. De Mauriac (1/3240),	Bedford, N. Y.
Mrs. Horace A. Doan (1/180),	Philadelphia.
Mrs. Alfred W. Dow (1/90),	Burlingame, Cal.
Frank G. Drenning (1/4320),	Topeka, Kan.
Fred R. Drenning (1/4320),	Topeka, Kan.
Miss Helen J. Drenning (1/4320),	Topeka, Kan.
Mrs. Fred Dwinell (1/270),	Cambridge, N. Y.
Miss Harriet L. Eddy (1/5130),	Bay City, Mich.
Miss Ida E. Eddy (1/5130),	Bay City, Mich.
Russell S. Eddy (1/5130),	Bay City, Mich.
Stanley L. Eddy (1/5130),	Everett, Wash.
John G. Eppendorff (1/90),	Buffalo, N. Y.
Miss Lina Eppendorff (1/90),	Buffalo, N. Y.
Mrs. Edith H. Fairchild (1/135),	Paris, France.
Mrs. Williamson Finnell (1/180),	Berkeley, Cal.
Mrs. Winfield S. Fisk (1/2565),	Mt. Morris, Mich.
Mrs. Lyman C. Flynt (1/315),	Monson, Mass.
Mrs. Frederick P. Forster (1/225),	Milton, Mass.
Miss Averic S. Francis (1/765),	New Bedford.
James P. Francis (1/765),	New Bedford.
William A. Francis (1/765),	New York.
Mrs. Tennessee Russell Franklin (1/5760),	Deegans, W. Va.
Mrs. Alonzo Furman (1/1440),	Lyons, Ia.
Mrs. Sylvia H. Geib (1/180),	Morrison, Okla.
Mrs. Thomas T. Goodale (1/315),	Cambridge, Mass.
Col. Edward H. R. Green (1/90),	New York.
Mrs. Isaac M. Green (1/360),	San Francisco.
Mrs. George C. Gregory (1/2520),	Richmond, Va.
Arthur G. Grinnell (1/1170),	New Bedford.
Bernard J. Grinnell (1/7020),	Acme, Wyo.

Charles H. Grinnell, Jr. (1/1080),	Tacoma, Wash.
Charles T. Grinnell (1/360),	Boston.
Charley Alton Grinnell (1/7020),	Clinton, S. C.
Miss Cornelia W. Grinnell (1/1170),	Yellow Springs, Ohio.
Daniel H. Grinnell (1/135),	New Bedford.
David S. Grinnell (1/7020),	Jet, Okla.
Mrs. Edith Willis Grinnell (1/1170),	Brookline, Mass.
Edmond B. Grinnell (1/7020),	Sherman, Tex.
Edmund Grinnell (1/4680),	New Bedford.
E. Morgan Grinnell (1/1170),	New York.
Miss Emma C. Grinnell (1/1080),	Tacoma, Wash.
Ernest A. Grinnell (1/1170),	Sheridan, Wyo.
Ernest M. Grinnell (1/7020),	Clinton, S. C.
Dr. Francis B. Grinnell (1/5850),	Charles River, Mass.
Frank M. Grinnell (1/1170),	Carrollton, Ky.
Gales M. Grinnell (1/1170),	Tulare, Cal.
George W. Grinnell (1/270),	Saybrook, Conn.
Harold D. Grinnell (1/3510),	Pittsfield, Mass.
Harry M. Grinnell (1/270),	Seattle, Wash.
Miss Hattie V. Grinnell (1/7020),	Leitchfield, Ky.
Henry B. Grinnell (1/360),	Providence, R. I.
Henry G. Grinnell (1/7020),	Oklahoma City, Okla.
Henry Walton Grinnell (1/180),	St. Augustine, Fla.
Irving Grinnell (1/135),	New Hamburg, N. Y.
Mrs. Katharine Grinnell (1/4680),	New Bedford.
Lawrence Grinnell (1/5850),	South Dartmouth, Mass.
Lawrence R. Grinnell (1/1170),	Sheridan, Wyo.
Miss Mary R. Grinnell (1/3510),	New Bedford.
Miss Mary S. Grinnell (1/360),	Brockton, Mass.
Morton R. Grinnell (1/1170),	Yellow Springs, Ohio.
Preston W. Grinnell (1/7020),	Chicago.
Miss Rachel L. Grinnell (1/4680),	New Bedford.
Miss Rebecca W. Grinnell (1/3510),	New Bedford.
Reginald E. Grinnell (1/7020),	Florence, S. C.
Miss Robbie N. Grinnell (1/7020),	Clinton, S. C.
Russell Grinnell (1/5850),	Providence, R. I.
William F. Grinnell (1/7020),	Brandenburg, Ky.
William I. Grinnell (1/1170),	Freestone, Cal.
William L. Grinnell (1/1170),	Portland, Ore.
William P. Grinnell (1/180),	Lowell, Mass.
Alexander B. Guigon (1/360),	Richmond, Va.
Miss Ellen Guigon (1/360),	Richmond, Va.
Mrs. H. Crittenden Harris (1/2700),	Glen Ridge, N. J.

Warren Haskell (1/135),	Philadelphia.
Mrs. William R. Havens (1/270),	Saybrook, Conn.
Miss Abby A. Hayward (1/450),	Boston.
Caleb A. Hayward (1/450),	New Bedford.
John Heath (1/2520),	San Francisco.
Miss Mary C. Heath (1/1260),	San Francisco.
Miss Roberta E. L. Heath (1/1260),	San Francisco.
Miss Sarah R. Heath (1/1260),	San Francisco.
Miss Virginia D. Heath (1/1260),	San Francisco.
Mrs. Merritt L. Herrington (1/270),	Custer, Mich.
Mrs. Rosalie A. Herriott (1/765),	San Antonio, Texas.
Mrs. Laura B. Hill (1/1620),	Milford, Ohio.
Edward F. Hiscox (1/495),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Elizabeth J. Hock (1/4275),	Saginaw, Mich.
George W. Holdredge (1/1170),	Omaha, Neb.
Mrs. Samuel C. Hopkins (1/360),	Catskill, N. Y.
Miss Alice G. Howland (1/2160),	Bryn Mawr, Pa.
Andrew M. Howland estate (1/45),	El Paso, Tex.
Arthur Howland (1/270),	South Dartmouth, Mass.
Benjamin Franklin Howland (1/405),	Honolulu, Hawaii.
Benjamin L. Howland (1/360),	Oakland, Cal.
Miss Bertha L. G. Howland (1/405),	New Bedford.
Miss Blanche R. Howland (1/405),	Roxbury, Mass.
Charles D. Howland (1/450),	Providence, R. I.
Charles J. Howland (1/360),	Oakland, Cal.
Clifford Howland (1/405),	Malden, Mass.
Cyrus C. Howland (1/405),	Roxbury, Mass.
Edward A. Howland (1/405),	Springfield, Mass.
Edward M. Howland (1/1620),	Boston.
Edward S. Howland (1/360),	Oakland, Cal.
Miss Florence B. Howland (1/315),	Fairhaven, Mass.
George Howland (1/540),	Aurora, N. Y.
George Hussey Howland (1/450),	New York.
Miss Gertrude S. Howland (1/315),	Fairhaven, Mass.
Gideon Howland (1/270),	South Dartmouth, Mass.
Gideon Kirby Howland (1/45),	South Dartmouth, Mass.
Henry F. Howland (1/360),	Oakland, Cal.
Mrs. Isaac Howland (1/45),	Brooklyn, N. Y.
J. Hastings Howland (1/405),	Upper Montclair, N. J.
James T. Howland (1/270),	South Dartmouth, Mass.
Llewellyn Howland (1/1620),	Brookline, Mass.
Miss Mary B. Howland (1/315),	Fairhaven, Mass.
Matthew Morris Howland (1/810),	Arlington, Fla.

Rev. Murray S. Howland (1/2160),	Buffalo, N. Y.
Miss Rachel S. Howland (1/1080),	Wilmington, Del.
Richard S. Howland (1/810),	Arlington, Fla.
Robert B. Howland estate (1/270),	Pleasantville, N. Y.
Mrs. Sarah C. Howland estate (1/45),	Morristown, N. J.
Miss Sarah M. Howland (1/270),	New Bedford.
Miss Susan Howland (1/1080),	Wilmington, Del.
Wesley P. Howland (1/360),	Oakland, Cal.
William A. Howland estate (1/450),	South Yarmouth, Mass.
William Penn Howland, Jr. (1/315),	Dallas, Tex.
Mrs. James H. Hulbert (1/180),	Oakland, Cal.
Rev. Alfred Rodman Hussey (1/540),	Lowell, Mass.
Charles M. Hussey (1/540),	New Bedford.
Miss Emily M. Hussey (1/540),	New Bedford.
Miss Gertrude F. Hussey (1/630),	Washington, D. C.
John Doudney Hussey (1/495),	Canning Town, Eng.
Miss Margaret C. Hussey (1/630),	Northampton, Mass.
William H. Hussey (1/135),	East Orange, N. J.
Miss Harriet E. Hutchinson (1/135),	Boston.
Henry S. Hutchinson (1/135),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Ethel Taber Jarvis (1/2700),	Seattle, Wash.
Mrs. Louis W. Jenkins (1/360),	Lake Helen, Fla.
Mrs. Mary A. Jenkins (1/270),	Cambridge, N. Y.
Mrs. Elizabeth H. Jenks (1/450),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Louis H. Joy (1/2880),	Teton, Wyo.
Mrs. Joseph Jump (1/1440),	Amsterdam, N. Y.
William B. Kehew (1/315),	Boston.
Charles B. Kelley (1/945),	Salem, Ind.
Charles S. Kelley (1/135),	New Bedford.
Frank H. Kelley (1/945),	Detroit, Mich.
James A. Kelley (1/945),	New Albany, Ind.
Miss Sarah H. Kelley (1/315),	New Bedford.
Frederic L. Kesler (1/2565),	Leslie, Mich.
William E. Kesler (1/2565),	Lansing, Mich.
Mrs. Carl A. Kiefer (1/4275),	Detroit, Mich.
Mrs. Mary S. Kimber (1/270),	New York.
Mrs. George M. Kingman (1/225),	New Bedford.
Irving B. Kingsford (1/405),	Convent Station, N. J.
Mrs. Chesley Kinney (1/180),	Richmond, Va.
Mrs. John W. Knowles (1/5850),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Louis Labadie (1/10,260),	Flint, Mich.
Mrs. Julia La Bahn (1/8640),	Palatine Bridge, N. Y.

Mrs. William Leacock (1/180),	Berkeley, Cal.
Mrs. Anna S. Leaf, (1/1620),	Lebanon, Ohio.
Mrs. John F. Leicester (1/180),	San Francisco.
Mrs. Mary A. P. Livesey (1/495),	Manchester, N. H.
Mrs. Charles M. Lockwood (1/135),	Opportunity, Wash.
Heman A. Loomis (1/180),	Rochester, N. Y.
Mrs. Mary S. Manning (1/1620),	Cincinnati, Ohio.
Mrs. Mertie M. Mark (1/8640),	Elba, N. Y.
Mrs. Flora C. Martin (1/4275),	Saginaw, Mich.
Mme. Charles J. Mattan (1/495),	Paris, France.
Miss Arianna H. McCoughtry estate (1/90),	New Bedford.
Miss Mary D. McCoughtry (1/90),	New Bedford.
Mrs. W. Coy Meredith (1/1080),	Tacoma, Wash.
Eugene Merrill (1/1440),	Hornell, N. Y.
George M. Merrill (1/8640),	Elba, N. Y.
Harvey J. Merrill (1/8640),	Oakfield, N. Y.
Henry S. Merrill (1/8640),	Elba, N. Y.
Horace A. Merrill estate (1/1440),	Michigan.
Alfred H. Millard (1/1710),	New London, Wis.
Miss Harriet E. Millard (1/1710),	New London, Wis.
Mrs. Bessie H. Morrison (1/1485),	Rowayton, Conn.
Mrs. Charles F. Morse (1/1170),	Boston.
Mrs. Alexander W. Moss (1/5130),	Detroit, Mich.
William F. Mott estate (1/180),	Toms River, N. J.
Mrs. Stanley W. Moulton (1/450),	Jamaica Plain, Mass.
Mrs. Kenneth M. Murchison (1/3240),	New York.
Mrs. Eugene C. Murdock (1/135),	St. Paul, Minn.
Mrs. Augustus Taber Murray (1/90),	Palo Alto, Cal.
Mrs. Stephen L. Myers (1/855),	Milford, Mich.
Lucius H. Norris (1/540),	Piedmont, Cal.
Miss May Grinnell Norris (1/540),	Paris, France.
Reginald Norris (1/540),	San Francisco.
Mrs. James A. Nowland (1/1260),	Washington, D. C.
Daniel A. O'Riordan (1/12,825),	Detroit, Mich.
Eugene K. O'Riordan (1/12,825),	Detroit, Mich.
Miss Martha O'Riordan (1/12,825),	Pontiac, Mich.
George W. Palmer (1/4320),	Cooperstown, N. Y.
Mrs. Minnie L. Paquette (1/4575),	Los Angeles, Cal.
Reginald H. Parsons (1/810),	Seattle, Wash.
Samuel Parsons (1/810),	New York.
Howland Pell (1/360),	New York.
Howland H. Pell (1/360),	New York.
Miss Isabel T. Pell (1/360),	New York.

Rodman C. Pell (1/360),	San Francisco.
Stephen H. P. Pell (1/360),	New York.
Theodore Roosevelt Pell (1/360),	New York.
Abner Perry estate (1/855),	Kendall, Wis.
Alfred Perry (1/4275),	Mt. Morris, Mich.
Miss Clara M. Perry (1/495),	Syracuse, N. Y.
David P. Perry (1/495),	Boston.
Edward Perry (1/2565),	Flint, Mich.
Edward H. Perry (1/990),	Nantucket, Mass.
Henry C. Perry (1/4275),	Mt. Morris, Mich.
Johniton L. Perry (1/5130),	Flint, Mich.
Maurice G. Perry (1/990),	Boston.
Walter K. Perry (1/990),	Marion, Mass.
William Frank Perry (1/5130),	Flint, Mich.
William H. Perry (1/495),	New Bedford.
William S. Perry (1/4275),	Flint, Mich.
Mrs. Otis N. Pierce (1/540),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Irene A. Pinero (1/765),	Alton, Ill.
Mrs. William L. Pitcher (1/1575),	Easthampton, Mass.
Mrs. Henry M. Plummer (1/540),	South Dartmouth, Mass.
Mrs. Warren Plummer (1/2565),	Hadley, Mich.
Mrs. Edgar D. Pouch (1/1800),	Greenwich, Conn.
Herbert C. Pratt (1/990),	North Dartmouth, Mass.
Mrs. Seward H. Rathbun (1/1170),	Cambridge, Mass.
Clifford A. Richmond (1/1575),	Easthampton, Mass.
Miss Elizabeth C. Richmond, (1/3150),	Arlington, N. J.
Frederick C. Richmond (1/1575),	Salt Lake City, Utah.
Miss Katharine C. Richmond (1/3150),	Arlington, N. J.
Stacy C. Richmond (1/1575),	New York.
William H. Richmond (1/315),	Manchester, N. H.
Mrs. Mehitabel W. Ricketson (1/45),	Brooklyn, N. Y.
Mrs. Lawrence W. Rivers (1/7020),	New Orleans, La.
Mrs. William A. Robinson (1/1890),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Earle H. Robbins (1/1080),	Tacoma, Wash.
Miss Mary Rodman (1/270),	Concord, Mass.
Frank S. Rollins (1/1890),	New York.
Mrs. Josephine G. Rotch (1/1170),	New Bedford.
Dr. Adelbert N. Russell (1/1440),	Cleveland, Ohio.
Alson W. Russell (1/2565),	Fargo, N. D.
Charles B. Russell (1/1440),	Canton, Ohio.
Clarence J. Russell (1/2565),	Detroit, Mich.
David W. Russell (1/2565),	Fenton, Mich.
Edward L. Russell (1/270),	Tiashoke, N. Y.

Ernest W. Russell (1/1440),	Oneonta, N. Y.
Miss M. Esther Russell (1/2565),	Fenton, Mich.
Francis Irving Russell (1/1440),	Long Beach, Cal.
Frank U. Russell (1/1440),	Cooperstown, N. Y.
Fred A. Russell (1/1440),	Mamaroneck, N. Y.
George P. Russell (1/270),	Rockland, Mass.
George W. Russell (1/855),	Holly, N. Y.
Harvey I. Russell (1/1440),	Cooperstown, N. Y.
Herbert L. Russell (1/2565),	Detroit, Mich.
Herman C. Russell (1/4320),	Ithaca, N. Y.
Ira Melvin Russell (1/1440),	Davy, W. Va.
James Floyd Russell (1/1710),	Mt. Morris, Mich.
John Russell (1/5760),	Raderfield, W. Va.
John Howland Russell (1/855),	Flint, Mich.
Lucian G. Russell (1/1440),	Worcester, N. Y.
Lynn K. Russell (1/1440),	Clinton, Ia.
Rev. Melville W. Russell (1/1440),	Monkton, Vt.
Robert R. B. Russell (1/855),	Otisville, Mich.
Wallace H. Russell (1/855),	Flint, Mich.
William Russell (1/5760),	Deegans, W. Va.
William C. Russell (1/855),	Clarendon, N. Y.
William E. Russell (1/270),	Fly Creek, N. Y.
Mrs. William H. Russell (1/765),	New Bedford.
William Henry Russell (1/1440),	East Lynn, W. Va.
Henry F. Russell-Howland (1/270),	England.
Mrs. Sylvia H. Ruxton (1/180),	Singleton, Sussex, Eng.
Mrs. Charles Sawyer (1/20,160),	Fergusonville, N. Y.
Mrs. Rodman Schaff (1/4500),	Fitzwilliam, N. H.
Mrs. William R. Severance (1/4680),	San Bernardino, Cal.
Mrs. Anne Barney Sharp, (1/90),	New Rochelle, N. Y.
Mrs. David Shaw (1/450),	Andover, Mass.
Mrs. Frank H. Shearer (1/5130),	Bay City, Mich.
Abraham H. Shearman (1/1620),	Cincinnati, Ohio.
Miss Alice D. Shearman (1/270),	Richmond Hill, N.Y.
David S. Shearman (1/1620),	United States Army.
John D. Shearman (1/270),	Chicago.
Miss Margaret H. Shearman (1/270),	Wilmington, Del.
Samuel M. Shearman (1/1620),	New York.
Miss Mary J. Shoudy (1/720),	Fairbault, Minn.
Mrs. Harper Silliman (1/4320),	New York.
Mrs. Robert Stewart Smith (1/180),	Elwood, N. J.
Mrs. Franklin Soper (1/5130),	Fosters, Mich.
Mrs. John W. Stedman (1/3060),	New Vernon, N. J.

Allen C. Stelle (1/765),	Pasadena, Cal.
Mrs. Francis M. Stewart (1/1440),	Buchanan, Ky.
Mrs. Nathaniel H. Stone (1/1170),	Milton, Mass.
Mrs. William P. Straw (1/5130),	Clio, Mich.
Flora E. Strobeck (1/20,160),	Worcester, N. Y.
Floyd W. Strobeck (1/20,160),	Worcester, N. Y.
Lillie B. Strobeck (1/20,160),	Worcester, N. Y.
Marcia E. Strobeck (1/20,160),	Worcester, N. Y.
Nina I. Strobeck (1/20,160),	Worcester, N. Y.
Ward A. Strobeck (1/20,160),	Worcester, N. Y.
Mrs. George A. Supplee (1/4275),	Canandaigua, N. Y.
Arthur H. Swift (1/1890),	New Bedford.
Miss Elizabeth H. Swift (1/1890),	New Bedford.
Jireh Swift, Jr. (1/1890),	South Dartmouth, Mass.
Miss Lucy W. Swift (1/1890),	Boston.
Frederick A. Taber (1/945 and 1/675),	New Bedford.
Miss Gertrude S. Taber (1/1890),	Boston.
Mrs. Mary Jane Taber (1/540),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Robert W. Taft (1/5850),	Providence, R. I.
Dr. Erastus A. Taylor (1/1440),	Schuyler Lake, N. Y.
Miss Mary S. Taylor (1/315),	Saugus, Mass.
William B. Taylor (1/315),	Saugus, Mass.
Miss Gertrude Thacher (1/630),	New Bedford.
Mrs. George H. Thayer (1/270),	West Somerville, Mass.
Mrs. Louis W. Thompson (1/1440),	Denver, Col.
Thomas A. Thornton (1/540),	New Bedford.
William Thornton (1/540),	New York.
Mrs. George E. Titcomb estate (1/270),	Concord, Mass.
Harry A. Tower (1/1485),	Dalton, Mass.
John F. T. Tower (1/1485),	Newburg, N. Y.
Jay Adelbert Utts (1/1440),	Davenport, Ia.
Eugene R. Utts (1/1440),	Clinton, Ia.
Fred Van Kuren (1/10,260),	Flint, Mich.
Mrs. Mabel Wager (1/1710),	Mt. Morris, Mich.
Dr. Robert I. Walker (1/180),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Sidney G. Walker (1/405),	Providence, R. I.
Mrs. Pierre C. Waring (1/360),	Hastings-on-Hudson, N. Y.
Mrs. Charles S. Warner (1/360),	Oakland, Cal.
Mrs. Edward Warner (1/2565),	Fenton, Mich.
Mrs. Lynn H. Washburn (1/4320),	Burlington Flats, N. Y.
Mrs. George E. Watson (1/2520),	San Francisco.
Mrs. R. Clifford Watson estate (1/1170),	Milton, Mass.
Charles B. Waterman (1/180),	Syracuse, N. Y.

George W. Waterman (1/360),	Meadville, Pa.
William A. Waterman (1/360),	Meadville, Pa.
Mrs. Alice S. Weeks (1/945 and 1/675),	New Bedford.
Mrs. Frances Sherborne Ridley White (1/180),	London, Eng.
Mrs. Harry J. White (1/1440),	New Raymer, Col.
Mrs. Charles Wightman (1/2565),	Davison, Mich.
Mrs. Matthew Astor Wilks (1/90),	New York.
Mrs. Alice D. Williams estate (1/810),	Richmond, Va.
Prof. Bailey Willis (1/1170),	Stanford University, Cal.
Grinnell Willis (1/1170),	Morristown, N. J.
Mrs. Charles H. Winant (1/2880),	New Hartford, N. Y.
Allen H. Wood (1/900),	Boston.
Edward Allen Wood (1/1800),	Greenwich, Conn.
Mrs. Eliza H. D. Wood (1/45),	New Bedford.
Frank Wood (1/900),	New Bedford.
George Howland Wood (1/90),	Boston.
Richmond Wood (1/630),	New Bedford.
Russell Wood (1/630),	New Bedford.
Mrs. John W. Woods (1/1440),	Cadmus, Ky.
Lucius A. Wright (1/2880),	Oneonta, N. Y.
Mrs. John Zirbel (1/8640),	Oakfield, N. Y.

DEATHS OF HEIRS

[Between July 3, 1916, and October 15, 1918.]

- Aug. 17, 1916—Robert B. Howland, 90 years, 5 months.
 Aug. 25, 1916—William A. Howland, 63 years, 10 months.
 Oct. 9, 1916—William F. Mott, 71 years, 5 months.
 Feb. 3, 1917—Albert R. Cary, 82 years, 6 months.
 April 10, 1917—Andrew M. Howland, 82 years, 5 months.
 April 22, 1917—Jennett C. Cowan, 71 years, 10 months.
 July 30, 1917—Abner Perry, 82 years, 6 months.
 July 30, 1917—Horace A. Merrill, 68 years, 7 months.
 Aug. 4, 1917—Alice J. Barons, 70 years, 1 month.
 Aug. 23, 1917—Arianna H. McCoughtry, 70 years, 3 months.
 Sept. 25, 1917—Alice D. Williams, 70 years.
 Oct. 23, 1917—Howland Bowne, 51 years.
 Jan. 19, 1918—Fanny R. Titcomb, 59 years, 4 months.

Aug. 5, 1918—Gideon A. Davenport, 73 years.
 Sept. 14, 1918—Susan G. H. Watson, 69 years, 10 months.
 Oct. 14, 1918—Sarah C. Howland, 71 years 5 months.

TABULATION OF HOWLAND HEIRS
 BY GENERATIONS

Children of Gideon Howland.	Living Grand- children.	Fourth Genera- tion.	Fifth Genera- tion.	Sixth Genera- tion.	Seventh Genera- tion.	To- tals.
1—Rebecca Russell..	—	—	44	47	25	116
2—William	—	1	9	1	—	11
3—Cornelius	—	2	10	20	—	32
4—Judith Hathaway.	—	—	5	9	1	15
5—Joseph	3	2	5	*5	—	15
6—Sylvia Grinnell..	—	5	32	34	—	71
7—Sarah Allen.....	—	7	*51	39	4	101
8—Gideon, Jr.....	—	—	2	—	—	2
9—Gilbert	—	5	32	—	—	37
10—John H.....	—	1	7	1	—	9
11—Pardon	—	9	24	—	—	33
Totals	3	†32	221	156	30	*442
Deduction for repetitions.....						3
Actual total of heirs.....						439

*Frederick A. Taber, Mrs. Alice S. Weeks, and Mrs. H. C. Allen inherit through two lines, being in the fifth generation from Sarah Allen, and in the sixth from Joseph Howland. Hence a deduction of three is made for their names, counted twice.

†The actual total of living great-grandchildren (fourth generation) of Gideon Howland on July 3, 1916, was 39, inasmuch as two of his surviving grandchildren, enumerated among the heirs, had seven children. Within the next two years three of the heirs of the fourth generation had died, leaving the total surviving great-grandchildren of Gideon Howland at 36. They are the children of Sylvia Ann Howland's first cousins.

FIGURES OF PARTIAL DISTRIBUTIONS

The first distribution from the Sylvia Ann Howland Trust was made March 1, 1918, a total of \$450,000; the second, made in the middle of October, 1918, was \$225,000; total for the two partial distributions, \$675,000; allotment to each forty-fifth, \$15,000. Six heirs were each entitled to one forty-fifth, as follows: Gideon K. Howland, Mrs. Mehitabel W. Ricketson, and Mrs. Martha A. Howland, grandchildren of Gideon Howland; Mrs. Sarah C. Howland, Mrs. Eliza H. D. Wood, and Andrew M. Howland (estate), great-grandchildren. The following table shows the figures of the disbursement of the larger portions of the estate, and the number of heirs already inheriting in excess of \$1000 each, under the two partial distributions mentioned:

Shares. Heirs.			
1/ 45—	6 at	\$15,000.00.....	\$90,000.00
1/ 90—	14 at	7,500.00.....	105,000.00
1/135—	10 at	5,000.00.....	50,000.00
1/180—	23 at	3,750.00.....	86,250.00
1/225—	4 at	3,000.00.....	12,000.00
1/270—	26 at	2,500.00.....	65,000.00
1/315—	21 at	2,142.85.....	44,999.85
1/360—	25 at	1,875.00.....	46,875.00
4/ 35—	*3 at	1,714.28.....	5,142.84
1/405—	12 at	1,666.66.....	19,999.92
1/450—	10 at	1,500.00.....	15,000.00
1/495—	8 at	1,363.63.....	10,909.04
1/540—	12 at	1,250.00.....	15,000.00
1/630—	8 at	1,071.42.....	8,571.36
Total 182 heirs.....			\$574,748.01

*Inheriting doubly.

The remaining 257 heirs received a total of \$100,251.99 in the two partial distributions. At the time of writing it appeared probable that when the distribution of the entire estate should be completed approximately half of the 439 heirs would receive sums ranging from \$1000 upwards as their total shares, although this is only an estimate, and should in no sense be regarded as official.

IN THE WAR AGAINST GERMANY

When the Teuton menace began to threaten the safety of civilization, the descendants of Gideon Howland sprang forward at humanity's call. From the outset of the war in 1914 four members of the family, sons of Admiral Ruxton and grandsons of Henry Grinnell, who had served His Majesty the King as officers in the English army and navy, bore their part on land and sea. Their sisters, Miss Ruxton and Mrs. Little-Ross, worked among the sick and wounded in the hospitals. Kenneth Weeks, as a volunteer in the Foreign Legion of France, gave up his life on the field of battle. With the entry of the United States into the conflict many of the young men of the Howland lineage, and some of the elder ones, as well, rallied to the colors, and performed faithful, valiant and courageous service, to the honor of themselves and the family they represent. The other members entered cheerfully into various forms of the necessary war welfare work, in the Red Cross, the Liberty Loan campaigns, and all the kindred movements.

Too much praise cannot be accorded the noble women of the family for their ardent and efficient endeavors along these lines. Their names are to be found through the pages of this book. So far as known to the writer those who participated in actual service overseas were Mrs. Alice S. Weeks (page 328), Miss May Grinnell Norris (page 256), and Miss Gertrude F. Hussey (page 314). Miss Margaret C. Hussey (page 314) entered a school of nursing with the intention of going abroad. Not a few of the wives gave their husbands to the cause.

Subsequent to the printing of the earlier pages of this volume announcement was made that the President of the United States had awarded the distinguished service cross, posthumously, to Lieutenant Charles W. Plummer, aviator (page 177), for extraordinary heroism in action near Fismes, France, Aug. 11, 1918. Lieutenant Plummer was serving as an observer in a pursuit plane during an

air flight over the enemy's lines on a hazardous photographic mission when he met his death. He and his pilot were shot down and killed after a vigorous combat with five of the enemy's planes. The four American ships were attacked by twelve German battle planes, but the survivors of the expedition returned safely with thirty-six valuable photographs.

In the fall of 1918, Arthur S. Cookman (page 215), enlisted in the army, and went overseas for service.

An effort has been made to compile a complete list of the men who have served in the war, but owing to the rapid changes during 1918 and the unavoidable and regrettable failure to secure all necessary information, it is feared that some names may be lacking from the roll of honor given herewith. The following index contains eighty-four names, and the record is highly creditable, one mother having sent all her five sons at their country's call:

- | | |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Adams, D. Hayes Agnew, 211. | Grinnell, Francis B., 277. |
| J. Howe, III, 211. | Lawrence, 276. |
| Allen, Charles R., 312. | Lawrence I., 267. |
| Harry C., Jr., 311. | Malcolm S., 269. |
| Bailey, Harold C., 391. | Robert S., 267. |
| Joseph A., 391. | Guigon, Alexander B., III, 328. |
| Barford, Francis E. M., 416. | Heath, John, 345. |
| Boit, John E., 285. | Howland, John Hastings, 418. |
| Bontecou, Frederic H., 266, 281. | Murray S., 216. |
| Russell, 265. | Hussey, George, 179. |
| Bowdoin, George T., 286. | Kingman, Allen F., 308. |
| Brightman, Gilbert H., 382. | Metcalf, 308. |
| Kenneth H., 382, 389. | Morse, Arthur H., 265, 280. |
| Bryden, Norman M., 240. | Charles F., Jr., 265. |
| Chase, George A., 202. | Thomas R., 265. |
| George H., 209. | Murray, Francis K., 349. |
| George H., Jr., 209. | Frederic S., 349. |
| Robert H., 203. | Robert Lindley, 347. |
| Clifford, John H., 329. | Norris, Reginald, 272. |
| Randall, 330. | Nowland, James A., Jr., 326. |
| Cookman, Arthur S., 215. | O'Riordan, Eugene K., 151. |
| De Mauriac, Guy M., 208. | Pell, Howland, 402. |
| Donaldson, Francis L. P., 416. | Howland G., 403. |
| James Howland, 416, 419. | Howland H., 399. |
| John Shearman, 416, 420. | Howland H., Jr., 400. |
| Forster, Frederick A., 307. | Rodman C., Jr., 403. |
| Gardner, 307. | Stephen H. P., 400. |
| Henry, 307. | Perry, Walter K., 229. |
| Horace W., 307. | Plummer, Charles W., 177. |
| Reginald, 307. | Henry M., Jr., 177. |
| Grinnell, Edmund, 266. | Morgan H., 178. |

- | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Richmond, Stacy C., Jr., 336. | Utts, Jay A., 143. |
| Rotch, Arthur G., 282. | Walker, Robert I., 386. |
| Russell, Clyde A., 161. | Watson, Edward B., 264, 279. |
| David A., 141. | R. Clifford, 264. |
| Ruxton, Augustine E., 257. | Weeks, Allen T., 345. |
| Robert M. C., 257. | Kenneth, 328, 346. |
| Upton F. H., 257. | Whitaker, Robert C., 212. |
| Walton C. G., 257. | Williams, Harvey L., Jr., 284. |
| Shearman, David S., 415. | Wood, Richmond, 337. |
| Swift, Jireh, III, 320. | Russell, 337. |
| Titcomb, Francis R., 180. | |

ADDENDUM

In the fall of 1843 President John Quincy Adams paid a visit to New Bedford, and was the guest of Hon. Joseph Grinnell. Mr. Adams' diary gives the following account of two social calls made by him on the morning of Sept. 28:

"After breakfast, Mr. Grinnell took Mr. Brooks and me in his carriage, first to see his father, a very neat clad and gravely dignified old man, who told me he was just ten years older than myself, being just turned of his eighty-sixth year. He has enjoyed sound health till within two or three years, but is now infirm with rheumatic complaints. Our next visit was to Mrs. Russell, mother of Mrs. Grinnell, an old lady of eighty-two, also of the Society of Friends. She lives in a large square wooden house, which has been removed from a street different from that on which it now stands."

Something more than threescore years after the meeting of Mr. Adams and Captain Cornelius Grinnell occurred the birth of a descendant of both, who bears the name of John Quincy Adams. He is one of a family of several children. His father, John Adams, is a great-grandson of the President, and his mother, Marian Morse, is a great-great-granddaughter of Captain Grinnell. See No. 401, on page 279.

President Adams' reference to Captain Grinnell's personal appearance is in line with that made by Daniel Ricketson in his History of New Bedford: "He retained until the last years the costume of his earlier days, and was remarkable for the neatness of his person. With his quaint but tasteful costume, usually of dark green broadcloth of the best quality, his handsome white-topped boots of the highest polish, knee breeches, and cane in hand, his appearance was pleasing and attractive, and for many years he was the best-dressed man of our place."

INDEX OF NAMES

This index contains approximately 4200 names. All references are to page numbers. The alphabetical list of Howland heirs, pages 426-437 inclusive, is not indexed. Women for the most part are indexed under their maiden names, when such are known. It has been the intention to index names used only in an historical or genealogical sense, and not those incidentally mentioned. Figures in parentheses indicate year of birth.

- | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Abbott, Arthur, 154. | Agnew, D. Hayes, 211. |
| Donald W., 154. | Aikman, Mary, 323. |
| Maurice, 154. | Akin, Carolyn, 338. |
| Stephen, 196. | Charles G., 338. |
| Adams, Abigail, 280. | Charles G., Jr., 338. |
| Alfred, 268. | Francis T., 338. |
| Amanda, 202, 204. | John, 30, 33, 36, 37, 289. |
| Amanda H., 202, 204. | Judith, 30, 33, 36, 40. |
| Charles, 202, 204. | Lurania P., 301, 303. |
| Charles Francis, 279. | Mary, 288. |
| Charles Francis, Jr., 279. | Alban, Frank W., 126. |
| Charles H., 202. | Albert, Lydia, 382. |
| D. Hayes Agnew, 211. | Albro, Dorothy, 30, 32. |
| David M., 411. | John, 30, 32. |
| Elizabeth H., 203, 210. | Mary, 30, 32, 33. |
| Emma F., 411. | Alden, Ella, 235, 238, 241. |
| Frederick O., 280. | George N., 235, 237, 238. |
| Henry 411. | George N., Jr., 238. |
| J. Howe, 192, 203, 210. | John, 235. |
| J. Howe, III, 211. | Mary H. (1842), 235. |
| John, 279, 442. | Mary H. (1886), 238. |
| President John, 280, 411. | Paul, 235. |
| President John Quincy, 280, 442. | Silas, 235. |
| John Q., 280, 442. | Alger, Arthur M., 107. |
| Marguerite A., 211. | Georgianna, 134. |
| Mary, 280. | Allen Ancestry, 288. |
| Mary F., 202. | Allen, Abigail, 40, 288. |
| Thomas B., 280. | Alexander, 290. |
| Adamson, Dorothy A., 286. | Alexander H., 235, 294. |
| Harry E., 286. | Alice H., 292, 300. |
| Adden, John, 322. | Alice M., 384. |
| John H., 322. | Ann H., 291, 298. |
| Mary E., 322. | Anna H., 235, 294. |
| Ruth, 322. | Annie P. (1834), 292. |
| Willard P., 322. | Annie P. (1873), 301, 321. |
| Adkins, Pleasant, 137. | Arthur B., 310. |
| | Averic P., 290, 296. |

Allen (continued)

Averie S., 311.
 Berthens, 332.
 Betsey S., 332.
 Caroline H., 292.
 Carrie, 303, 325.
 Catherine, 288.
 Charles, 291.
 Charles N., 380.
 Charles R. (1831), 293, 304.
 Charles R. (1862), 296, 312.
 Charlotte R., 312.
 Clara E., 339.
 Clara G., 294, 307, 308.
 Ebenezer, 40, 288.
 Edith, 294, 306, 307.
 Edward, 290.
 Edward B., 325.
 Edward H., 292, 302, 303.
 Edward T., 333.
 Eliza M., 291.
 Eliza N., 292, 299.
 Elizabeth, 332.
 Elizabeth H. (1817), 292, 301.
 Elizabeth H. (1857), 303, 324.
 Elizabeth R., 333.
 Ella M., 293.
 Elsie, 311.
 Elsie H., 305, 326.
 Emily H., 235, 294, 305, 333.
 Frederick S. (1812), 235, 241, 289, 294, 299.
 Frederick S. (1856), 294.
 Frank H., 301.
 George (Pioneer), 288, 289.
 George H. (1825), 292.
 George H. H., 294, 307.
 George S., 301.
 Georgianna R., 291.
 Gertrude, 294.
 Gideon, 25, 289, 290, 291.
 Gideon, Jr., 292, 301.
 Gilbert (1793), 289.
 Gilbert (1831), 292, 300.
 Hannah, 10, 40, 41, 288.
 Hannah H., 292, 299.
 Harriet, 332.
 Harriet F., 332.
 Harriet W., 291.
 Harry C. (1850), 296, 310, 311.
 Harry C. (1892), 311.
 Harry E., 310.

Allen (continued)

Hattie R., 310, 331.
 Helen, 296.
 Helen H., 301.
 Helen M., 290.
 Henry A., 290.
 Henry H., 272.
 Henry H. (1828), 292.
 Henry M., 312.
 Herbert, 290.
 Horatio, 296.
 Horatio C., 306, 312, 333.
 Horatio C., Jr., 333.
 Irene, 295, 310.
 Isaac D., 293.
 James (1695), 288.
 James (1757), 116, 235, 289.
 James (1805), 289, 293, 294.
 James (1822), 292.
 James (1824), 291.
 James (1841), 293.
 James H., 293.
 James M., 296, 310.
 James P., 292, 303.
 James W., 303, 324, 325.
 Jedidiah, 10.
 John A. P., 290, 296.
 John C., 296, 312.
 John H., 291, 298.
 John M., 312.
 Joseph, 289.
 Joseph G., 384.
 Joseph H., 82, 289, 291.
 Josephine M., 293, 305.
 Judith, 289, 292, 293, 375.
 Julia D., 293.
 Katharine, 332.
 Katharine H., 310.
 Leila W., 301.
 Louise B., 325.
 Lucy, 289.
 Lucy E., 296, 311.
 Lurania, 380.
 Mabel H., 301.
 Margaret, 306.
 Marian, 325.
 Martha R., 296, 311.
 Mary (1843), 295.
 Mary, 356.
 Mary C., 296.
 Mary E., 293, 303, 304.
 Mary H. (1819), 292, 302.
 Mary H. (1861), 301.

Allen (continued)

Mary S., 292.
 Mason, 310, 331, 332.
 Mason E., 332.
 Matilda E., 312.
 Nelson, 380.
 Phebe H., 71.
 Phebe S., 378.
 Philip, 332.
 Prince, 289.
 Priscilla, 332.
 Ralph, 288, 289.
 Robert S., 310, 332.
 Rosalie, 295, 310.
 Rose, 289.
 Ruth, 306.
 Sally (1799), 289.
 Sarah B. (1833), 293, 305.
 Sarah Frances (1836), 292, 422.
 Sarah H. (1825), 291, 299.
 Sarah P. (1808), 290, 295.
 Stuart, 332.
 Susan, 180, 289, 290.
 Susan H. (1827), 291.
 Susan H. (1841), 298.
 Sylvia, 289.
 Sylvia G., 71, 82, 289, 293.
 Sylvia H. (1838), 235, 294.
 Sylvia H. (1868), 381.
 Thomas, 289, 292, 293, 375.
 Walter S., 288, 294, 306.
 William H. (1786), 103, 241, 289, 290, 422.
 William Henry, 290, 295.
 William Herbert, 296, 311.
 William Herbert, Jr., 311.
Allyn, Ephraim, 29.
 Phoebe, 29.
Almy, Alice B., 263.
 Benjamin D. (1800), 375.
 Benjamin D. (1833), 376.
 Bernice B., 388.
 Blanche F., 387.
 Catherine M., 376, 379, 380.
 Edith R., 387.
 Elizabeth, 263.
 Elizabeth H., 376, 379.
 Frank H., 380, 387.
 Frank I., 387.
 Frederic C., 376, 380.
 Frederica C., 380.
 Gilbert H., 376.

Almy (continued)

Katie E., 380.
 Leonard B., 380, 387.
 Leroy R., 387.
 Lewis H., 387.
 Louis, 379.
 Mabel M., 388.
 Mary L. S., 387.
 Nettie L., 387.
 Samuel L., 387.
 Sarah H., 376, 379.
 Sylvia C., 376.
 Sylvia H., 71.
 Sylvia H. (1875), 380, 387.
 Thomas C., 376, 379.
 William, 263.
 William H., 376.
Alvord, Arthur B., 135.
 Carroll, 154.
 Edward L., 135, 154.
 Elbridge, 135.
 Katherine, 154.
 Lyman R., 135.
 Marjorie, 154.
 Merritt, 135.
 Neal, 154.
 Robert, 154.
Anderson, Anna M., 387.
 Annie B., 255.
 Edith, 385.
 Elise, 385.
 Frank H., 385.
 Frederick W., 255.
 Jennie M., 145.
Andrade, Frank, 408.
Andrews, Eva G., 146, 164.
 James A., 146.
 Lois E., 147.
 Mildred, 145.
 Otis, 145.
 Walter, 147.
Anthony, Abigail, 375.
 Anna, 45.
 Caleb, 375.
 Charles M., 385.
 Edmund, 317.
 Edward, 173.
 Eliza H., 204.
 Florence, 385.
 George D., 385.
 Joseph R., 247.
 Lydia M., 227.
 Marian, 385.

- Anthony (*continued*)
 Ruth, 385.
 Sarah, 317.
 App, Theodore W., 326.
 Arnold, Joanna, 14, 15.
 Mary E., 226.
 Asbury, Martha J., 136.
 Ashley, Alice, 338.
 Freeman H., 230.
 Winnifred H., 230.
 Astor, Dorothea, 355.
 John Jacob, 355.
 William B., 355.
 William Waldorf, 355.
 Atkinson, Alice D., 340.
 Elise W., 340.
 Emily C., 264.
 John W., Jr., 340.
 Attmore, Mary, 356.
 Atwood, Ann B., 195.
 Margaret, 29.
 Austin, Elizabeth A., 129.
 Joseph, 245.

 Babbitt, Helen S., 339.
 Bachiler, Stephen, 181.
 Theodate, 181.
 Bailey, Abby J. (1848), 377, 383.
 Albert F. (1839), 377, 383.
 Albert F. (1864), 383, 391.
 Charles W., 383.
 Deborah, 297.
 Dorothy T., 391.
 Elizabeth, 383.
 Fern A., 391.
 George A., 127.
 Harold C. (1895), 391.
 Hattie S., 383.
 Henry W., 391.
 Howland H., 391.
 Joseph A. (1808), 377.
 Joseph A. (1836), 377, 383.
 Joseph A. (1861), 383, 390.
 Joseph A. (1893), 391.
 Mary, 297.
 Mary E., 391.
 Ralph E., 391.
 Ruth E., 391.
 Sarah E., 383, 391.
 Thomas F., 383.
 William H., 383, 391.

 Baker, Alice T., 334.
 Emily H., 238, 239.
 Frank, 271.
 George O., 334.
 Joseph A., 238.
 Josephine A., 238, 239.
 Margaret D., 271.
 Mary A., 238, 239.
 Ransom P., 238.
 William G., 173.
 Ballenger, Lena B., 211.
 Barford, Ada E. M., 417.
 Constance M. V., 416.
 Dorothy E. G., 417.
 Edward W., 417.
 Francis E. M., 416.
 Francis H., 416.
 Marion F. H., 417.
 Barker, Anne E., 206.
 Barling, Henry A., 61, 357.
 Barney, Anne, 195.
 Bathsheba, 169, 289.
 Eliza W., 289.
 George, 191, 194, 195.
 Griffin, 169, 289.
 Lucy L., 175.
 Morgan, 195, 201.
 Paul (1781), 190.
 Paul (1877), 195.
 Peter, 190, 191.
 Rebecca H., 191.
 Barons, William, 129.
 Barr, Charles B., 237.
 Charles H., 237.
 Barrow, Andrew J., 272.
 Barrows, Ellen C., 280.
 George S., 280.
 Bartlett, Annie, 149.
 Annie L., 325.
 Clarence H., 419.
 Francis, 80.
 George F., 419.
 Sidney, v, 80.
 William H., 325.
 Barton, Mary, 206.
 Sarah, 176.
 Bassett, Georgia, 283.
 Baylies, Charlotte, 330.
 Walter C., 330.
 Beach, Emily W., 313.
 Beall, Harriet M., 267.
 Beaumont, Fred J., 133.
 Bedford, Duke of, 13, 17, 18.

- Beetle, Amanda M., 390.
 Florence, 390.
 Rodolphus, 390.
 Belcher, Lena D., 285.
 Boll, William, 200.
 Bellows, Charles S., 333.
 Eleanor, 333.
 Henry A., 313, 333.
 John A., 312.
 Bemis, Maud, 217.
 Benepe, Alice, 331.
 Helen A., 331, 347.
 James L., 331.
 L. M., 331.
 Leila M., 331, 347.
 Louis M., 331.
 Olive M., 331.
 Robert S., 331.
 Ruth, 331.
 Benjamin, Diantha D., 141.
 Bennett, Charles, 227.
 Edmund H., 74, 77.
 Harriet P., 218, 227.
 Harrison W., 228.
 Hiram J., 227.
 Mary W., 27.
 Bentley, Allie F., 157.
 Charley, 157.
 Ray, 157.
 Bergen, Alice, 217.
 Borry, Emma, 126.
 Best, Clara, 294.
 Robert, 294.
 Bibbens, Julia J., 122.
 Bickel, Nannie H., 142.
 Bigelow, Eliza T., 255.
 Isabella A., 255.
 Jacob, 72, 73, 74, 75.
 Jonathan, 255.
 Bilton, Orpha, 131.
 Black, Marjorie H., 159.
 William C., 159.
 William C., Jr. 159.
 Blackman, Lovinia, 154.
 Blanke, Henrietta S., 331.
 Bliss, William H., 226.
 Bock, Lillian, 144.
 Boies, Sarah A., 131.
 Boit, Alice T., 270.
 Edward D., 270.
 John E., 270, 285.
 Mary A., 270.
 Robert A., 270.
 Bond, Grace, 391.
 Bondurant, Annie A., 283.
 Elisha R., 283.
 Laura A., 283.
 Bontecou, Daniel, 265.
 Daniel, Jr., 265, 280, 281.
 Frederic H., 266, 281.
 Helen, 265.
 Nathalie H., 266, 281.
 Russell, 265.
 Bourne, Angeline W., 339.
 Bowdoin, Edith G., 258.
 Fanny H., 258, 274.
 George R., 257.
 George S., 257.
 George T., 274, 286.
 James, 273.
 Temple, 258, 273.
 Bowen, Samuel A., 160.
 Bowne, Anna,, 170.
 Catherine, 170.
 Edward W., 171.
 Elizabeth, 170.
 Howland, 171.
 Jane, 170, 171.
 John, 170.
 John L., 170.
 Mary, 170.
 Robert, 170, 171.
 Robert, Jr., 171.
 Sarah, 249.
 Sarah H., 170.
 William H., 170.
 Braley, Henry K., 108, 109.
 Brattle, William, 361.
 Brayton, Hepsa, 222.
 Brewer, Charles, 279.
 Charles, Jr., 279.
 Dorothy, 279.
 Ellen H., 279.
 Laura H., 279.
 Martha, 279.
 Briggs, Anne, 11
 Emma A., 275.
 George R., 341.
 George R., Jr., 341.
 George W., 341.
 Job, 40.
 John, 30, 36, 37, 38, 341.
 Lovina, 375.
 Mary, 30, 33, 36, 37, 38, 289.
 Rose T., 341.
 Thomas, 30, 37, 38.

- Bright, John, 191.
 Brightman, Amelia, 384.
 Beatrice K. (1915), 390.
 Everett M., 382.
 Gilbert H., 382.
 Henry A., 382, 412.
 John Y., 382.
 John Y., Jr., 382.
 John Y. (1911), 390.
 Katherine R., 382.
 Kenneth H., 382, 388, 389.
 Martha Y., 412.
 William C., 382, 390.
 William C., Jr., 390.
 Brinker, Ella J., 166.
 Elmer, 166.
 Warren C., 166.
 Brittan, Barbara, 217.
 George, 217.
 George H., 217.
 Brockway, Ella, 140.
 Esther B., 131.
 Browe, Olive F., 391.
 Brower, Harold J., 160.
 Oliver A., 160.
 Brown, Abial, 181.
 Amey D., 252.
 Cornelia C., 399.
 Eliza H., 71.
 Elizabeth, 40.
 Elizabeth, 249.
 Elizabeth H., 179.
 Frederick R., 179.
 Grace W., 138.
 Jennie E. M., 143.
 Nathan C., 399.
 Orlo J., 144.
 Priscilla H., 179.
 Rebecca W., 179.
 Rose P., 343.
 Sarah A., 123.
 Browne, Eunice, 299.
 Brownell, Adelaide, 379.
 Clarke, 298.
 Fally B., 71.
 Frederick, 71.
 Richmond, 298.
 Sarah, 298.
 Bruce, Eliza W., 320.
 Bryan, Helen T., 321.
 William T., 321.
 Bryant, Gamaliel, 235.
 Sophia, 235.
 Bryden, Ebenezer, 239.
 Elizabeth, 239.
 Mary T., 240.
 Norman M., 239, 240.
 Paul, 240.
 Ralph S., 239, 240.
 Ralph S., Jr., 240.
 William, 240.
 William S., 239.
 Buckner, J. Mack, 177.
 Jeness L., 177.
 Sarah, 177.
 Bullard, Martha M., 132.
 Bunker, Eliza, 220.
 George, 181.
 Martha, 181.
 Burbank, Bessie, 240.
 Burdick, Clara E., 238.
 Burgees, Emma, 415.
 Burling, Alice A., 332.
 Burnham, William A., 270.
 Burr, Ida M., 159.
 Busch, Minnie S., 413.
 Bush, Fanny, 129.
 Bushell, Ruth, 361.
 Bushnell, Betsey, 332.
 Butler, Annie E., 141.
 Deborah, 289.
 Elizabeth, 289.
 Obadiah, 289.
 Button, Fred L., 385.
 Freda, 386, 392.
 Helen, 386.
 Butts, Abraham, 58.
 Lucy, 58.
 Ruth, 45, 58, 59, 60, 63, 67,
 354, 357, 359.
 Cabot, Hugh, 270.
 Cadman, Hannah, 218.
 Camp, Janet G., 237.
 Thomas E., 237.
 Cannon, Abigail, 298.
 Carrington, R. W., 321.
 Carter, Caroline, 346.
 Cartulet, Jeanne de, 243.
 Carver, Frank H., 391.
 Frank W., 391.
 Carlson, Selma T., 388.
 Carpenter, Vesta W., 120.
 Carr, Elvira A., 389.
 Geneva A., 388.

Carver (continued)

Mary C., 130.
Cary, Adolphus H., 122, 132.
 Adolphus J., 122.
 Albert R., 122.
 Annie L., 177.
 Bell, 133.
 Catherine, 122.
 Edith M., 133, 151.
 Elizabeth J., 133, 151.
 Flora, 133, 152.
 Grace G., 137.
 Grant, 133.
 Hattie M., 133.
 James C., 137.
 Jane T., 137.
 Jennett C., 122.
 Kittie, 153.
 Minnie L., 133, 151.
 Richard A., 133.
Case, Anna, 377.
Casey, Jane S., 281.
Casperke, Minnie, 282.
Cass, Edgar D., 226.
Castino, Susan B., 337.
Cavanaugh, Ollie, 143.
Chace, Abijah, 248.
 Rebecca, 248.
Chaddock, Abby F., 296.
Champion, Eliza D., 209.
 Minnie, 275.
Chapman, Agnes, 130.
 Caroline D., 412.
 Cyrus W., 412.
 Joseph, 202.
 Sarah P., 384.
Chase, Abbott H. (1842), 196, 203.
 Abbott H. (1905), 211.
 Amanda C., 204, 212.
 Beulah S., 209.
 Caroline H. (1839), 196, 202.
 Caroline H. (1872), 204.
 Charles A., 202.
 Claude F., 209.
 Elizabeth A. (1854), 196.
 Elizabeth A. (1874), 204, 211.
 Elizabeth H., 203.
 Ellen G. (1879), 204.
 Florence A., 203.
 Florence H., 210.
 Frederick F., 210.
 Frederick W., 202, 209.

Chase (continued)

George A., 202.
 George H. (1834), 196, 202.
 George H. (1866), 202, 209.
 George H. (1898), 209.
 Jesse, 209.
 Lewis H., 203, 211.
 Mary A., 237.
 Mary F., 204, 212.
 Mary M., 210.
 Nathan, 237.
 Robert A., 203, 211.
 Robert H., 196, 202, 203, 293.
 Samuel P., 211.
 Stephen A., 196.
 Susan H., 202.
 William H. (1805), 193, 196.
 William H. (1838), 196, 202.
Cheney, Arthur W., 144, 162.
 Maud M., 144.
 Nettie B., 163.
 S. Wilson, 144.
 Samuel H., 163.
Child, Barbara F., 334.
 Caroline T., 206.
 Charles G., 334.
 Charles G., Jr., 334.
 Charles S., 206.
 Elizabeth, 13.
 Esther W., 334.
 Helen, 334.
Church, Benjamin, 245.
 Elizabeth, 244, 245.
 Joseph, 245.
 Joseph, Jr., 245.
 Richard, 245.
Clapp, Margaret, 202.
 Margaret, 297.
Clark, Alice E., 286.
 Arthur, 286.
 Arthur E., 286.
 Dorothy G., 286.
 Ellis A., 286.
Clarke, Ann, 30, 33, 34.
 Jeremiah, 30, 84.
 Weston, 30, 33, 34, 35.
Cleveland, Elizabeth, 141.
Clifford, Anna, 295.
 Arthur (1852), 295, 309.
 Arthur (1914), 331.
 Benjamin, 295.
 Charles P., 265, 309, 330.
 Charles P., Jr., 331.

- Clifford (*continued*)
 Charles W., 80, 295, 308, 309.
 Edward E., 295.
 Ellen, 295.
 Hilda, 309, 330.
 Gov. John H., 80, 83, 295, 422.
 John H. (1879), 309, 329, 330.
 John H. (1915), 331.
 Katharine P., 331.
 Mary, 295.
 Nathan, 79.
 Nathaniel S., 331.
 Randall, 309, 330.
 Robert W., 295.
 Rosamond, 309.
 Ruth, 295.
 Walter, 295, 309.
 Clute, Alida A., 158.
 Cochran, Mary M., 387.
 Cochrane, Lucy, 128.
 Codling, James O., 225.
 Susanna, 225.
 Coe, Catherine R., 121.
 Ezra, 297.
 Harriet, 297.
 Coffin, Dinah, 181.
 Dorothy H., 342.
 Edwin T., 340.
 Elinor, 343.
 Elise A., 323, 343.
 George, 343.
 Helen G., 340.
 Henry S., 323, 343.
 Jane, 222.
 Mary H., 323.
 Phebe B., 322.
 Philip T., 342.
 Ralph, 323.
 Rosamund P., 343.
 Sturgis, 323, 343.
 William, 322.
 William H. (1838), 322.
 William H. (1869), 323, 342.
 Coggeshall, Ann, 30, 35.
 Edward, 242.
 James, 242.
 John, 30, 35.
 John, 249.
 John W., 242.
 Mary, 30, 35.
 Mary B., 249.
 Cole, May, 271.
 Colegrove, John D., 123.
 Coleman, Cecile H., 236, 238.
 Clement J., 236.
 Ellen B., 236.
 Frederick G., 236.
 James B., 236.
 John G., 236.
 Sarah, 190.
 William L., 236.
 William T. & Co., 61, 357.
 Collins, Christine H., 394.
 Cornelia, 173.
 Eleanor B., 394.
 James A., 394.
 Robert H., 394.
 Stacy B., 173.
 Conant, Algie M., 383.
 Conaty, Julia L., 209.
 Congdon, Arnold, 182.
 Eliza, 182.
 Jonathan, 182.
 Louise B., 334.
 Lydia, 71, 76.
 Converse, Harriet, 194.
 John H., 194.
 Cooke, Eleanor, 341.
 Francis, 218, 405.
 Henry W., 341.
 Henry W., Jr., 341.
 John, 16, 218, 405.
 Sarah, 218, 405.
 Virginia F., 341.
 Cookman, Arthur S., 206, 215
 Arthur S., Jr., 215.
 Briant S., 215.
 Charles H., 206, 214.
 Elizabeth H., 215.
 Frances E., 215.
 Gertrude M., 206, 216.
 George E., 215.
 George G., 206.
 Harold H., 206, 215.
 Rev. John E., 206.
 John E. (1909), 215.
 Prentice C., 216.
 Cooley, Hannah M., 411.
 Cooper, Letitia E., 261.
 Margaret, 223.
 Corbett, Norah, 413.
 Cornell, Gideon, 382.
 Mary Elizabeth, 401.
 Mary Emma, 382.
 Phebe, 233.
 Cornwall, George, 122.

- Corse, Cornelia, 398.
 Cotton, Dudley P., 318.
 Herbert A., 318.
 John P., 318, 339.
 Sherman P., 339.
 William D. (1847), 317, 318.
 William D. (1875), 318, 339.
 William D. (1912), 339.
 Courtis, Hannah K., 314.
 Stacy, 314.
 Cowan, William, 122.
 Cramp, Edwin S., 401.
 Florence, 401.
 Crandel, Pearl A., 155.
 Crapo, Amelia, 384.
 Eva L., 389.
 Gertrude W., 388.
 Gov. Henry H., 57, 83, 309.
 Henry H., 16.
 Wilhelmina H., 309.
 William W., iii, iv-vii, 68, 69,
 80, 83, 84, 308, 309.
 Crapo, Clifford & Prescott, 84,
 86, 295, 308, 309, 329.
 Crawford, Hannah J., 380.
 Isabelle F., 316.
 Mary, 390.
 Crocker, Mrs. Adams, 281.
 Eleanor, 214.
 Weyman S., 281.
 Croff, Mabel, 150.
 Crook, Emma R., 229.
 Cross, Susan G., 302.
 Crowell, Myra D., 316.
 Cummings, Daniel L., 347.
 David L., 347.
 Nancy T., 299.
 Cunningham, Rosalena, 316.
 Curnutt, Birdie, 156.
 Burnes, 156.
 Cora B., 136.
 Eugene B., 136.
 Flora M., 156.
 Galby, 155.
 Garrett, 155.
 Gladys, 155.
 Goldie B., 156.
 Henrietta, 136, 155.
 Herbert, 155.
 James H., 136.
 James H., Jr., 136, 156.
 Oliver L., 136, 156.
 William, 136, 155.
 Curtis, Benjamin R., v, 80.
 Bennett H., 414.
 Frederick G., 414.
 Marion C., 414.
 Thomas B., 414.
 Thomas D., 414.
 Cushing, Edith H., 261, 274.
 John P., 261.
 Polly H., 312.
 Thomas F., 261.
 Cushman, Eleanor J., 342.
 Harriet C., 314.
 Herbert E., 342.
 Mary A., 342.
 S. Fred, 314.
 S. Fred, Jr., 314.
 Sarah, 342.
 William A., 314.
 William H., 342.
 Dales, Edward, 393.
 Lorene F., 393.
 Lowell W., 393.
 Verner B., 393.
 Daljo, Emma, 135.
 Danforth, Emma J., 134.
 Davenport, Alexander R., 321.
 Alice, 300, 321.
 Alice H., 321.
 Charles, 300, 321.
 Delia P., 321.
 Edward C. (1880), 321.
 Eliza A., 300.
 Eliza N., 320, 340.
 Elizabeth C., 320.
 Ellen M., 321, 341.
 Emma M., 139.
 Eunice, 300.
 Frank A., 300.
 Gideon A., 300, 320.
 Griffin B., 300.
 Henry A., 300.
 Isaac, 300.
 Isaac (1815), 299, 300.
 Isaac (1848), 300.
 Isaac (1856), 300, 321.
 Isaac (1882), 321.
 Mary H. (1852), 300.
 Mary H. (1884), 320.
 Davis, Abner H., 61, 357.
 Annie L., 381.
 Clyde, 142.

Davis (continued)

- Edward L., 145.
 Frances H., 303.
 Frances T., 308.
 Hannah, 207.
 Henry V., 303.
 Jane D., 303.
 Jane M., 303.
 Joseph, 377.
 Judith, 377.
 Richard Harding, 241, 390.
 Sarah, 325.
 Day, Henry B., 85.
 Decker, Mary A., 255.
 De Gelleke, John, 146.
 Delano, Allerton, 408.
 Eliza H., 411, 438.
 Elizabeth, 46.
 John A., 408.
 Sarah C., 408.
 De Mauriac, Alice, 217.
 Aurelie, 208, 217.
 Eugene A., 208.
 Guy M., 208.
 Jeannette, 208, 217.
 Norman P., 208, 217.
 Percy H., 208.
 Denham, Caroline, 412.
 Dennis, Frank H., 336.
 Mary E., 336.
 Dent, Georgia, 283.
 S. R., 283.
 Dickenson, Lucinda E., 160.
 Doan, Franklin M., 179.
 Horace A., 179.
 Doane, Elizabeth A., 325.
 John, 30, 31.
 Lydia, 30, 31.
 Simeon, 325.
 Dobbin, Ellen S., 213.
 Doliber, Margaret E., 340.
 Thomas, 340.
 Dolliver, Josephine, 145.
 Donaldson, Alice M., 416.
 Charles S. G., 416.
 Francis L. P., 416.
 Hepsa G., 416.
 James H., 416, 419.
 John, 416.
 John S., 416, 420.
 Ralph M., 416.
 Doolittle, Sarah A., 139.
 Dormer, Ollie J., 268.
 Dotti, Mme., 319.
 Doty, Albert, 319.
 Louisa H., 319.
 Mary L., 319.
 Douggleby, Fred H., 153.
 Georgianna, 153.
 Mildred, 153.
 William H., 153.
 Dow, Alfred W., 408.
 Drenning, Edward C., 135.
 Frank G., 135, 154.
 Frank H., 135.
 Fred R., 135.
 Helen J., 135.
 Dudley, Mary E., 173.
 Dunbar, Emma S., 228.
 William A., 228.
 Dungan, William, 35.
 Dunn, May Morrill, 335.
 William McK., 335.
 Dunnell, Jacob, 252.
 William W., 252.
 Durfee, David A., 392.
 Matthew C., 392.
 Mildred B., 392.
 Dwinell, Fred, 123.
 Easton, John, 35.
 Mary, 30, 33, 34, 35.
 Nicholas, 30, 35.
 Peter, 30, 35.
 Rebecca, 34.
 Eaton, Alice S., 310.
 Eddy, Charles A., 145.
 Faith A., 239.
 Flora E., 145.
 Harriet L., 145.
 Henry H., 239.
 Ida E., 145.
 James C., 239.
 Lottie C., 145, 164.
 Marian G., 164.
 Mary A., 123.
 Mary F., 164.
 Pauline, 239.
 Russell S., 145, 164.
 Stanley L., 145, 164.
 Edson, Sarah, 276.
 Edwards, Mark H., 267.
 Mary, 362.
 Elder, Katharine V., 255.
 Eliot, Frances, 276.

Eliot (continued)

Thomas D., 72, 73, 74, 75, 80,
81, 109, 276.
Elliott, Mary A., 399.
Ellison, Gulielma M., 195.
James, 195.
Minerva, 195.
Elmendorf, John J., 362.
Eltinge, Katherine, 239.
Emery, Patience, 244.
William M. (Genealogist), iv,
89, 90, 92, 93, 99, 100, 101,
102, 110, 111.
Eppendorff, Ellen K., 236.
John G., 222, 233, 236.
Lina, 233.
Maximilian, 233.
Sarah, 71.
Ervin, D. Frank, 158.
Milton T., 158.
Estabrook, Harriet N., 335.
Everard, James, 29.
Mary, 29.
Eycleshimer, Catherine, 118.

Fairchild, Blair, 274.
Charles, 274.
Farrar, Joseph E., 224.
Ferris, Adelaide, 399.
Benjamin, 399.
Field, Sarah T., 195.
Finlay, Mary A., 409.
Finnell, Williamson, 379.
Fish, Julia M., 239.
Preserved, 248.
Fisher, Edward, 30, 37.
Hannah, 37.
Judith, 30, 38.
Louisa D., 342.
Mary, 30, 37, 38.
Fisk, Winfield S., 145.
Flandon, Adele, 397.
Flansburg, Cora, 126.
Flowers, Emma, 215.
Flynn, Louise, 153.
Flynt, Esther H., 314.
Lyman C., 313.
Olivia C., 314.
Robert H., 313.
Ruth B., 314, 335.
Foley, Louise C., 144.
Forbes, Alexander, 284.

Forbes (continued)

Janet, 284.
Katharine, 284.
Lawrence I., 284.
Robert, 284.
Ford, Annie H., 398.
Millen, 398.
William H., 398.
Foreman, Ernest, 166.
Ernestine, 166.
Georgia F., 166.
Kathryn, 166.
Margaret A., 166.
Forster, Dorothy, 307, 329.
Frederick A., 307.
Frederick P., 307.
Gardner, 307.
Henry, 307.
Henry T., 307.
Horace W., 307.
Margaret, 307.
Reginald, 307.
Foster, Emma M., 139.
Fox, Thomas, 361.
France, Martha S., 334.
Samuel C., 334.
Francis, Arthur S., 313, 334.
Arthur S., Jr., 334.
Averic P., 313.
Averic S., 296.
Charles S., 296.
David W., 334.
Helen, 313, 334.
Isabelle, 296, 312.
James P. (1859), 296, 313.
James P. (1913), 334.
Martha E., 208.
Richard S., 313, 333.
Richard S., Jr., 334.
Sidney V., 334.
Vincent, 313, 334.
William A. (1855), 296, 313.
William A. (1914), 334.
William W., 313, 334.
Franklin, Alice, 122.
Henry H., 158.
Russell H., 158.
Fraser-Tytter, Miss, 256.
Fraser, Mary A., 255.
Frost, Emma, 315.
Niles, 315.
Fry, Dorcas, 225.
Fuller, Dela, 132.

- Furman, Alfred K., 142.
 Alonzo A., 142.
 Gertrude E., 142.
 Russell A., 142.
- Gales, Winifred, 253.
 Gallatin, Almy G., 403.
 Frederic, 403.
 Galloway, Ethel, 269.
 Gammon, Abner, 148.
 Cecilia, 147.
 Edna M., 147.
 James H., 147.
 Nina, 147.
 Wain, 148.
 Gano, Clara E., 138.
 Ganue, Nellie J., 144.
 Gardiner, Abigail, 356.
 Mary L., 261.
 Gardner, Clara, 294.
 Edmund, 294.
 John, 263.
 John H., 294.
 Leonora, 263.
 Susan B., 294.
 Susanna, 45.
 Gatchell, John, 33, 36.
 Gay, Lydia, 362.
 Gaylord, Rosemary, 199.
 Geib, Alice E., 387, 393.
 Annie E., 387, 393.
 Charles C., 387.
 Frederic P., 387.
 Henry O., 387.
 John P., 387.
 Patience E., 387.
 Susan J., 387.
 Sylvia E., 387.
 Geila, Gerrett, Jr., 108.
 George, Elmira, 322.
 Gerrish, Elizabeth, 361.
 Joseph, 361.
 Virginia, 71.
 Gerry, Almy G., 403.
 Geyer, Catherine H., 362.
 Gibbs, Alexander, 199.
 Catherine, 199.
 Hannah, 303.
 Jane E., 266.
 Mary, 199.
 Sarah, 400.
 Gibson, Donald R., 152.
- Gibson (*continued*)
 Harriet M., 152.
 Henry J., 152.
 Henry J., Jr., 152.
 Irene M., 152.
 Marjorie, 152.
 William N., 152.
 Gifford, Abraham, 325.
 Alice A., 409.
 Charles H., 406.
 Daniel, 40.
 Elihu, 223.
 Frederick S., 325.
 Grace W., 325.
 Hannah, 40.
 Mary E., 223.
 Mary W., 223, 227.
 Minerva S., 325.
 Nella H., 325, 343, 344.
 Polly, 223.
 Robert Swain, 276.
 Rose L., 276.
 S. Henry, 406.
 Timothy, 40.
 William B., 196.
 William H., 223.
 Gillett, Flora E., 161.
 Gillies, David G., 397.
 Gisgay, Ann, 181.
 Jeffrey, 181.
 Gleeson, Mary, 228.
 Godfrey, Jane, 181.
 Goe, Pamela M., 269.
 Sylvia A., 268.
 Goeschel, Marian N., 164.
 Goethals, George W., 174.
 Goodale, Arthur H., 317.
 Benjamin A., 338.
 Charles J., 316.
 Percy A., 317, 338.
 Percy A., Jr., 338.
 Robert L., 338.
 Thomas T., 316.
 Gordon, Betsey P., 411.
 Maria, 73.
 Dr. William A., 66, 70, 71, 73,
 75, 76, 82, 83.
 Gorman, Margaret L., 237.
 Gradert, Grace G., 142.
 Granger, Margaret, 216.
 Grant, Maria C., 418.
 Gray, Alice, 180.
 Jeremiah, 180.

Gray (*continued*)

Pardon, 71.
 Theodate, 180.
 Gregory, George C., 344.
 Constance, 344.
 Thomas W., 344.
 Green Ancestry, 361.
 Green, Edward H., 79, 80, 355,
 360, 361, 362.
 Edward H. R., 28, 84, 85, 107,
 355, 363, 366, 367, 368-370.
 Ellen, 361.
 Hannah K., 314.
 Henrianna, 362.
 Henry A., 362.
 Mrs. Hetty H. R. (Robinson,
 Hetty H.), i, v, vi, vii,
 27, 40, 52, 62, 63, 67, 68, 69,
 70, 72, 73, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79,
 80, 81, 84, 88, 90, 91, 93, 94,
 95, 96, 99, 101, 102, 103,
 106, 107, 110, 233, 319, 354,
 355, 357, 358-368, 369, 396.
 Hetty Sylvia A. H. (Mrs.
 Wilks), 107, 355, 364, 366.
 Isaac M., 409.
 John, 361.
 Joseph (1675), 361.
 Joseph (1703), 362.
 Joshua (1731), 362.
 Joshua (1764), 362.
 Dr. Joshua, 362.
 Millard R., 162.
 Norma E., 162.
 Percival, 361.
 Ray E., 162.
 Samuel Abbott, 361, 362.
 Greene, Susan, 263.
 Grenelle (*See also* Grinnell).
 Charles, 243.
 Claude, 244.
 Gratien, 243.
 Jean, 244.
 Matthew, 244.
 Pierre, 243, 244.
 Grimme, Johanna A., 413.
 Grinnell Ancestry, 243.
 Grinnell, Abraham B., 246.
 Adam R., 267.
 Alice A., 263, 275.
 Alice L., 271, 286.
 Altona H., 253, 271.
 Anna F. P., 255.

Grinnell (*continued*)

Annie L., 255, 272.
 Arthur G., 252, 266.
 Bailey W., 269.
 Bernard J., 268.
 Burton T., 286.
 Charles G., 249.
 Charles H., 262, 275.
 Charles H., Jr., 275.
 Charles S., 252, 266, 267.
 Charles T., 255, 271.
 Charley A., 268.
 Charlie B., 283.
 Charlotte I., 267, 284.
 Cornelia, 247, 248, 253, 254,
 423.
 Cornelia W., 253.
 Cornelius (1758), 116, 168,
 183, 200, 244, 245, 246, 351,
 352, 422, 442.
 Cornelius, Jr. (1786), 246,
 247, 248.
 Cornelius (1825), 249.
 Cornelius (1909), 269.
 Cornelius H., 253, 267, 268.
 Daniel (1636), 244.
 Daniel (1721), 200, 244, 245.
 Daniel H., 251.
 David S., 267, 283.
 David S., Jr., 283.
 Dorothy, 273.
 Dorothy Q., 267, 284.
 E. Morgan, 253, 267.
 Edmond B., 267, 282.
 Edmund (1817), 247, 252.
 Edmund (1850), 252, 266.
 Edmund (1877), 266.
 Eliza R., 247.
 Elizabeth C., 249.
 Emily M., 276.
 Emma C., 275.
 Emma F., 262.
 Emory M., 283.
 Ernest, 268.
 Ernest A., 253.
 Ernest M., 268.
 Esther B., 283.
 Ethel A., 275, 286.
 Fanny L., 250, 261.
 Frank J., 262.
 Frank M. (1853), 253, 268.
 Frank M. (1900), 269.
 Franklin N., 255.

Grinnell (continued)

Francis (1820), 247.
 Francis (1821), 173, 247, 253, 271.
 Francis B., 263, 277.
 Francis B., Jr., 277.
 Francis H., 246.
 Fred H., 274, 286.
 Frederick (1836), 251, 262.
 Frederick (1881), 263.
 Frederick (1909), 277.
 Gales M., 253, 268, 269.
 George G., 269.
 George H. (1866), 255.
 George H. (1875), 271, 285.
 George P., 251.
 George W., 99, 262, 275.
 Georgiana S., 255.
 Grace B., 285.
 Hagadon W., 251.
 Harold B., 271.
 Harold D., 263, 277.
 Harold E., 269.
 Harriet M., 274, 286.
 Harriet O., 392.
 Harriet W., 251.
 Harry M., 262, 274.
 Hattie V., 267.
 Henry (1799), 246, 248, 249, 360.
 Henry (1827), 249, 255.
 Henry (1875), 257, 273.
 Henry B., 255, 271.
 Henry G., 267, 283.
 Henry H., 250.
 Henry Walton, 250, 257.
 Herbert H., 251.
 Imogene, 283.
 Irving, 246, 250, 258-261.
 Jack D., 283.
 James M., 246, 250, 251.
 John C., 249, 254, 255.
 John W., 251, 262.
 Joseph, 62, 103, 246, 247, 248, 253, 262, 351, 352, 395, 423, 442.
 Joseph G., 247, 252.
 Joseph S., 268.
 Josephine G., 252, 266.
 Josephine L., 256, 272, 273.
 Julia A., 283.
 Julia I., 250, 257.
 Juliet R., 267.

Grinnell (continued)

Katharine (1882), 267, 283.
 Katharine (1885), 266.
 Katherine (1879), 268.
 Kathleen W., 268.
 Laura, 251.
 Laura L., 283.
 Lawrence (1811), 247, 251.
 Lawrence (1868), 263.
 Lawrence (1885), 263, 276.
 Lawrence (1909), 276.
 Lawrence I., 267.
 Lawrence L., 253, 254.
 Lawrence R., 268.
 Lucy A., 255.
 Lydia, 263, 276.
 Mabel S., 283.
 Malcolm S., 269.
 Margaret L., 283.
 Marion W., 268.
 Marjorie M., 269.
 Mary (1855), 255.
 Mary (1910), 282.
 Mary A., 262.
 Mary B., 267.
 Mary E., 255.
 Mary M., 250.
 Mary M. (1908), 269.
 Mary R. (1813), 247, 251, 252.
 Mary R. (1843), 251.
 Mary R. (1877), 263.
 Mary S., 255.
 May I., 267.
 Matthew, 243, 244.
 Moses, 43, 244.
 Moses H., 246, 247, 248, 250, 422.
 Moses J., 251, 261.
 Morton R., 253, 269.
 Nina, 251.
 Peter S., 276.
 Preston W., 267.
 Rachel H., 252.
 Rachel L., 266.
 Ralph K., 269.
 Ralph R., 266.
 Rebecca W., 263.
 Reginald E., 268.
 Richard, 244.
 Richard W., 251, 263.
 Robbie N., 268.
 Robert, 277.
 Robert J., 253, 268.

Grinnell (*continued*)

Robert M., 250, 256.
 Robert S., 267.
 Robert T., 283.
 Rose, 244.
 Rose (1901), 282.
 Rose (1917), 276.
 Russell (1871), 262.
 Russell (1875), 263, 275, 276.
 Russell (1913), 276.
 Sarah E., 99, 262.
 Sarah M. (1827), 249, 256.
 Sigismunda, 267.
 Sylvia (1791), 246, 247, 248.
 Sylvia (1911), 276.
 Sylvia H. (1831), 249, 255.
 Sylvia H. (1838), 250, 256.
 Sylvia H. (1887), 275.
 Susan R., 247.
 Susan W. (1852), 252.
 Susan W. (1888), 266, 281.
 Susanna, 200.
 Wiley B., 283.
 William F., 267, 282.
 William F., Jr., 282.
 William I., 253, 267.
 William L., 253, 269.
 William M., 250.
 William P. (1797), 246, 249.
 William P. (1841), 249.
 William R. (1819), 247, 252,
 253, 254.
 Willis H., 271.
 Grinnell Land, 249.
 Grinnell Mfg. Co., 302, 325.
 Griswold, Clarissa A., 121.
 Groff, Kate, 123.
 Groves, Alma F., 215.
 James H., 215.
 Guigon, Alexander B., 305.
 Alexander B. (1858), 305, 327.
 Alexander B. (1887), 328.
 Auguste, 305.
 Ellen, 305.
 Lisa, 328.
 Guessesfield, Herman, 134.

Haas, Ethel, 386.
 Solomon L., 385.
 Hackett, Minnie, 275.
 Hadwen, Dorcas, 319.
 Hague, James D., 280.

Hague (*continued*)

Nathaniel H., 280.
 William, 280.
 Haight, Ann E., 139.
 Hale, Caroline M., 140.
 Hall, Elizabeth, 362.
 Lissa H., 312.
 Mary J., 132.
 Hallet, Amelia, 320.
 Hallowell, Esther F., 280.
 Hamilton, Alexander, 273.
 Frances, 257, 273.
 Hammond, Mary, 218.
 Hampshire, Elizabeth O., 152.
 Francis R., 152.
 Gladys M., 152.
 Harry, 152.
 John W., 152.
 Handy, Cora A., 227.
 Hansen, Mary J., 133.
 Hanson, Sarah, 194.
 Harder, George D., 196.
 Harker, Caroline E., 197.
 Nancy E., 197.
 William E., 197.
 Harland, Margaret, 133.
 Harlow, Joanna, 342.
 Mabel E., 369.
 Harmon, Priscilla, 125.
 Harper, Joseph W., 216.
 Harrington, Emma J., 124, 135.
 Stephen P., 124.
 Harris, Amanda M., 137.
 Delacroix, 210.
 H. Crittenden, 210.
 Margaret H., 210.
 Hart, Simpson, 72, 75.
 Hartshorne, Elizabeth, 170.
 Harz, Adolf, 392.
 Matilda, 392.
 Matilda A., 392.
 Hascall, Lorraine F., 208.
 Haskell, Alice H., 383.
 Anna H., 377.
 Charles F., 377.
 David, 377.
 Edith S., 383, 391.
 Gideon H., 377, 382, 383, 391.
 Maria L., 377.
 Warren, 383.
 Hathaway Ancestry, 218.
 Hathaway, Abigail, 219.
 Alice, 219.

Hathaway (continued)

Arthur, 218, 405.
 Charles, 24, 48, 50, 220, 221, 374.
 Charles, Jr., 220, 221.
 Eliza B., 220, 221.
 Elizabeth, 265.
 Elizabeth, 299.
 Gideon, 219.
 Hannah, 234, 315.
 Hannah, 292.
 Hepsa, 405.
 Hepzibah, 180.
 Mrs. Horatio, 247.
 Jethro, 116, 219, 372.
 Jethro, 405.
 John (1653), 218.
 John (1687), 218, 219.
 John, 219.
 Jonathan, 218.
 Judith, 24, 25, 27, 220, 221.
 Lydia, 24, 220.
 Mary B., 220, 221.
 Pardon, 24, 25, 220.
 Stephen, 405.
 Thomas, 218.
 Zephaniah, 219.
 Havemeyer, Natalie I. B., 285.
 Theodore A., 285.
 Havens, Linnie D., 151.
 William R., 262.
 Hawes, Elizabeth B., 279, 320.
 John A., 173, 320.
 Pauline, 179.
 William C., 179.
 Hawks, Margaret A., 262.
 Haydock, Mary B., 270.
 Robert, 270.
 Hayward, Abby A., 378.
 Caleb A., 378, 385.
 Caleb A., Jr., 385.
 Caroline, 290.
 Edward G., 378.
 Ellen, 378.
 Harriet H., 378, 385.
 Henry M., 378.
 Henry W., 378.
 Lucy A. M., 378.
 Marion S., 385.
 Mary G., 385.
 Sarah H., 385.
 Hazard, Abigail, 356.
 Myra E., 227.

Hazard (continued)

Sarah, 396, 402.
 Thomas, Jr., 395, 396.
 Hazeltine, Lucie C., 225.
 Heath, Ada R., 340.
 Charles R., 304, 326.
 Constance A., 326, 344.
 Etta G., 326, 344.
 James J., 304.
 John (1863), 304, 326.
 John (1892), 326, 345.
 Langhorne, 304.
 Marbury E. (1859), 304.
 Marbury E. (1883), 326.
 Margaret W., 345.
 Maria C., 304, 326.
 Mary C., 304.
 Richard S., 304.
 Richard W., 304, 305.
 Roberts E. L., 304.
 Sarah R., 304.
 Virginia D., 304.
 William R., 304.
 Hendershot, Grant, 149.
 Herrington, Blanche E., 134.
 Elsie E., 134.
 Emily D., 134, 154.
 Howard, 134.
 Leonard S., 153.
 Mary J., 134.
 Maude E., 134.
 Merritt L., 134.
 Smith, 134, 153.
 Herriott, Ephraim L., 310.
 Kathleen A., 310.
 Hersey, Carrie A., 334.
 Hess, Burton L., 161.
 Grace M., 162.
 Mildred M., 162.
 Virginia L., 162.
 Heston, Augusta, 203.
 Hicks Ancestry, 29-38.
 Hicks, Baron Baptist, 29.
 Charles A., 233.
 Deborah, 34.
 Elizabeth, 33.
 Sir Ellis, 29.
 Ephraim, 33.
 Ethel, 233.
 Herbert E., 339.
 James, 29.
 John, 29.
 Mary T., 339.

- Hicks (*continued*)
 Sir Michael, 29.
 Robert, 29, 30.
 Ruth, 34, 40.
 Samuel, 30, 31, 32, 33.
 Sarah (Mrs. Gideon How-
 land), 11, 20, 23, 24, 27, 29,
 30, 34, 36, 38, 40, 116, 341,
 424.
 Thomas, 29.
 Thomas (d. 1698), 30, 32, 33.
 Thomas (d. 1759), 30, 33.
 Thomas (1705), 20, 26, 30, 33,
 34, 36, 40.
 Hicks-Beach, Sir Michael, 29.
 Hight, Edna V., 162.
 Irvin L., 162.
 J. Leo, 162.
 Jessie, 162.
 Russell, 162.
 Hill, Elizabeth J., 414.
 Eugene M., 414.
 Eugene M., Jr., 414.
 Margaret, 197.
 Hiller, Herman F., 386.
 Hilles, Gulielma M., 197.
 Hugh C., 212.
 Raymond W., 212.
 Raymond W., Jr., 212.
 Samuel, 197.
 Susan W., 411.
 Hills, Helen P., 216.
 Hilton, Eliza, 386.
 Hinds, George, 120.
 Hiscox, Barbara E., 230.
 Benjamin F., 226.
 Edward F., 229, 230.
 Edward F., Jr., 230.
 Ida F., 226.
 William C., 226, 229.
 Hitch, James C., 338.
 Mayhew R., 338.
 Mayhew R., Jr., 338.
 Sarah, 338.
 Hock, Edward P., 151.
 Harry, 151.
 Hazel M., 151.
 Henry P., 151.
 Phillistine, 151.
 Hodge, Sophia E., 140.
 Hodges, Nancy J., 317.
 Hohn, Lewis O., 148.
 Murl, 148.
 Hoitt, Alice M., 418.
 Holdrege, Charles F., 277.
 Ellen M., 252, 264.
 Emily, 277.
 George C., 277.
 George W., 252, 263, 264.
 Henry, 252.
 Henry A., 264, 277.
 Laura G., 252, 265, 331.
 Leeta A., 264.
 Mary, 264, 277, 278.
 Nathalie, 252, 265.
 Sidney L., 252.
 Susan, 264, 278.
 Susan G., 252, 264.
 Hollister, Barrett, 278.
 Christine, 148.
 Nathaniel R., 278.
 Robert R., 278.
 Russell H., 278.
 Willard, 148.
 Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 78.
 Holyoke, Edward A., 278.
 Edward A., Jr., 278.
 Frances K., 278.
 George W., 278.
 John B., 278.
 Hooker, Thomas M., 396.
 Hooper, F. H., 361.
 Hopkins, Betsey K., 227.
 Elizabeth H., 242.
 Frances, 14, 15.
 Henry, 401.
 Howland P., 401.
 Raymond A., 107, 108.
 Samuel C., 401.
 Samuel C., Jr., 401.
 William, 14, 15.
 Hoppin, Francis E., 204.
 Mary, 204.
 Horswell, Almira, 333.
 Horton, Jotham, 371.
 Sarah, 371.
 Hovey, Charles L., 324.
 Charles L., Jr., 324.
 Howard, Cynthia, 224.
 Howell, Philippina, 379.
 Howland Ancestry, 1-18, 39-47,
 58-59.
 Howland, Abby (1815), 372, 377.
 Abby S. (Mrs. Edward Mott
 Robinson), 52, 59, 60, 61,

Howland (continued)

62, 63, 67, 72, 96, 354, 356,
357, 358.
Abigail, 4, 5, 14.
Abigail (1686), 9, 10.
Abigail (1731), 40.
Abraham, 34, 40.
Algernon S. (1809), 23, 396.
Algernon S. (1817), 232, 235.
Alice, 409.
Alice C., 382, 389.
Alice G., 207.
Andrew M., 195, 200, 438.
Anita, 378.
Anna (1753), 42, 45, 46.
Anna (1841), 376.
Anna A., 376, 382.
Anna W., 412, 419.
Anne, 40.
Annie B., 236.
Annie E., 397.
Annie L., 381.
Annie R., 407.
Arthur, 2, 3.
Arthur (1847), 376, 381, 382.
Arthur B., 412.
Augustus, 193, 195, 198.
Barney, 372.
Baron of Streatham, 13.
Barnabas, 9, 10, 11, 14, 18, 59,
116, 247, 424.
Bathsheba, 293, 375.
Benjamin (1659), 1, 5, 6, 7, 8,
9, 14, 28, 59, 116, 191, 289.
Benjamin (1688), 10.
Benjamin (1720), 40.
Benjamin (1727), 11, 19, 20,
26.
Benjamin F. (1810), 405, 407.
Benjamin F. (1828), 406, 408.
Benjamin Franklin (1877),
412, 419.
Benjamin L., 409, 414.
Bertha L. G., 413.
Beulah, 209.
Blanche R., 412.
Caleb, 374.
Caroline A., 408.
Caroline E., 379, 386.
Carrie R., 316.
Cate, 408.
Charles, 374.
Charles A., 196.

Howland (continued)

Charles D., 378, 384.
Charles E. (1885), 384, 391.
Charles E. (1907), 209.
Charles H., 407.
Charles J., 409, 414.
Charles S., 197, 206.
Charles W. (1913), 414.
Charles Wing (1817), 193, 197.
Clarence, 381, 388.
Clifford, 413.
Clifford H., 384, 392.
Cornelia S., 396.
Cornelius (1758), 24, 25, 82,
116, 182-190, 246, 372, 437.
Cornelius (1802), 182, 194.
Cornelius (1835), 194, 199.
Cornelius S., 407.
Cyrus C., 412.
Daniel (1661), 5, 6.
Daniel, 377.
Daniel (1917), 392.
Deborah, 117.
Deborah, 406.
Desire (1696), 9, 10, 19.
Desire (1768), 24, 25, 106, 116,
221, 222, 351, 352, 353, 371,
421, 422.
Dorothy V., 414.
Edward A., 412.
Edward D., 233.
Edward L., 201, 209.
Edward M., 206, 214.
Edward S., 409, 413.
Edward W. (1804), 62, 182,
194, 195, 351, 422, 423.
Edward W. (1854), 407, 412.
Edmund R., 376, 381.
Edyth M., 413.
Eliza, 406, 408, 411.
Eliza A., 232, 234.
Eliza L., 405, 406.
Elizabeth, 4.
Elizabeth (1682), 13, 18.
Elizabeth (1730), 11.
Elizabeth (1780), 82, 193, 291,
293.
Elizabeth (1792), 169.
Elizabeth (1812), 193, 196.
Elizabeth (1833), 377, 382.
Elizabeth (1837), 196.
Elizabeth F., 378, 386.
Elizabeth H. (1810), 372, 376.

Howland (*continued*)

Elizabeth H. (1866), 378, 384.
 Elizabeth K., 213.
 Elizabeth T., 309.
 Ellen S., 213.
 Elliott D., 388.
 Elmer, 392.
 Elsie, 378.
 Emily, 232, 234, 235.
 Emma S., 378, 385.
 Emmabelle, 413.
 Esther, 392.
 Florence B., 236.
 Florence S. (1877), 381.
 Florence S. (1914), 388.
 Francis (1787), 232, 241, 294.
 Francis (1822), 193.
 Francis A., 388.
 Francis E., 205.
 Francisca, 213.
 Franklin B., 413.
 Franklin H., 407, 412.
 Franklyn, 92.
 Fred A., 381.
 Fred C., 201.
 Fred E., 384.
 Frederic, 406.
 Frederic M., 209.
 Frederick H., 204, 212.
 Forrest W., 388.
 Gardiner G., 259.
 George, 2.
 George (1781), 191, 192, 193, 291, 293, 306.
 George, Jr. (1806), 70, 71, 82, 84, 193, 196, 293, 353, 422, 425.
 George (1846), 196, 201.
 George (1916), 214.
 George A., 195.
 George H., 294.
 George H. (1860), 378, 384.
 George S., 292, 293, 375.
 Gertrude S. (1854), 236.
 Gideon (1734-1823), i, ii, vii, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 18, 19, 38, 39, 41, 46, 47, 58, 59, 61, 65, 67, 72, 76, 82, 88, 90, 91, 92, 96, 97, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 106, 107, 112, 115, 116, 180, 219, 221, 222, 225, 232, 233, 234, 240, 247, 288, 371,

Howland (*continued*)

396, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 437, 438.
 Gideon, wife of (See Sarah Hicks).
 Gideon, Jr. (1770), 24, 25, 26, 27, 47, 48, 51, 52, 53, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 67, 116, 173, 354, 357, 359, 374, 396, 421, 437.
 Gideon (1750), 58.
 Gideon (1804), 22, 25, 62, 372.
 Gideon (1834), 376, 380.
 Gideon A., 233.
 Gideon Kirby, 70, 103, 232, 233, 438.
 Gideon T., 381, 389.
 Gilbert (1772), 24, 25, 26, 116, 351, 371-375, 421, 437.
 Gilbert (1795), 372.
 Gilbert (1807), 62, 70, 372, 376.
 Gladys L., 388.
 Guy M., 205.
 Hannah (1729), 40.
 Hannah (1792), 291.
 Hannah (1818), 71, 405, 408.
 Hannah M., 236.
 Harold A., 384.
 Harriet P., 379.
 Helen A., 85.
 Helen M., 413.
 Henry (Pioneer), iv, 1, 2, 3, 4, 14, 96, 116.
 Henry (1672), 5.
 Henry F., 409, 413.
 Henry R., 413.
 Henry S., 405, 407.
 Hepsa, 405.
 Hepsa, 405.
 Hepsa H. (1806), 404, 405, 406, 407.
 Hepsa H. (1848), 407.
 Herbert A., 381, 388.
 Herbert L., 412.
 Hetty, 169, 170, 180.
 Hetty G., 414.
 Hetty R., 236.
 Hope, 214.
 Horatia A., 301.
 Humphrey, 2.
 Humphrey (1734), 40.

Howland (continued)

Humphrey (1757), 41, 44, 45, 46.
 Humphrey (1780), 193, 195.
 Inez S., 388.
 Isaac (1694), 9, 10, 39, 40, 41, 59, 288, 376.
 Isaac (1726), 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 59, 61, 67.
 Isaac, Jr. (1755), 42, 44, 45, 46, 47-60, 67, 354.
 Isaac, Jr. & Co., iv, 46-61, 63, 64, 70, 220, 223, 225, 355, 357.
 Isaac (1753), 376.
 Isaac (1821), 58.
 Isaac (1839), 234, 315.
 Isaac C. (1803), 55.
 Isabella G., 409.
 Isabella S., 406.
 James, 374.
 James, 376.
 James A., 294.
 James F., 381, 388.
 James T. (1845), 376, 380, 381.
 James T. (1918), 389.
 Jane, 375.
 Jane P., 232.
 Jane W., 193.
 Joanna D., 259.
 John (Mayflower), iv, 2, 12, 92, 96.
 John, 3, 4.
 John, 12, 13.
 John (1742), 82, 291.
 John (1782), 82, 169, 223, 291.
 John (1812), 396, 397.
 John, 374.
 John F., 378.
 John H. (1774), 22, 23, 24, 25, 58, 116, 220, 231, 395, 396, 421, 437.
 John H. (1833), 406.
 John Hastings, 412, 418.
 John P., 414.
 John S., 375, 378.
 Joseph, 3, 4.
 Joseph (1762), 24, 25, 27, 62, 116, 231, 232, 372, 374, 395, 421, 437.
 Joseph, 406.
 Joseph (1855), 233, 235.
 Joseph A. (1887), 384, 392.

Howland (continued)

Joseph A. (1912), 392.
 Joseph E. S., 392.
 Josephine S., 414.
 Jotham H. (1798), 293, 372, 375.
 Jotham H. (1828), 375, 378, 379.
 Judith (1725), 11, 15, 17, 22, 45, 245.
 Judith (1760), 24, 116, 219, 421, 437.
 Katherine (1873), 412, 418.
 Katherine (1917), 216.
 Laura J., 337.
 Laura M., 409, 414.
 Lemar C., 378.
 Lewis S., 388.
 Llewellyn, 206, 213, 214.
 Llewellyn, Jr., 214.
 Louis R., 209.
 Louise C., 194, 199.
 Lucia, 409.
 Lucy M., 378.
 Lucy R., 384, 392.
 Lydia, 5.
 Lydia (1701), 9, 10.
 Lydia (1735), 12.
 Lydia (1763), 25, 106, 116, 182, 242, 421.
 Lydia (1793), 62, 71, 76, 182, 191.
 Mabel H., 378, 385.
 Maitie G., 413.
 Margaret G., 216.
 Margaret S., 197, 206.
 Maria, 372, 377.
 Marie V., 414.
 Martha A., 71, 112, 232, 234, 315, 438.
 Martha H. (1804), 396.
 Martha H. (1856), 376.
 Mary, 4, 5.
 Mary A., 375.
 Mary B., 235.
 Mary C. (1844), 408.
 Mary C. (1874), 408.
 Mary E., 376, 380.
 Mary F. R., 406.
 Mary H., 213.
 Mary Jane, 21, 28, 195, 201.
 Mary L., 201.
 Mary P., 232, 235, 241, 294.

Howland (continued)

Mary R., 396, 397.
 Mary S., 407.
 Mary T., 405, 408.
 Matthew (1751), 191, 291.
 Matthew (1814), 193, 196.
 Matthew Morris, 182, 197, 205, 424.
 Mehitabel W., 232, 233, 234, 438.
 Mehitable (1751), 45.
 Mehitable (1778), 47, 58, 59, 354, 396.
 Meribah, 40.
 Merrill C., 388.
 Mildred, 392.
 Mildred F., 389.
 Murray S., 207, 216.
 Murray S., Jr., 216.
 Nathaniel (1657), 5, 7, 8, 191, 289.
 Nathaniel (1768), 292, 293, 375.
 Nicholas, 5.
 Olive A., 233.
 Oliver C., 413.
 Pardon (1777), 25, 26, 116, 404, 405, 421, 437.
 Pardon (1803), 405.
 Pardon (1830), 406.
 Pardon (1861), 409.
 Paretta C., 409, 413.
 Peleg, 42, 44, 45, 46.
 Phebe, 58.
 Phebe J., 195.
 Phebe S., 292, 293, 375.
 Priscilla, 214.
 Rachel (1873), 204.
 Rachel (1905), 213.
 Rachel S., 197.
 Rebecca (1754), 15, 25, 90, 91, 116, 117, 118, 219, 421, 437.
 Rebecca (1758), 376.
 Rebecca (1789), 182, 190.
 Rebecca S. (1827), 377.
 Rebecca W. (1834), 375, 378.
 Rebecca W., 177.
 Reginald, 204.
 Reuben R., 407, 412.
 Rhoda, 62, 182.
 Bishop Richard, 12, 13.
 Richard M., 389.
 Richard S., 191, 197, 204.

Howland (continued)

Robert, 193.
 Robert B., 82, 103, 193, 198, 207.
 Robert H., 196.
 Russell C. (1915), 389.
 Mrs. Ruth (See Butts, Ruth).
 Rutherford, 316.
 Sally, 71.
 Samuel, 3, 4.
 Samuel H., 197.
 Sarah, 4, 5.
 Mrs. Sarah, 23.
 Sarah (1767), 25, 116, 235, 289, 421, 437.
 Sarah (1786), 82, 169, 291. *
 Sarah (1794), 82, 291.
 Sarah A. (1819), 293, 303.
 Sarah A. (1830), 232, 233.
 Sarah C., 397, 398, 438.
 Sarah F., 196.
 Sarah H., 372.
 Sarah M., 70.
 Sarah M. (1839), 371, 376, 381.
 Sarah M. (1858), 233.
 Sarah R., 396, 397, 398.
 Stanley, 204, 213.
 Stephen, 26, 27, 28, 62, 63.
 Stephen D., 381, 388, 389.
 Susan, 193.
 Susan (1791), 82, 182, 191, 192.
 Susan (1854), 197.
 Susan D., 197.
 Susan R., 193, 198.
 Susie E., 201, 209.
 Sylvia (1732), 11, 67.
 Sylvia (1765), 25, 116, 244, 245, 351, 421, 437.
 Sylvia (178—), 58, 396.
 Sylvia (1802), 62, 372, 375.
 Sylvia Ann (1806-1865), i, iv, v, vii, 27, 52, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64-87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 96, 99, 103, 106, 110, 112, 115, 242, 276, 354, 355, 357, 358, 359, 360, 396, 419, 437, 438.
 Sylvia Ann (1918), 389.
 Sylvia G., 71.
 Thomas (1718), 191.
 Thomas (1799), 376, 377.
 Thomas H., 377.

Howland (continued)

Victoria V., 414.
 Waldo, 214.
 Wallace B., 414.
 Walter, 406.
 Walter W., 381, 389.
 Warren A., 413.
 Wealey P., 409, 413.
 Wealey P., Jr., 413.
 Weston, 44.
 William (1756), 24, 25, 102, 116, 168, 169, 246, 374, 421, 437.
 William (1788), 169.
 William (1797), 62, 372, 375.
 • William A. (1852), 378, 384.
 William A. H., 213.
 William D., 197, 205.
 William H. (1807), 395, 396.
 William H. (1821), 375, 377.
 William H. (1844), 197.
 William J., 102.
 William Penn (1812), 234, 315.
 William Penn (1845), 315.
 William Penn (1886), 316, 337.
 William W., 412.
 Williams, 301.
 Zoeth, 3, 4, 5, 14, 116, 289.
 Hoyt, Clara E., 315.
 William G., 315.
 Hoxie, Hannah L., 201.
 Hubbard, Jane P., 270.
 Huck, Mary, 128.
 Hulbert, Frank L., 386.
 James H., 386.
 John W., 386.
 Hull, John, 374.
 Humphrey, Arethusa, 379, 380.
 Hunt, Annie M., 277.
 Elizabeth, 242.
 Estella M., 149.
 Hussey Ancestry, 180.
 Hussey, Abby H., 170.
 Alfred R., 174, 178.
 Alfred R., Jr., 178.
 Alice, 174, 177.
 Charles M., 174, 177.
 Charles M., Jr., 177.
 Christopher, 180, 181.
 Cornelia B., 176.
 David C., 297.

Hussey (continued)

Edith, 174.
 Elizabeth, 226.
 Elizabeth B., 170, 174.
 Elizabeth H., 222, 225.
 Elizabeth M., 177.
 Emily M., 178.
 Emily Morgan, 174.
 Frederick, 172, 173, 176.
 Frederick K., 176.
 George (1791), 170, 180, 223, 377.
 George (1828), 170, 173.
 George (1858), 174.
 George (1891), 177, 179.
 George B., 173, 176.
 George F. (1811), 290, 297.
 George F. (1859), 297, 314.
 Gertrude F., 314.
 Hannah A., 290, 297, 298.
 Harriet C., 297, 313.
 Helen A., 297, 314.
 Hetty, 70.
 John, 180, 181.
 John B., 170, 173.
 John C., 297.
 John Doudney, 104, 105, 226, 228.
 John R. H., 228.
 Lydia W., 291, 297, 298.
 Margaret C., 314.
 Margaret W., 178.
 Mary B., 170.
 Mary D., 173, 175.
 Mary E., 178.
 Murray, 297.
 Phebe C., 297.
 Rebecca W., 177, 179.
 Robert B., 104, 222, 225.
 Robert M., 297.
 Samuel W., 180, 290.
 Sarah C., 177.
 Sarah H., 170.
 Sarah J. A., 291.
 Silvanus (1682), 181.
 Silvanus (1735), 170, 180, 222, 290.
 Stephen, 181.
 Susan, 294.
 Sylvia H., 222, 225.
 William (1793), 180, 222.
 William (1836), 222.
 William (1882), 226.

Hussey (continued)

- William A., 290, 297.
 William G., 297.
 William H., 103, 169, 170, 171,
 172, 173, 176.
 Hutchins, Edyth M., 413.
 Hutchinson, Dora A., 326.
 Elizabeth H., 382.
 Frank T., 382.
 Harriet E., 382.
 Helen B., 390, 394.
 Henry S., 382, 390.
 Mabel H., 390.
 Nathaniel, 382.
 Sylvander, 382.
 Hyatt, Abraham, 398.
 Caroline E., 398.
 Stephen, 398.

Iaukea, Lorna K., 279.

Irish, Benjamin, 70.

- Irving, Charlotte Van W., 253,
 254.
 Ebenezer, 253.
 Julia, 250.
 Washington, 250, 253, 254,
 258, 259.
 William, 250, 258.
 Ives, Hope B., 254.
 Moses B., 254.

Jackson, Catherine C., 267.

James, Tamza, 124.

Jarvis, Anna T., 342.

- David H., 342.
 David H., Jr., 342.
 William T., 342.

Jeffrey, Mary, 175.

Jenkins, Elizabeth, 134.

- John H., 134.
 Louis W., 325.
 Spooner, 383.
 Washington A., 325.

Jenks, Albert T., 384.

- Edith G., 385.
 Florence M., 385.
 George W., 384.
 Helen L., 385.
 William B., 384.

Jenney, Patience, 218.

Johnson, From S., 393.

Johnson (continued)

- Henry, 173.
 Marion G., 253, 271.
 Robert R., 253.
 Sylvia C., 393.
 Jones, Alfred P., 145, 163.
 Margaret, 315.
 Martin E., 145.
 Joslyn, Nancy P., 126.
 Joy, Louis H., 137.
 Judd, Lucia, 195.
 Jump, Anna L., 140, 160.
 Cora, 140.
 Francis H., 140.
 Ida, 140.
 Irene M., 140.
 Joseph, 140.
 Lottie B., 140.
 Mary D., 140, 159.
 Mertie, 140.

Keeler, Arthur I., 143.

Florence R., 142, 162.

Franklin A., 142.

Gertrude L., 143.

John, 223.

Margaret, 223.

Kehaw, Elizabeth E., 299, 317.

John, 299.

John H. A., 299.

William B., 299, 318.

Kelley, Abby G., 298.

Anna D., 298.

Barbara H., 339.

Caroline S., 317, 338.

Charles B., 316.

Charles S. (1846), 61, 298, 317.

Charles S. (1879), 317, 339.

Charles S. (1912), 339.

Frank H., 316, 338.

Henry A., 316.

Henry C., 298.

Henry C., Jr., 298.

James A., 316.

Joseph H. A., 298, 316.

Sarah E., 317, 338.

Sarah H., 298.

Susan H. A., 298, 316.

William, 298.

Kellison, Ella, 125.

Kellogg, Emeline M., 126.

Kemp, Thomas W., 417.

- Kampton, David B., 176.
 Eleanor B., 176.
 Francis H., 176.
 Kendrick, Helen M., 403.
 Kennedy, Ellen K., 389.
 Rebecca W. L., 314.
 Kent, Jennie A., 147.
 Kenyon, Eunice, 302.
 Keeler, Almon J. N., 132.
 Arthur C., 149.
 Ella L., 132, 150.
 Fern, 149.
 Frederic L., 132, 149.
 Frederic L., Jr., 149.
 Hazel E., 150.
 Jennie A., 132.
 Jennie B., 150.
 Jerome B., 132.
 Jerome B. (1898), 149.
 Nellie M., 149.
 Wayne J., 149.
 William E., 132, 149.
 Kiefer, Carl A., 133.
 Kile, Ruth, 150.
 Kimball, Frances R., 264.
 Mary M., 318.
 Moses D., 318.
 Kimber, Thomas, Jr., 410.
 King, Clara, 332.
 Laura, 337.
 Kingman, Allen F., 308.
 George F., 308.
 George M., 308.
 Metcalf, 308.
 Kingsford, Daniel P., 274.
 Helen P., 274.
 Irving B., 274.
 Kinney, Chesley, 305.
 Kinsman, Rebecca, 248.
 Kip, Elizabeth, 253.
 Kirby, Abigail, 375.
 Benjamin, 232.
 Peace, 232.
 Richard, Jr., 5.
 Klein, Charles A., 167.
 Knickerbocker, Driss, 153.
 Katharine L., 153.
 Knowles, Grinnell, 276.
 John E., 276.
 John P., 276.
 John W., 276.
 Joseph F., 339.
 Lawrence G., 276.
 Knowles (*continued*)
 Lora S., 339.
 Louise, 282.
 Russell, 276.
 Shirley, 276.
 Sydney W., 282.
 Sydney W., 2d, 282.
 Thomas C., 282.
 Knowlton, Hosea M., 85.
 Knox, Daniel H., 386.
 Kolp, Lucy E., 269.
 Koss, Caroline L., 130.
 Kresge, Erles B., 166.
 June F., 166.
 Kathryn, 166.
 Mildred B., 166.
 Kunchinaky, Martha, 151.
 Labadie, Louis, 147.
 La Bahn, Edna, 158.
 Fred, 158.
 Maud, 158.
 La Chapelle, Julia, 238.
 Laimbeer, William, 401.
 Lamping, Mary, 127.
 Lane, Eliza A., 121.
 Hattie L., 129, 145.
 Peter, 129.
 William F., 129.
 Langdon, Eliza, 355.
 Walter, 355.
 Lapham, John (1635), 8, 13, 14.
 John (1677), 10, 13, 14, 17.
 John, Jr., 10, 19.
 Rebecca, 10, 11, 13, 14, 19.
 Latham, Frances, 30, 34.
 Lewis, 30, 35.
 Launderers, Alice, 218.
 Lawler, Delia, 339.
 James E., 339.
 Lawrence, Amory A., 84, 85, 366.
 Eliza, 362.
 Ruth, 366.
 William, 84.
 Lawson, Phebe, 263.
 Lawton, Edna, 179.
 Patience, 232.
 Leacock, Elise H., 386, 393.
 Hilton T., 386.
 Marie F., 386.
 William, 386.
 William T., 386.

- Leaf, Eben M., 415.
 Joseph T. S., 415.
 Sarah M., 415.
 Leary, Countess Annie, 364.
 Catherine, 128.
 Mary C., 133.
 Lecky, Jane, 191.
 Lee, Edward M., 158.
 Irene E., 158.
 John C., 158.
 Michael T., 158.
 Sarah A., 158.
 William R., 158.
 Leicester, Elsie A., 326.
 Henry M., 326.
 John F., 326.
 John F., Jr., 326.
 Leonard, Faith, 240.
 Hope, 338.
 John W., 338.
 Lucie C., 225.
 Lewis, Anna S., 229.
 Harriet A., 272.
 Jacqueline M., 415.
 Lincoln, Laura, 214.
 Linkogel, Elizabeth I., 331.
 Emil E., 331.
 Little-Ross, Arthur, 257.
 Livesey, Grace W., 226.
 Richard, 226.
 William P., 226.
 Locke, Grinnell W., 284.
 Hannah H., 284.
 Robert W., 284.
 Lockwood, Charles M., 383.
 Logan, James, 197.
 Loomis, Charles W., 144.
 Heman A., 127, 144.
 Heman R., 144.
 Ida M., 127.
 John F., 127.
 Vesta, 127.
 Loring, F. C., 80.
 Loughran, Margaret E., 392.
 Lowden, Matie M., 163.
 Ludington, Helen G., 282.
 Charles H., 282.
 Ludlum, Lizzie B., 163.
 Ludwig, Marie, 143.
 Lueneberg, Landgrave of, 418.
 Lund, Edward P., 319.
 Mary E., 319.
 Luning, N. T., 386.
 Mackay, Janey H., 410.
 John, 410.
 Mary E. A., 410.
 MacNabb, Lucy A., 267.
 Macneil, Adela, 332.
 Macomber, Alice M., 389.
 Charles A., 389.
 Ezra P., 389.
 Hattie S., 412.
 Mary H., 338.
 Russell H., 389.
 Magill, Lillian A., 148.
 Magor, Violet E., 257.
 Manchester, Philip, 357, 358.
 Mandell, Edward D., 70, 71, 81,
 84, 225, 357.
 Thomas, iv, v, vi, 52, 60, 61,
 63, 65, 67, 70, 76, 81.
 Mann, Mary, 14, 15.
 William, 14, 15.
 Manning, Laura M., 415.
 Preston L., 415.
 Shearman L., 415.
 Marble, Mary A., 407.
 Marcellus, Sarah A., 125.
 Mark, Calvin, 139.
 Marshall, John E., 335.
 John E., Jr., 335.
 Marston, George, 80.
 Martin, Frank J., 152.
 Frank J., Jr., 152.
 Hiram, 195.
 James W., 152.
 Juliet A., 195.
 Lillian M., 152.
 Marvin, Cornelia A., 345.
 Elizabeth R., 344.
 Mason, Dr., 196.
 Martha M., 295.
 Mercy A., 238.
 Minerva, 325.
 Matlack, Anna, 409.
 Mattan, Charles J., 229.
 Matthews, Harriet P., 383.
 Maury, Alma, 418.
 Zarah R., 418.
 Mayer, Emily, 285.
 John, 285.
 McCaw, Ellen T., 321.
 McCord, Harriet, 311.
 McCoughtry, Arianna H., 408.
 Dora E., 408.
 Hannah, 71.

McCoughtry (continued)

Henry, 408.
 Henry H., 408.
 Henry W., 408.
 Mary D., 408.
 William H., 408.
McDaniel, Delaplaine, 212.
 Robert C., 212.
 Samuel D., 211.
McDonald, Rheta C., 419.
McKendry, Ramona, 348.
Meehan, Mary A., 228.
Meeks, Blanche T., 326.
Mehan, Blanche, 416.
Melville, Deborah, 407.
Mendall, Lucy A., 377.
Meredith, W. Coy, 275.
Merrill, Anna L., 140, 159.
 David H., 392.
 Emro, 139.
 Eugene, 125.
 Florence, 139.
 Frank A., 139.
 Fred E., 392.
 George M., 139.
 Georgiana, 140, 159.
 Harry A., 392.
 Harvey E., 125.
 Harvey J., 139.
 Harvey R., 140.
 Henry S., 139, 159.
 Horace A., 125, 140.
 James H., 159.
 James K., 125, 139.
 Josephine, 125, 140.
 Julia, 139, 158.
 Kenneth, 140.
 Mertie M., 139.
 Mildred E., 159.
 Minabel B., 159.
 Minnie J., 139.
 Sylvester, 125.
 William McK., 140.
Merrihew, Elizabeth, 177.
Merritt, Phoebe, 171.
Metcalf, Betsey D., 308.
 Cornelia T., 281.
 Jesse H., 281.
Migliavacca, Henry H., 386.
Millard, Alfred H., 147, 165.
 Eva H., 166.
 Harriet E., 147.
 Harry E., 166.

Millard (continued)

Lewis A., 166.
 Orlas H., 130, 147.
 Orlas S., 130.
 Robert J., 166.
 Russell P., 130.
Miller, Charles A., 261.
 Edith, 342.
 Ellen O., 324.
 Henry F., 329.
 Omie, 160.
 Rutger B., 329.
 Rutger B., Jr., 329.
 Susan G., 329.
Milliken, Frank A., 108.
Mills, Emily, 157.
Milne, Mary D., 239.
Minturn, Sarah, 249.
 William, 249.
Mitchell, Walter, 173.
Mitchelson, Edward, 361.
 Ruth, 361.
 Moak, Lillie M., 161.
 Montague, Electa, 71.
 Montcalm, Sarah P., 384.
 Moore, Blanche M., 142.
 Jennie I., 148.
Moran, Harriet, 147.
 Lois, 147.
 Myrtle, 147.
 Thomas J., 147.
Morgan, Charles W., 56, 174, 195.
 Eleanor M., 340.
 Elizabeth, 31.
 Elizabeth R., 174.
 Emily, 266.
 J. Pierpont, 258, 273, 274.
 S. Rodman, 173.
Morrill, Lot M., 336.
 May E., 335.
Morris, Grinnell, 284.
 Ray, 284.
 Stanley S., 151.
 Stephen B., 284.
 Virginia, 284.
Morrison, Anna T., 228.
 Clarence, 161.
 George F., 228.
 Helen C., 161.
 Helen F., 228.
 James K., 161.
 Jennie M., 161.
 Verna P., 161.

- Morrow, Ellen F., 228.
 Morse, Arthur H., 265, 280.
 Charles F., 264.
 Charles F., Jr., 265.
 Dorothy, 265.
 Eleanor, 265, 280.
 Laura, 265, 279.
 Marian, 265, 279, 442.
 Susan H., 280.
 Thomas R., 265.
 Morton, Marcus, 318.
 Susan T., 318.
 Moses, Nellie, 322.
 Mosher, Luthan, 71.
 Mosley, David, 362.
 Mary, 362.
 Nancy, 362.
 Moss, Alexander W., 146.
 Burt R., 146.
 Ethel M., 146.
 Lulu E., 146.
 Mott, Adam, 171.
 Edith M., 175, 179.
 Henry F., 171, 175.
 John L. B., 171, 175.
 Minnie H., 171.
 William F. (1820), 171.
 William F. (1845), 171, 175.
 Moulton, Stanley W., 378.
 Mulliken, Adeline, 300.
 Mary A., 300.
 Nathaniel, 300.
 Mullins, Priscilla, 235.
 Munroe, Alice, 270.
 Murchison, Aurelie, 217.
 Catherine, 217.
 Kenneth M., 217.
 Murdock, Caleb, 382.
 Eugene C., 382.
 Maria H., 382.
 Murray, Augustus T., 344.
 Francis K., 344, 349, 350.
 Frederic S., 344, 349, 350.
 Gertrude C., 297.
 Henrietta, 341.
 Lydia, 344.
 Minerva, 344, 350.
 Robert Lindley, 344, 347, 348.
 Robert Lindley, Jr., 348.
 Musgrave, Isabella, 256.
 Mutter, Elizabeth, 321.
 Murrey, Marion P., 236.
 Myers, Chauncey P., 131.
 Myers (*continued*)
 Stephen L., 131.
 Napier, Jennie, 156.
 Tennis, 156.
 Neal, Katherine, 154.
 Neely, Mary, 268.
 Neibert, Clara K., 165.
 Frank H., 165.
 George, 164.
 George J., 165.
 Helen J., 165.
 Irene R., 165.
 J. Elmer, 165.
 Jeannette, 165.
 Louisa M., 165, 167.
 Rosella E., 165.
 W. Albert, 165.
 Nesbitt, Eva, 268.
 Newbrough, J. B., 200.
 Newell, Rebecca, 235.
 Newland, Mary, 3, 4, 14.
 William, 4.
 Newton, Annie M., 229.
 Lydia, 262.
 Norcross, Burt F., 271.
 Lilla B., 271.
 Norman, Charles A., 393.
 Sylvia A., 393.
 Norris, Ada, 140.
 Bertram R., 256.
 Grinnell, 256.
 Helen, 272.
 John (1830), 255.
 John (1860), 255.
 John (1892), 272.
 Lucius G., 272.
 Lucius H., 256, 272.
 May G., 256.
 Reginald, 256, 272.
 Sylvia G., 255.
 Norton, Abner P., 222.
 Norwood, Romulus, 224.
 Nowland, Elizabeth A., 326.
 James A., 326.
 James A., Jr., 326.
 Noyes, C. Reinold, 284.
 Charles P., 284.
 Charlotte I., 284.
 Dorothy Q., 284.
 Josephine, 282.
 Nye, Alice S., 312, 332.

Nye (continued)

Betsy H., 292.
 Clara G., 419.
 Clement, 312.
 Clement D., 311.
 Eliza, 292.
 Obed C., 296, 311.
 Thomas, 292.

Ogden, Mary H., 279.
 O'Riordan, Daniel, 151.
 Daniel A., 151.
 Eugene K., 151.
 Martha M., 151.
 Osborne, Solomon T., 335.
 Trelore, 335.
 Osgood, Samuel S., 397.
 Ostrander, Alice M., 146.
 Allin R., 146.
 John, 146.

Paddock, Elizabeth, 222.
 Page, Alice, 343.
 John H. W., 263.
 Mary B., 263.
 Paine, Anthony, 244.
 Rose, 244.
 Palmer, Blanche A., 160.
 Byron M., 146.
 Edward D., 141, 160.
 Evva M., 160.
 George W., 141, 160.
 Grace, 200, 244, 245.
 Herman C., 141, 160.
 Hugh E., 140.
 John, 244, 245.
 Loui, 257.
 Louisa, 128.
 Mary, 146, 165.
 Maud A., 160.
 Noice C., 141.
 Paquette, Albert, 151.
 Ralph H., 151.
 Parce, Charles M., 124.
 Charlotte, 124, 135.
 Ellen, 124, 135.
 Mary J., 124.
 Ransom, 124.
 Royal, 124.
 Sarah, 124.
 Parker, Carrie A., 211.

Parker (continued)

Catherine, 144.
 Frank, 144.
 Hannah, 254.
 Jane, 144.
 Jane M., 226.
 John Avery, 232, 240, 241, 290.
 Jonathan, 405.
 Lydia C., 405.
 Mary, 232, 241, 294.
 Ruth, 241, 290.
 Parmelee, Julia, 324.
 Parmenter, Grace A., 202.
 Parsons, Alice L., 217.
 Anne, 217.
 Bessie, 157.
 Birdey, 157.
 Catherine, 124.
 George, 217.
 George H., 198, 208.
 Georgie, 157.
 John B., 198.
 Kate, 309.
 Mabel, 208.
 Mary, 198.
 Mary (1906), 157.
 Mary B., 217.
 Paul, 157.
 Philo, 309.
 Reginald, 217.
 Reginald H., 208, 217.
 Samuel, 198.
 Samuel (1844), 198, 207.
 Samuel B., 198.
 Susan H., 198, 208.
 Tilden, 157.
 Paul, Ellen O., 315.
 Paulding, James K., 250.
 Julia, 250.
 Payne, Mabel C., 286.
 Pearce, Waitstill, 119.
 Pease, William, 226.
 Peet, Hannah, 123.
 Peirce, Anna, 362.
 Benjamin, 78.
 Joseph, 362.
 Pell, Antoinette G., 399.
 Charles S., 399.
 Clarence, 398.
 Florence C., 398, 399.
 Gladys A. H., 403.
 Horace P., 399.

Pell (*continued*)

Howland, 22, 399, 402, 403.
 Howland Gallatin, 403.
 Howland Haggerty (1872),
 398, 399, 400.
 Howland Haggerty (1897),
 400.
 Isabel T., 401.
 Sir John, 397.
 John H. (1830), 397, 398.
 John H. (1872), 398.
 John H. (1904), 400.
 Mary H., 399, 401.
 Mary W., 400.
 Morris S., 397.
 Orlie A. H., 400.
 Peter K., 403.
 Robert T., 400.
 Rodman C., 398, 399.
 Rodman C., Jr., 399, 403.
 Samuel Osgood, 399, 400, 401.
 Stephen H. P. (1874), 398,
 400.
 Stephen H. P. (1902), 400.
 Theodore Roosevelt, 348, 399,
 401, 402.
 Thomas, 397.
 William F., 397.
 William H., 397, 399.
 Perkins, John A., 325.
 Ralph C., 325.
 Perrier, Marie, 243.
 Perrure, Parette L., 405, 406.
 Perry, Abner, 121, 130.
 Alberdie L., 146.
 Alfred (1823), 120, 129.
 Alfred (1876), 130.
 Alfred, Jr. (1868), 145, 163.
 Alfred L., 148.
 Alice, 356.
 Bertha A., 145, 163.
 Charles, 223.
 Charles E., 145.
 Charles H., 221, 222, 224.
 Charlotte, 120, 129.
 Chester G., 226.
 Clara M., 27, 48, 218, 222, 225.
 David P., 222.
 Delilah R., 146.
 Donald J., 163.
 Edward (1847), 129, 145.
 Edward (1909), 165.
 Edward H. (1842), 222, 226.

Perry (*continued*)

Edward H. (1866), 226, 229.
 Edward W. (1811), 221, 222.
 Edward W., 171.
 Eleanor, 229.
 Eliphalet D., 131, 148.
 Elizabeth (1851), 223.
 Elizabeth, 251.
 Emma F., 130, 147.
 Frank, 131.
 George H., 251.
 Gertrude C., 148.
 Gideon H., 223.
 Goldie, 146, 165.
 Harold J., 163.
 Harriet (1830), 120, 130.
 Harriet (1861), 130, 146.
 Harriet (1869), 131, 148.
 Harriet C., 148.
 Harriette D. P., 228, 229.
 Harry, 146, 165.
 Henry C., 130.
 Ida E., 130.
 Irene, 164.
 Jackson, 121.
 Jane, 180, 221, 222.
 Jane E., 223, 227.
 John, 221.
 John (1827), 120, 129.
 John (1870), 130.
 John Frank, 224, 227.
 John H., 221, 223.
 Johniton L., 130.
 Jonathan, 120.
 Joseph A., 145, 163.
 Julius, 121.
 Kenneth L., 163.
 Lamoine A., 148.
 Leona W., 148.
 Lois, 131, 147.
 Lottie, 146.
 Louisa, 131, 147.
 Louisa M., 123.
 Lydia W., 221, 223.
 Madeline, 164.
 Marie L., 148.
 Mary A. (1842), 223, 226.
 Mary A. (1863), 130, 146.
 Mary F., 129, 145.
 Maurice G., 226.
 Melvin H., 146.
 Milton E., 163.
 Minzear R., 146.

Perry (continued)

Nathan, 221.
 Nellie A., 130, 146.
 Raymond J., 163.
 Rebecca L., 223, 226.
 Robert, 165.
 Roy, 145.
 Russell A., 148.
 Russell H., 120, 130.
 Russell W., 130.
 Sarah, 309.
 Sarah A., 129, 144.
 Sarah E., 131, 148.
 Sarah L., 130, 145.
 Shubael F., 226.
 Walter, 227.
 Walter K., 227, 229.
 Wieting H., 225.
 William F., 130.
 William H. (1813), 221, 222.
 William H. (1845), 223, 227.
 William S., 130, 146.
 Pettijohn, Elsie, 311.
 Pettingill, Charles L., 163.
 Floyd W., 163.
 Meredith F., 163.
 Pettry, Flora, 155.
 Philip, Katharine M., 314.
 Phillips, Nellie M., 149.
 Samuel, 408.
 Pier, Mary, 126.
 Pierce, Otis N., 302.
 Pimont, Lord of, 243, 244.
 Pinero, Allen B., 331.
 Edmond A., 310.
 Edmond A., Jr., 310, 331.
 Marie E., 310, 331.
 Prosper A., 310.
 Pitcher, Katharine F., 336.
 Richmond, 336.
 William L., 336.
 Pitta, Lovice P., 237.
 Platt, Louisa I., 257.
 Plummer, Adelbert, 150.
 Charles W. (1890), 177, 439.
 Charles W. (1913), 150.
 Dorothy, 150.
 Elizabeth M., 277.
 Francetta, 150, 166.
 Henry M., 177.
 Henry M., Jr., 177.
 James, 150.
 Jerome, 150.

Plummer (continued)

Leander A., 173, 177.
 Morgan H., 178.
 Roy, 150.
 Thomas R., 178.
 Warren, 150.
 Polin, Mary, 126.
 Pollard, Charles W., 331.
 Marie E., 331.
 Pope, Joanna, 218.
 Porter, Cecile C., 238.
 Edward F., 238.
 Jacob L., 410.
 Mary E., 410.
 Mary M., 410.
 Potter, Annetta H., 379.
 Asa, 379.
 Harriet N., 224.
 Jonathan, 224.
 Mary, 235.
 Warren B., 224, 228.
 Pouch, Donald S., 343.
 Edgar D., 343.
 Mary A., 343.
 Pratt, George H., 227.
 Herbert C., 227.
 Presbury, Lydia W., 252.
 Samuel, 252.
 Prescott, Judge Oliver, 85, 86, 358.
 Oliver (Trustee), 85, 86, 87, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94, 97, 100, 105, 110, 112.
 Pretzer, Johanna, 391.
 Price, Keziah, 71.
 Prichard, Elizabeth, 137.
 Prince, James, 372.
 Prior, Hannah H., 174.
 Pruitt, Antoinette, 306.
 Puffer, Beulah, 159, 166.
 Ellsworth H. (1862), 159.
 Ellsworth H. (1905), 159.
 Ellsworth H. (1913), 167.
 Esther L., 166.
 Evangeline, 159, 166.
 Frances E., 159.
 Georgia L., 159.
 Harry J., 159.
 Helen M., 159.
 Jennette M., 159.
 Leona M., 159.
 Marion E., 159.
 Mildred L., 159.

Puffer (continued)

Raymond E., 159, 166.
Richard W., 159, 167.
Pugh, Walter N., 335.

Quackenbush, Olivia, 126.
Quarre, Margarite, 244.

Radley, Cecilia, 257.
Ramey, Dicie, 156.
Ramsay, Charles, 393.
Randall, Charles S., 173, 309.
Harriet P., 309.
Rathbun, Seward H., 271.
Reynolds, John H., 314.
Rhodes, Elizabeth A., 320.
Richmond, Alexander A., 298, 315.
Alice S., 315.
Anna H., 298, 315.
Arthur S., 315.
Caroline H., 298.
Clifford A., 315, 336, 337.
Charles F., 298.
Charles W., 315.
Elizabeth C., 336.
Frederick C., 315, 335.
Frederick C., Jr., 335.
Frederick V., 337.
Isabelle F., 298, 316.
James H. C., 298, 314.
James H. C., Jr., 315, 336.
John P., 336.
Joshua, 297.
Joshua (1805), 297, 298, 301, 314.
Katharine C. (1869), 315, 336.
Katharine C. (1907), 336.
Laura G., 335.
Marguerite, 335.
Stacy C., 315, 335.
Stacy C., Jr., 336.
William D., 336.
William H. (1842), 298, 315.
William H. (1872), 315.
Ricketson, Abigail, 9.
Arthur B., 234.
Charles W., 312.
Elizabeth, 10.
Francis H., 234.
Frederic B., 234.

Ricketson (continued)

Hetty, 71.
Hulda, 169.
James C., 233.
James R., 234, 236.
Jonathan, 10.
Josephine B., 234.
Lisgie W., 312.
Louise C., 234, 236.
Martha H., 234, 237.
Sarah E., 234, 237.
William, 10.
Rivers, Lawrence W., 268.
Rivett, Tillie, 151.
Roach, Rebecca J., 318.
Robbins, Earl H., 287.
Helen E., 287.
Richard G., 287.
Roberts, Eva, 153.
George F., 393.
Marian J., 393.
William L., 393.
Robertson, Margaret H., 268.
Robinson Ancestry, 356.
Robinson, Anna, 150.
Edward Mott, iv, 52, 56, 59, 60, 61, 63, 67, 68, 69, 70, 73, 75, 76, 77, 81, 192, 319, 354, 355-358, 360, 361, 396.
Mrs. Edward Mott (See Howland, Abby S.).
Edwin M., 122.
Hetty H. (See Green, Mrs. Hetty H. R.).
Isaac H., 354.
James, 356.
Louise A., 338.
Rowland, 356.
Susanna, 199.
Sylvester, 356.
William (1693), 356, 396.
William A. (1797), 319, 356.
William A. (1841), 319, 356.
William A. (1876), 319, 340.
Roche, Florence G., 257.
James Jeffrey, 257.
Rockefeller, Ellen, 124.
John D., 124.
Peter F., 124.
William A., 124.
Rodman, Anna, 396.
Edmund, 173, 376.
Effie, 174.

Rodman (continued)

Elizabeth, 174.
 Fanny, 174, 179.
 Francis, 174.
 Mary, 168, 174.
 Samuel, 174.
 Sarah, 174.
 Thomas R., 173.
 Rogers, Elizabeth, 242.
 H. Pendleton, 403.
 John D., 123.
 Rollins, Barbara R., 340.
 Daniel M., 318.
 Eleanor S., 340.
 Frank S., 318, 339, 340.
 Frank S., Jr., 340.
 Ichabod, 318.
 Mary A., 318.
 Mary H., 318.
 Ross, Mary E., 271.
 Rotch, Arthur G., 266, 282.
 Emily M., 266, 282.
 Isabel M., 276, 281.
 Joseph, 17, 18.
 Josephine N., 282.
 Katharine L., 282.
 Lydia W., 282.
 Morgan, 266.
 William, Jr., 191.
 William J., 266.
 Rowland, Almira, 121.
 Ruff, Caroline, 338.
 Ruffin, Genevieve, 257.
 Ruggles, Lizzie, 156.
 Rumsey, Jane S., 204.
 Russell Ancestry, 117.
 Russell, Abraham, 248.
 Ada M., 126.
 Adelbert N., 126, 141.
 Agnes D., 133, 152.
 Alice, 126.
 Almerine, 119.
 Alson W., 131.
 Anna M., 150.
 Annie M., 141, 161.
 Armilda, 136, 157.
 Mrs. Augustus S., 60.
 Barnabas, 42, 45, 46.
 Bertha M., 142.
 Betsey H., 119.
 Burton J., 124.
 Byron E., 150.
 Caleb, 45.

Russell (continued)

Carl, 157.
 Carl A., 142.
 Carlton J., 134, 153.
 Catharine B., 247.
 Catherine (1822), 119.
 Catherine (1853), 123.
 Chapman, 136.
 Charles, 71, 293.
 Charles (1820), 119, 123.
 Charles (1879), 136, 156.
 Charles B., 126, 141.
 Charles D., 124.
 Charles H., 121, 131.
 Charlotte, 119.
 Charlotte L., 123.
 Clarence J., 131.
 Clarence L., 149.
 Clifford L., 153.
 Cora E., 139, 158.
 Cordelia K., 121, 131.
 Clyde A., 161.
 David, 124.
 David A., 141.
 David E., 132, 150.
 David W., 151.
 Deborah, 219.
 Della M., 137.
 Dorlisca A., 120.
 Dorothy (16—), 14, 15, 17, 117.
 Dorothy (1910), 153.
 Dorothy B., 150.
 Dorris B., 150.
 Earl A., 142.
 Edgar R., 133.
 Edna A., 158.
 Edward E., 132.
 Edward L., 124, 134.
 Edwin A., 121, 131.
 Edwin P., 149.
 Elisha, 117.
 Eliza J., 119.
 Eliza T., 247.
 Elizabeth (1657), 14, 17.
 Elizabeth (1825), 248.
 Ella, 236.
 Ella (1911), 157.
 Ella A., 121.
 Ella C., 149.
 Ellen, 248.
 Ellen J. (1845), 123.
 Ellen J. (1892), 133.

Russell (continued)

Elmer J., 133.
 Elmer N., 121, 132.
 Elsa, 156.
 Emily A., 133, 152.
 Emily E., 121.
 Emily M., 149.
 Ernest W., 126.
 Ethel, 133.
 Etta J., 133.
 Evelyn, 142.
 Fanny, 136.
 Fanny J., 126, 142.
 Florence I., 133, 152.
 Francis, 133.
 Francis H., 122.
 Francis I., 127, 142.
 Frank U., 126, 141.
 Franklin, 157.
 Frederic A., 126.
 George, 124.
 George C., 153.
 George D., 153.
 George E., 126.
 George F., 132, 150.
 George P., 123, 134.
 George W. (1839), 121.
 George W. (1855), 122, 133.
 Georgianna B., 122.
 Gertrude E., 126.
 Gideon, 118.
 Gideon A., 119, 126.
 Gideon H., 25, 118, 119.
 Gilbert (1760), 247, 248, 250.
 Gilbert (1823), 173, 248.
 Gladys, 150.
 Gordon, 153.
 Hannah, 236.
 Harriet, 119, 122.
 Harriet M., 131.
 Harvey, 156.
 Harvey I., 125, 138.
 Hazel H., 151.
 Helen, 119.
 Helen J., 122.
 Helen M., 161.
 Henry G., 249, 254.
 Herbert L., 131.
 Herman C., 141, 160.
 Hetty, 120, 127.
 Hiram (1823), 119, 122.
 Hiram (1843), 122.
 Homer, 135.

Russell (continued)

Howland, 118.
 Humphrey, 302.
 Ida W., 122.
 Ira (1815), 119, 124.
 Ira (1911), 157.
 Ira M., 125.
 Isaac P., 123.
 Isabella G., 131.
 James A., 148.
 James Floyd, 132, 149.
 James H., 136, 156.
 Jeannette, 119.
 Jethro, 116, 117, 118, 219.
 John (1608), 14, 15, 16, 17, 117.
 John (1824), 119, 123.
 John (1829), 121.
 John (1891), 137.
 John (1901), 156.
 John C., 118, 121.
 John H., 122, 133.
 John Milton (1858), 125, 137.
 John Milton (1874), 136.
 John T., 148.
 Jonathan, 117.
 Joney, 156.
 Joseph (1650), 14, 17.
 Joseph (1679), 11, 17.
 Joseph (1719), 11, 13, 17, 18,
 41, 42, 45, 247.
 Joseph, 45.
 Joseph P., 119, 124.
 Mrs. Judith, 245.
 Judith, 46, 73.
 Julia, 157.
 Julia J., 122.
 Joshua, 117, 118, 219.
 Kate O., 134, 153.
 Kenneth C., 150.
 Lambert, 157.
 Laura, 248.
 Laurence, 136.
 Lavisa, 119, 125.
 Leah, 134.
 Leonora, 137.
 Levi J., 141.
 Levi N., 119, 125.
 Lillian M., 153.
 Linzey, 136, 157.
 Lucia J., 341.
 Lucian G., 126, 141.
 Lucinda F., 157.
 Lucius E., 126.

Russell (continued)

Lucy E., 121.
 Lulu M., 142, 162.
 Luverne W., 141, 161.
 Lydia, 46, 73.
 Lydia (1793), 247.
 Lydia (1876), 132.
 Lydia (1884), 141, 162.
 Lydia A. (1838), 121, 132.
 Lydia A. (1855), 123, 134.
 Lynn K., 126, 142.
 M. Esther, 151.
 Mabel L., 132, 149.
 Marjorie L. (1910), 148.
 Marjorie L. (1915), 153.
 Martha (1776), 118.
 Martha (1819), 119.
 Martha G., 141.
 Martha J. (1889), 136.
 Martha J. (1908), 156.
 Martha P., 126, 140.
 Martha T., 293.
 Martin Van B., 121.
 Mary (1683), 10, 13, 14, 15, 17.
 Mary (1778), 118.
 Mary (1790), 247.
 Mary (1831), 249.
 Mary (1880), 141, 161.
 Mary A. (1812), 407.
 Mary A. (1865), 123, 134.
 Mary A. (1871), 136.
 Mary E., 141, 161.
 Mary J., 123.
 Mary L. (1849), 123.
 Mary L. (1863), 127, 142.
 Mary M., 125, 136.
 Maud E. (1881), 142.
 Maude E. (1883), 142, 162.
 Maude M., 133, 152.
 Mehitabel (1830), 119.
 Mehitabel (1836), 120, 127.
 Melville W., 125, 139.
 Millard, 136, 156.
 Milton, 156.
 Minerva J., 125, 137.
 Morton, 248.
 Nicholas, 119, 121.
 Odley, 156.
 Olive, 133.
 Oscar, 157.
 Pardon, 119, 120.
 Peter, 118, 121.

Russell (continued)

Polly, 119, 124.
 Prince, 117.
 Prince (1787), 118, 119.
 Ralph E., 139.
 Raymond, 135.
 Reba L., 142.
 Rebecca (1794), 118, 120.
 Rebecca, 302.
 Rebecca D., 247.
 Rebecca J., 119, 125.
 Reuben, 407.
 Richard, 118.
 Richard, 119, 125.
 Richard (1835), 121.
 Richard D., 119, 122.
 Robert R. B., 121, 132.
 Sally, 46, 73.
 Sally (1803), 118.
 Sarah, 118, 120.
 Sarah A., 125, 135.
 Sarah A., 119, 124.
 Sarah H., 158.
 Sarah J., 123.
 Sarah R., 247, 248.
 Stanley A., 161.
 Stephen B., 236.
 Stephen S., 134, 153.
 Stephen W., 119, 123.
 Susan, 247, 250.
 Susan A., 311.
 Sylvia, 58.
 Sylvia R., 332.
 Tennessee, 137, 157.
 Timothy J., 131, 148.
 Townley T., 133.
 Wallace E., 148.
 Wallace H., 121, 131.
 Wallace J., 150.
 Walter S., 139, 158.
 William, 13.
 William (1816), 119, 122.
 William (1884), 136, 157.
 William (1888), 137.
 William A. (1835), 119, 126.
 William A., 332.
 William C. (1833), 121.
 William Calvin, 122, 133.
 William E., 123, 134.
 William Henry, 125, 136.
 William Howard, 332.
 William R. (1872), 132, 150.
 William R. (1884), 133.

Russell (continued)

William R. (1895), 150.
 William T., 247, 248.
 Wriothealy, 13.
 Russell-Howland, Alice B., 417.
 Cyril M., 417.
 Dora M., 417.
 Dorothy G. H. S., 410.
 Edward K., 417.
 Henry F., 410.
 Henry F. H. H., 410, 417.
 Herbert F., 417.
 Ida M., 417.
 Janey H. A. M., 410, 417.
 Lucy A., 417.
 Luzelle, 417.
 Mary A. F. L., 410, 416.
 William H., 417.
 Rust, Edgar C., 345.
 Edgar C., Jr., 346.
 Katherine, 346.
 Nathaniel J., 345.
 Rosamond, 346.
 Rutherford, Ann C., 320.
 Ruxton, Arthur, 256.
 Augustine E., 257.
 Cynthia G., 257.
 Henry G., 257.
 Robert M. C., 257.
 Sarah M. C. E., 257.
 Sylvia H., 257.
 Upton F. H., 257.
 Walton C. G., 257.
 William F. H., 256.
 Ryan, Mary, 210.

Saberton, Clara, 268.
 St. Aldwyn, Viscount, 29.
 St. John, Juliette, 120.
 Louise, 120.
 Mary A., 119, 120.
 Mehitable, 119, 120.
 Platt, 119, 120.
 Polly, 120, 127.
 Stephen, 120.
 Sampson, Elizabeth, 117.
 George, 117.
 John, 14.
 Judith, 6, 9, 10, 14.
 Judith (1683), 117.
 Sanford, Sylvia R., 389.
 Sanger, Charles R., 333.

Sanger (continued)

Mary, 333.
 Sawyer, Charles, 155.
 Scarr, Emily A., 131.
 Schaff, Morris, 343.
 Rodman, 343.
 Rodman, Jr., 343.
 William C., 343.
 Schenck, Nathalie, 401.
 Schieffelin, Anna M., 399.
 Jacob, 399.
 Schrann, Claud, 150.
 Schultz, Louise M., 148.
 Schumacher, Sarah, 248.
 Schwartz, Abraham, 393.
 Eunice E., 393.
 Virginia R., 393.
 Seabury, Annie, 323.
 Charles P., 323.
 Sellick, Mary M., 132.
 Severance, Emily M., 276.
 Isabel P., 281.
 Pierre C., 276, 281.
 Rachel L., 281.
 William R., 281.
 William R., Jr., 281.
 Sexton, Hannah, 418.
 Ex-Governor, 418.
 Sharp, Benjamin K., 195.
 Shattuck, Sarah L., 384.
 Shaw, Grace, 245.
 J. E. N., 108.
 Sarah, 219.
 Shearer, Charles E., 164.
 Frank H., 164.
 Lottie E., 164.
 Shearman. See also Sherman.
 Shearman, Abraham, 406.
 Abraham H., 410, 416.
 Alice D., 406.
 Anna (1828), 406.
 Anna (1883), 410, 415.
 Anna M., 415.
 Anna R., 406.
 Charles H. H., 411, 417.
 David, 406.
 David S. (1802), 406, 407.
 David S. (1827), 406, 407.
 David S. (1848), 406.
 David S. (1878), 410, 415.
 Edwin F., 415.
 Frances C. G. H., 418.
 Henry F., 406, 410.

Shearman (continued)

- Hepsa H., 71.
 Hepsa H. L., 410, 416.
 Isaac H., 406, 411.
 Isabella, 406.
 Jacqueline, 415.
 John D. (1843), 406, 409, 410, 411.
 John D. (1903), 418.
 John Russell, 411, 417.
 Joseph T., 406, 409.
 Josephine, 415.
 Julian A. H., 418.
 Laura B., 410, 414.
 Mabel A. H., 411.
 Margaret H., 411.
 Mary C., 416.
 Mary E., 404, 406, 410.
 Mary K., 410, 415.
 Mary P., 410.
 Minnie, 410.
 Ruth B., 415.
 Samuel M., 410, 415.
 Samuel M., Jr., 415.
 Willie H., 411.
 Sheldon, Blanche W., 272.
 George F., 272.
 Shepard, Reliance, 169, 291.
 Sheppard, Kate E., 328.
 Sherman. See also Shearman.
 Sherman, David, 372.
 Elmer E., 339.
 Hannah, 201, 322, 344.
 Hazel, 154.
 Hester, 339.
 William, 45.
 Shipley, Mary, 397.
 Mary C., 207.
 Murray, 207.
 Shoo, Victoria V., 414.
 Shoudy, Annie L., 272.
 Mary J., 272.
 Thomas G., 272.
 Silliman, Caroline S., 216.
 Charles A., 216.
 Harper, 216.
 Henry H., 216.
 Margaret H., 216.
 Simington, Isabel, 322.
 Sisson, Lydia, 218.
 Nancy, 71.
 Roan, 71.
 Samuel A., 71.
 Skelton, Leland B., 350.
 Slanson, Mary C., 409.
 Slocum, Abigail, 45, 58, 354, 396.
 Catherine, 58.
 Giles, 58.
 Mary A., 309.
 Smith, Abby B., 210.
 Abigail, 405.
 Catherine, 123.
 Clara, 233.
 Cynthia, 378.
 Deborah, 306.
 Edward B., 337.
 Elizabeth, 292, 293, 375.
 Esther J., 129.
 Frances M., 179.
 Frank T., 143.
 Gideon H., 62.
 Grace I., 390.
 Hasadiah, 117.
 John, Jr., 117.
 Jonathan, 11.
 Julia R., 337.
 Lillian M., 268.
 Marion J., 385.
 Mary, 376.
 Maude M., 412.
 Phebe, 11.
 Rachel C., 197.
 Rebecca, 407.
 Rhoda, 150.
 Robert S., 273.
 Samuel, 58.
 Sarah A., 388.
 Sylvester, 11.
 Thomas G., 233.
 William, 11.
 Smithey, Ellen, 305.
 Soles, Walter, 140.
 Soper, Clarence, 147.
 Franklin, 146.
 Thelma M., 147.
 Soule, George, 10.
 Hannah, 10.
 William, 10.
 Sparrow, Mildred, 316.
 Spencer, Henry, 160.
 Mary E., 139.
 Spooner, Lydia, 117, 118, 219.
 Sprague, Decora, 165.
 Stafford, Christopher P., 310.
 Standish, Averic, 232, 240, 290.
 Myles, 240.

- Starbuck, Hepzibah, 181.
 Nathaniel, Jr., 181.
 Stedman, Harriet R., 330.
 Hilda C., 330.
 John W., 330.
 John W., Jr., 330.
 Steere, Roscoe, 226.
 Stelle, Allen C., 311, 332.
 Edward C., 311.
 Ruth E., 332.
 Stephenson, Martha, 215.
 Stetson, Thomas M., v, 80.
 Stewart, Ada B., 136.
 Alvin, 136.
 America F., 136.
 Francis M., 136.
 James B., 136.
 John D., 136.
 Prentiss T., 136.
 Rheuma T., 136.
 Seba N., 136.
 Stockton, Arthur S., 163.
 Charlotte M., 163.
 Edward W., 163.
 Stohl, Elizabeth, 166.
 Stone, Edith G., 265, 331.
 Elizabeth H., 265, 280.
 John O., 267.
 Joshua C., 265.
 Nathaniel H., 265, 331.
 Ruth C., 383, 391.
 Sarah J., 267.
 Storer, Ebenezer, 362.
 Hannah, 362.
 Straw, William P., 130.
 Strobeck, Flora E., 155.
 Floyd W., 103, 155.
 Lillie B., 155.
 Louise I., 155.
 Marcia E., 155.
 Nina I., 155.
 Volney D., 154.
 Ward A., 155.
 Stuart, Margaret A., 211.
 Sullings, Georgianna P., 282.
 Supplee, George A., 165.
 Leah M., 165.
 Miriam E., 165.
 Ruth G., 165.
 Swain, William W., 247.
 Swift, Alice A., 299, 319.
 Angeline, 385.
 Arthur H., 299, 320.
 Swift (*continued*)
 Elizabeth H. (1851), 299.
 Elizabeth H. (1890), 279, 320.
 Ellen R., 299, 318.
 Frank A., 299.
 Gertrude, 299.
 Humphrey H., 266.
 Isabelle R., 320, 340.
 Jennie G., 266.
 Jireh, 299.
 Jireh (1809), 294, 299.
 Jireh (1857), 279, 299, 320.
 Jireh (1889), 320.
 Joseph B., 239.
 Lucy W., 299.
 Marcus G. B., 239.
 Marion L., 299, 319, 356.
 Mary S., 299.
 Mary T., 307.
 Milne B., 239.
 Walter F., 299.
 William R., 299, 319.
 Symington, Arthur L., 167.
 George, 167.
 Taber, Abraham, 201.
 Alice S., 306, 328, 329, 437.
 Anna R., 322, 342.
 Barnabas, 182.
 Edward S., 235, 305, 306, 333.
 Ethel, 322, 342.
 Etta, 164.
 Frederick A., 306, 437.
 Gertrude S., 319.
 Hannah S., 201, 322, 344.
 Helen T., 322, 341.
 Henry, 319.
 Henry, Jr., 319.
 Henry A., 319.
 Isaiah W., 406.
 Jacob, 11.
 Joseph, 306.
 Mary, 182.
 Mrs. Mary Jane, 21, 28, 195, 201.
 Rhoda, 71.
 Ruth S., 344.
 Sally, 319.
 Sylvia H., 306, 333, 437.
 William C., 73, 75, 182, 201, 322, 344.
 William C., Jr., 322.

- Taft, Eleanor, 275, 287.
 Mary F., 275.
 Robert W., 275.
 Tallman, Lydia, 247, 248, 250.
 Taylor, Beulah W., 138, 158.
 Chester, 127.
 Erastus A., 125, 137.
 Esther, 125, 137.
 Harold E., 138.
 Juliette E., 127, 143.
 Lillie M., 127.
 Mabel J., 138.
 Mary J., 130.
 Mary S., 383.
 Milton H., 125.
 Rebecca H., 376.
 Sarah J., 133.
 Stephen, 376.
 William B., 383.
 William C., 383.
 Temple, Lady, 273.
 Tennant, Alice H., 341.
 Colville B., 341.
 W. Brydon, 341.
 Tenney, Eleanor, 345.
 John, 345.
 Terry, Adelaide, 274.
 Clara L., 274.
 Horace, 274.
 Willard R., iii.
 Thacher, Adelaide, 237, 239.
 Albert D., 234, 237.
 Gertrude, 237.
 Isaac, 234.
 Mabel, 237.
 Thaxter, D., 80.
 Thayer, George H., 381.
 Theobald, Frances, 213.
 Thomas, Benjamin F., v, 67, 80.
 Thompson, Ellen H., 304.
 Louis W., 142.
 Robert M., 400.
 Sarah G., 400.
 Thornton, Albert P., 324.
 Anna, 302.
 Augusta, 324.
 Celeste P., 324.
 Charles, 302.
 Edward B., 302.
 Elisha, 302.
 Elisha (1815), 302.
 Louis M., 324.
 Mary A., 302.
 Thornton (*continued*)
 Rebecca, 71.
 Sarah A., 71.
 Thomas A., 302, 323, 324.
 William, 302, 324.
 Tiller, Idee, 306.
 J. T. W., 306.
 Tillinghast, Martha, 293.
 Tinkham, Mary L., 178.
 Titecomb, Francis R., 179, 180.
 George E., 179.
 George L., 179.
 John, 179.
 Margaret, 179.
 Tomes, Arria, 340.
 Tompkins, Maria, 384.
 Toribio, Fernan O., 310.
 Tower, Bessie H., 228.
 Harry A., 225.
 Henry A., 225.
 John F., 228.
 John F. T., 225, 228.
 Mary A., 228.
 Robert, 225.
 William, 225.
 Townsend, Frederick R., 401.
 Isabel A., 401.
 Tozer, Beatrice M., 164.
 Tramble, Hattie, 137.
 Tripp, Eunice N., 325.
 Penelope, 10.
 Truller, Annie, 141.
 Tucker, Anna, 406, 407.
 Anna A., 362.
 Charles R., 55, 81, 225.
 Edith, 182.
 John, 245.
 John F., 81, 90, 225.
 Joseph, 46.
 Mary, 11.
 Mary, 46.
 Mary, 245.
 Nathaniel, 362.
 Tupper, Lottie, 230.
 Tuttle, Rosanna, 127.
 Upham, Charlotte, 330.
 Utts, David W., 127.
 Eugene R., 127.
 Geraldine H. L., 143.
 Jay A., 127, 143.
 Jay N. H., 143.
 Jennie A., 127, 143.
 Lyle D. L., 143.

- Van Alen, Sophie, 256.
 Vanderbilt, William K., Jr., 401.
 Vander Burgh, David W., 239.
 John F., 239.
 Katherine, 239.
 Vanderpool, Eugene, 285.
 Mary W., 285.
 Wynant D., 285.
 Wynant D., Jr., 285.
 Vandershoot, Elizabeth A., 347.
 Jane, 347.
 Louis A., 347.
 Van de Water, Frances, 200.
 Van Horn, Bamey, 155.
 Cora B., 155.
 Delbert, 155.
 Earl, 155.
 Eva, 155.
 Frank, 155.
 Gussie R., 155.
 Purl, 155.
 Queenie E., 155.
 Sada, 155.
 Urcle, 155.
 Van Horne, Ruth, 139.
 Van Kuren, Fred, 147.
 Fred, Jr., 147.
 Loretta, 130.
 Mary, 147.
 Van Rensselaer, Frederick H., 273.
 Lucy S. G., 273.
 Vincent, Blanche, 324.
 Louise, 313.
 Vinton, Myra E., 227.
 Visscher, Elbert W., 160.
 Isaac A., 160.
 Laura A., 160, 167.
 Volrath, Frederick, 336.
 Thekla H., 336.
 Von Rahell-Lemke, Baroness, 417.
 Von Weber, Caspar A., 417.
 Joana C., 417.
 Johann J., 417.
 Von Winsch, Baroness, 417.
 Wade, Achsah, 295.
 Wager, Adelaide H., 149.
 Howard B., 149.
 Mary E., 149.
 Nellie M., 149.
 Rawson, 149.
 Wager (*continued*)
 Russell O., 149.
 Sabra T., 149.
 Waldo, Charles S., 214.
 Hope, 214.
 Waldron, Ann, 361.
 Walker, Augustus C., 418.
 George F., 380.
 Hastings H., 419.
 Henry Brooks, 387.
 Henry M., 379.
 John, 379, 380.
 Laura A., 379.
 Mary A., 209.
 Robert I., 380, 386, 387.
 Sidney G., 418.
 Sidney G., Jr., 419.
 Wallace, Genevieve W., 414.
 Walton, Ellen, 121.
 Warden, Elizabeth K., 401.
 Thomas W., 151.
 Waring, Pierre C., 399.
 Warner, Alice M., 413.
 Charles S., 413.
 Edward, 151.
 Isabella G., 413.
 Paretta P., 413.
 William H., 413.
 Warren, Elizabeth, 245.
 Mary L., 178.
 Richard, 218, 244, 245, 405.
 Sarah, 218.
 Winslow, 178.
 Washburn, Lynn H., 160.
 Waterman, Alexander H., 118, 120.
 Alice J., 120, 129.
 Charles, 128.
 Charles B., 120, 128.
 David, 118.
 David A., 120, 128.
 George W., 120, 127.
 George W., Jr., 128, 144.
 Hiram, 120.
 Margaret, 128, 144.
 Margaret L., 144.
 Martha E., 120, 127.
 Mary F., 120.
 Morris, 128.
 Norma, 128.
 Porter, 128.
 Susan M., 120.
 William A., 128.

- Watkins, Adelaide, 328.
 Watson, Edward B., 264, 279.
 Edward B., Jr., 279.
 Francis S., 279.
 George E., 344.
 George H., 264, 278.
 George H., Jr., 278.
 Gertrude, 344.
 Heath, 344.
 Helen H., 344.
 Henry R., 264, 278, 279, 320.
 Henry R., Jr., 279.
 Lois H., 264, 278.
 Margaret, 278.
 R. Clifford, 264.
 R. Clifford, Jr., 264.
 Robert S., 278.
 Sylvia H., 278.
 Theodore S. (1876), 264.
 Theodore S. (1915), 279.
 William E., 357.
 Watta, Frances S. R., 256.
 Ridley, 256.
 Sarah M., 256.
 Wayland, Ann R., 340.
 Harry B., 340.
 Harry B., Jr., 340.
 Webb, Daniel, 291.
 Elizabeth, 291.
 Harriet, 298.
 Hiram, 291.
 Weeden, James, 244.
 Rose, 244.
 Weeks, Allen T., 328, 345.
 Andrew G., 328.
 Jane, 221.
 Kenneth, 328, 346, 347.
 Mary E., 334.
 Rosamond P., 328, 345.
 Werner, Linnie C., 283.
 Weeson, Marjory, 334.
 West, Annie M., 396.
 Hannah, 405.
 Sarah, 11.
 Westbrook, Ellen F., 228.
 Western, Charles H., 131.
 Westrik, Johanna T. E., 272.
 Weyerhauser, Elizabeth, 180.
 Weyrich, Elizabeth, 336.
 Wharton, Hannah, 270.
 Wheeler, Mary A., 387.
 Whipple, Sherman L., 85.
 Whitaker, Anthony H., 212.
 Whitaker (*continued*)
 Elizabeth W., 212.
 Henry, 212.
 Howard F., 212.
 James L., 212.
 James L., Jr., 212.
 Mary C., 212.
 Robert C., 212.
 Sylvia H., 212.
 White, Claude W., 143.
 David R., 143.
 Elizabeth M., 122.
 Esther K., 143.
 Eugene A., 143.
 Frances C., 143.
 Frederic P. L., 256.
 Gertrude H. A., 143.
 Harry J., 143.
 Hettie D., 143.
 James E., 143.
 Jennie R., 143.
 Lois M., 143.
 Samuel H., 143.
 Winfield A., 143.
 Whiting, Georgianna L., 271.
 Whitman, Gerald, 287.
 Robert T., 287.
 Whitney, Elizabeth, 383.
 Whoser, Chattie, 157.
 Wickliffe, Nathaniel, 305.
 Robert L., 305.
 Wickwire, Frances E., 162.
 Raymond W., 162.
 Sumner E., 162.
 Sumner R., 162.
 Victoria E., 162.
 Wieting, Maria C., 224.
 Wigglesworth, Martha, 278.
 Norton, 278.
 Susan H., 278.
 Wightman, Bessie M., 144, 163.
 Charles, 144.
 Wilbur, Abigail, 169.
 Aliva A., 146.
 Anna, 40, 44, 45, 67.
 Bathsheba, 169, 289.
 Daniel P., 165.
 David, 232.
 Florence E., 165.
 Hannah, 232.
 Jay, 165.
 Jonathan, 169.
 Lola E., 165.

Wilbur (continued)

Mary, 45.
 Mehitabel, 232.
 Peleg, 45.
 Rebecca, 371.
 Wilcox, Clare S., 161.
 Marion, 161.
 Roberta, 161.
 Sarah, 323.
 Wilkie, Annie M., 397.
 Wilks, Matthew, 355.
 Matthew Astor, 355, 368.
 Willets, Anna, 400.
 Frederick, 400.
 Mary W., 400.
 Williams, Ann, 122.
 Catherine, 119.
 Charles U., 321.
 Charles U., Jr., 321, 341.
 Elise D., 321, 340.
 Frank B., 138.
 Harvey L., 284.
 Harvey L., Jr., 284.
 Isaac D., 321.
 Janet B., 321, 341.
 John, 122.
 John M., 73, 75.
 Margaret B., 345.
 Margaret S., 278.
 Mary N., 321, 341.
 Myra, 252.
 Rebecca, 284.
 Rebecca S., 251.
 Richard, 251.
 Stephen, 119.
 Susan, 252.
 Willis, Anna F., 171.
 Bailey, 97, 254, 270, 271.
 Cornelia G., 270, 284.
 Cornelius G., 271.
 Edward, 171.
 Edith A., 253, 254.
 Grinnell, 254, 269, 270, 423.
 Hannah H., 270, 284.
 Hope, 271.
 John M., 285.
 Joseph G., 270, 285.
 Joseph G., Jr., 285.
 Lillian, 254, 270.
 Margaret, 271.
 Marion, 271.
 Nathaniel, 254.

Willis (continued)

Nathaniel Parker, 65, 115,
 253, 254, 423.
 Robin E., 271.
 Wilsea, Charles G., 152
 Charlotte, 152.
 Frank, 152.
 Wilson, Mamie E., 131.
 Winant, Charles, 137.
 Wing, Abigail, 191, 291.
 Ann, 242.
 Bennett, 195.
 Charles, 242.
 Clara A., 177.
 Edward, 182.
 Edward (1772), 116, 182, 242.
 Elizabeth, 376.
 J. & W. R. & Co., 55, 177.
 John, 242.
 John H., 242.
 Lydia, 170, 180, 222, 290.
 Rhoda, 182.
 Samuel, 180.
 Sarah, 242.
 William R., 177.
 Winnie, Wesley, 141.
 Winslow, Margaret, 30, 31.
 Winterbottom, Mary, 313.
 Wixon, Susan J., 325.
 Wolf, Frederick, 162.
 Harold F., 162.
 Wood, Achsah B., 303.
 Alice, 411.
 Allen H., 322, 342.
 Allen H., Jr., 342.
 Anna G., 316.
 Bertha G., 411.
 Caroline A., 301.
 Catharine M., 301.
 Charles L., 309.
 Cornelia, 303.
 Daniel H., 303.
 Delano, 411.
 Edward A. (1854), 302, 323.
 Edward A. (1880), 323.
 Elizabeth, 344.
 Elizabeth A., 70.
 Elizabeth H., 303, 325.
 Elizabeth Head, 343.
 Frances L., 309.
 Frank, 302, 323.
 George Howland, 303, 325, 326.
 George R., 316.

Wood (continued)

Henry T., 316.
Horatio, 301.
Howland, 326, 344.
James B., 303.
John, 376.
John, 301, 303.
John (1814), 297, 301, 303.
John (1841), 301, 322.
John (1865), 322, 342.
Julia A., 323, 343.
Mary, 180.
Mary, 252.
Mary D., 411.
Mary H., 301, 322.
Mary R., 301.
Richmond, 316, 337.
Russell, 316, 337.
Ruth M., 323.
Sarah, 376.
Sarah A., 301, 322.
Sylvia H., 344.
Thomas, 411.
William G., 411.
Woodcock, Ruth D., 269.
Woods, Andrew, 137.
Hester, 137, 157.
John W., 137.
Lavinia, 137.

Woods (continued)

Victoria, 137.
Will, 137.
Wooley, Rachel, 294.
Woolf, Harold R., 273.
Wordell, David, 233.
Mary, 244.
Olive D., 233.
Patience, 233.
William, 244.
Wright, Ethel, 155.
Florence H., 386, 392, 393.
Hazel L., 386, 393.
Jennie M., 141.
Lucius A., 135, 155.
Mary E., 135, 154.
Merritt, 155.
Phineas B., 386.
Rebecca, 407.
Samuel M., 135.
Wyatt, Minnie M., 135.

Yeomans, Catherine E., 382, 412

Zavitz, Emily, 316.
Ziebell, Martha A., 165.
Zirbel, Clyde, 139.
John, 139.

1

2

3

4

5

6



••

••



THE BORROWER WILL BE CHARGED
THE COST OF OVERDUE NOTIFICATION
IF THIS BOOK IS NOT RETURNED TO
THE LIBRARY ON OR BEFORE THE LAST
DATE STAMPED BELOW.

BOOK DUE - WID
670 3410
MAR 27 1988

RECEIVED
JUN 6 1988
760 711
DUE 5/12/89

WIDENER
BOOK DE
OCT 1 1991

WIDENER
SEP 10 1991
CANCELLED

